

*[ this volume begins with page 2]*

The Records of The  
Discipline of Friends,  
In The Monthly Meeting of **Dartmouth**  
Containing a Register of the Several  
Transactions, In the Affairs of the  
Church;  
From the Tenth Month A D 1727, Old  
Stile, To the Ninth Month A D 1762 New  
Stile, Inclusive;

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 2; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 2

### **1A**

The Following Table is of Excellent use for the more casie finding of almost any particular Remakable place Occuring in this Book such as Marriages, Removals, Denials & C;

Thus, where any Person has been under Dealing Marrie[?] Denied, Removed and Such like, Look for the persons name in the Table and against it Stands the Page wherein mention is made of the Same; But where mention is made of any Couples Marrying, the mans name (and not the womans) is taken in the Table; And whereas many thing, are Continued to a Great length in this Book, the Table Generally directs to the page where they begin and end, But Such things as are Shorter, as

Marriages & C, the table only directs to the page where they begin, and by Reading on the Conclution may Soon be found; And, Inasmuch as by Mistake the Book is mispaged from page 264 to 274, and if the table directs to any page between these two Numbers, take notice, there is two Pages of the Same Number, and if the matter Saught for is not in the one, it may be in the other;

An Alphabetic table

1a

<b>A</b>	Pages		
Address to the Governor	40:114	<b>Allen Banja</b>	221
<b>Anthony Arnald</b>	47	<b>Almy Anne</b>	261:264:269
<b>Allen Peter</b>	62:60	<b>Allen Inceas Jur</b>	262:229:357/362
<b>Akin David</b>	97:158	<b>Allen Francis</b>	156:237
<b>Allen John</b>	123:165	<b>Anthony Philip</b>	264
<b>Akin Eunice</b>	142	<b>Anthony Ruth</b>	284
<b>Allen George</b>	142	<b>Allen Judidiah</b>	298
<b>Akin Thomas</b>	153:160	<b>Anthony Wm Jur &amp; wife</b>	299:307
<b>Allen Seth</b>	157	<b>Allen Seth</b>	306:331
<b>Anthony Wm &amp; Wife</b>	184	<b>Allen Othniel</b>	309:329
		Address to the General Court	311
<b>Allen Philip</b>	188	<b>Akin Mary</b>	336
<b>Allen Increase</b>	194	<b>Akin Mary wife of Wm</b>	343
<b>Akin Josiah</b>	197:239	<b>Akin John</b>	351:353:354
<b>Anthony Job</b>	211:345:347	<b>Allen Sylvanus</b>	353
		<b>Allen Kaziah</b>	359

1b

An Alphabetic table

<b>Benson Joseph</b>	72	<b>Chase Samll</b>	246:258
<b>Borden John</b>	93	<b>Chase Jacob</b>	363
<b>Borden Joseph</b>	34	<b>Craw Richard</b>	62
<b>Brownell Joseph</b>	101:219:256:264	<b>Cornell James</b>	84
<b>Bowdish William</b>	103	<b>Cornell John</b>	130
<b>Barker Joseph</b>	118	<b>Cornell Peleg</b>	140:315:319
<b>Barker Abraham</b>	128:192	<b>Cornell Edward</b>	200
<b>Bowdish Nathaniel</b>	148	<b>Cornell Joshua</b>	238
<b>Briggs Meribah</b>	156:157:162:166	<b>Cornell Job</b>	255
<b>Brownell Sarah</b>	172	<b>Cornell Isaac</b>	266
<b>Barker William</b>	206:291	<b>Cornell Walter</b>	282
<b>Barker Francis &amp; wife</b>	216:345:347	<b>Cornell Thos</b>	286
<b>Barker Jabez jur</b>	222	<b>Cornell Daniel</b>	359:364
Books	172:252:277:310:3	Conjurorsal Explored	155
	43		
<b>Barney Jonathan</b>	260	<b>Coakset Meeting</b>	193:197
<b>Barker Robert</b>	225	<b>Chase John</b>	196:251:259
<b>Bennet William</b>	225	<b>Coggoshall Elisha</b>	203
<b>Barker Prince &amp; wife</b>	244:297	<b>Craw Samuel</b>	318
<b>Briggs Hannah</b>	280	<b>Cook Thos</b>	318
<b>Butlar Benja &amp; wife</b>	310:328	<b>Case Job</b>	337

<b>Bowen Elihu</b>	324:326:348:354	Contribution for the Sufferes at Boston by the late fire	333
Burrying Ground Overseers	333:354		<b>D</b>
<b>Briggs Weston</b>	340	<b>Davis John &amp; wife</b>	226
<b>Barker David</b>	354	<b>Davis Thos</b>	271
Births & Deaths to be Recorded	365	<b>Davis John jur</b>	303
	<b>C</b>	<b>Davis Timothy</b>	324
<b>Cesar Thos</b> an Indian	36	<b>Davis Nicholas</b>	352
<b>Clifton Sarah</b>	46	<b>Devil [Davol] Philip</b>	234
<b>Chase Hannah</b>	46	<b>Devil Peter</b>	287
<b>Chase Henry</b>	86	<b>Devil Christopher</b>	296
<b>Chase Isaac</b>	99	<b>Devil Joshua</b>	347:350
<b>Chase Barnabas</b>	104	<b>Devil Susanna</b>	353

An Alphabetic table

1c

Deeds of Land	259	<b>Gifford Christopher</b>	330:346
<b>Dillingham Ignatius</b>	354	<b>Gifford Joseph</b>	343
<b>Doctor Tobey Acct paid</b>	363	<b>Gifford Peleg &amp; wife</b>	344
	<b>E</b>	<b>Gifford Jonathan</b>	345:347
<b>Earl [Earle] Joseph</b>	208	<b>Gifford Susanna</b>	345
<b>Earl [Earle] Barnabas</b>	324	<b>Gidley John</b>	273
<b>Easton Walter</b>	225	<b>Goddard Beriah</b>	84:186
<b>Eddy Ichabod</b>	278	<b>Green Rufus</b>	87
<b>Eldridge Elnathan</b>	347:350:353	<b>Green James</b>	80
	<b>F</b>	<b>Griffith Aaron &amp; wife</b>	3?12
	<b>G</b>	<b>Gifford Richard</b>	241:209
<b>Gifford Gideon</b>	30?	<b>Gifford David</b>	216
<b>Gifford Hannah</b>	3?34		<b>H</b>
<b>Gifford William</b>	15?	<b>Hilliar Seth</b>	48
<b>Gifford John</b>	155	<b>Hedley Henry</b>	
			357:360:75
<b>Gifford Peleg</b>	3?66	<b>Huddlestone Peleg</b>	89
<b>Gifford Daniel</b>	?72	<b>Hathaway Mary</b>	89
<b>Gifford Adam</b>	?87	<b>Hathaway Thos</b>	93:211:272
<b>Gifford Wm</b>	193	<b>Hart Luke</b>	97:245
<b>Gifford Isaac</b>	198	<b>Howland Nicholas</b>	99:181
<b>Gifford Ann</b>	200	<b>Howland Samll</b>	?03
<b>Gifford Timothy junr</b>	289	<b>Howland Job</b>	?07
<b>Gifford Peleg &amp; family</b>	29?	<b>Hathaway Simon &amp; Wife</b>	112
<b>Gifford Christopher junr</b>	294:297	<b>Hall Robert</b>	?31
<b>Gifford Job</b>	239:313	<b>Havens Joseph</b>	124:210
<b>Gifford Obediah</b>	321=328	<b>Hart Wm</b>	143

<b>Howland Daniel</b>	150:182
<b>Howland Elizabeth</b>	153
<b>Harper Eliphah</b>	153:162
<b>Hussey Jonathan &amp; Wife</b>	170
<b>Howland Benjan</b>	189:218
<b>Howland John junr</b>	191

**1d**

An alphabetic table

<b>Howland Nathll</b>	203:360	<b>K</b>	
<b>Howland Samll junr</b>	221	<b>Kerby [Kirby]</b>	43
		<b>Nathaniel</b>	
<b>Howland William</b>	225	<b>Kerby [Kirby] Ichabod</b>	65
<b>Howland Benja</b>	231	<b>Kerby [Kirby]</b>	106
		<b>Recompense</b>	
<b>Howland Barnabas</b>	240	<b>Kerby [Kirby] Silas</b>	156:315:319
<b>Hathaway Caleb</b>	242	<b>Kerby [Kirby] Nathll &amp; Wife</b>	167
<b>Howland Samll (son of Issac)</b>	244:357:362:365	<b>Kerby [Kirby] Abigail</b>	172:181:196: 232
<b>Hart Archapas</b>	365	<b>Kerby [Kirby] Robert</b>	177:315:319: 322
<b>Howland Nicholas junr</b>	248	<b>Kerby [Kirby]</b>	262
		<b>Rebeckah</b>	
<b>Hawden James</b>	250	<b>Kerby [Kirby] John</b>	284
<b>Hammond Elizabeth</b>	255	<b>Kerby [Kirby] Lydia</b>	286
<b>Hicks Thos</b>	258:309:347	<b>Kerby [Kirby] Mary</b>	341
<b>Howland Prince</b>	271	<b>Kerby [Kirby] Weston</b>	252:255
<b>Howland Abraham</b>	266:269	<b>L</b>	
<b>Hoxie Solomon</b>	270	<b>Lapham Thos &amp; Wife</b>	28:49
<b>Howland Benja</b>	279:302	<b>Lapham John junr &amp; Wife</b>	68
<b>Howland Gideon</b>	282	<b>Lapham Joseph</b>	72
<b>Hathaway Jethro</b>	292	<b>Lake Wm &amp; Wife</b>	80:91-126
<b>Huddlestone Mary</b>	304:306	<b>Landers Deborah</b>	98
<b>Howland Henry</b>	307	<b>Lapham Benja</b>	163
<b>Howland Prince &amp; family</b>	314	<b>Lapham Nicholas</b>	181:192
<b>Howland Nicholas &amp; Wife</b>	324	<b>Lapham Joshua</b>	265:269
<b>Howland Samll jur</b>	327	<b>Lawton John</b>	306:308:187: 204
<b>Hathaway Ruth</b>	331	<b>Lawton John's Daughters</b>	196
<b>Huddlestone Catherine</b>	332:335	<b>Lapham John</b>	271
<b>Horse Racing forbidden</b>	355	<b>Lotteries Discouraged</b>	326
<b>Hussey Phebe</b>	359	<b>Lawton George</b>	328
<b>Howland Issac junr</b>	363	<b>Lapham Solomon</b>	328:329

	<b>J</b>		<b>Lapham Nicholas</b>	336
<b>Joy David</b>		30		
<b>Jones Ruth</b>		46	<b>M</b> Meeting House Coakset Built	19
<b>Jennings Joseph &amp; family</b>		171:252	<b>Merihew Mary</b>	73
			<b>Merihew Joseph</b>	84:277
			<b>Mosher Robert</b>	169

Book; Men's Minutes 1727-1762; pp 1c, 1d; 11/10/2019, R Harding

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 4

**1e**

An Alphabetic Table

<b>Mosher Barnabas</b>	176		<b>Q</b>	
<b>Mosher Nathll</b>	193	Quarterly Meetings Advice		244:341
<b>Macumber John</b>	177		<b>R</b>	
<b>Macumber Wm &amp; Wife</b>	204:206	<b>Randal Wm &amp; wife</b>		3?00
<b>Mott Jacob</b>	220	<b>Reed Deborah</b>		2
<b>Mosher Joseph junr</b>	259	<b>Russell Abraham</b>		16
<b>Mosher Wm</b>	269	<b>Russell James</b>		142:??7
<b>Meeting House Newtown</b>	276	<b>Russell John</b>		50:129:272
<b>Mosher Obediah</b>	279:302	<b>Ricketson Timothy</b>		50:184:194: 210
<b>Monthly Meeting When to begin</b>	292	<b>Russell Wm</b>		62:95:135
<b>Macumber Abial</b>	294	<b>Russell Caleb</b>		77:251
<b>Macumber Wm junr</b>	303	<b>Russell Paul</b>		87:89:189:219
<b>Macumber John</b>	305	<b>Ricketson Rebeckah</b>		87
<b>Merihew John</b>	311:313:322:351& 366	<b>Russell Benja</b>		120
<b>Macumber James</b>	325	<b>Russell James junr</b>		121:139
<b>Meeting House Noque: Built</b>	341?	<b>Ricketson Wm junr</b>		127:313
<b>Merihew David</b>	49:351	<b>Russell Daniel</b>		146:343
<b>Mosher Ebenezar</b>	364	Rochester Meeting		148
<b>Meeting the time observed</b>	326	<b>Russell Wm &amp; Wife</b>		152
		<b>Ricketson Wm</b>		158:161
<b>O</b> Overseers of the Poor	348	<b>Russell Timothy</b>		164
		<b>Russell Joseph junr</b>		176:184
<b>P</b> <b>Park John</b>	173:183	<b>Ricketson Jonathan</b>		182:222

		<b>junr</b>	
<b>Powers Benja</b>	83	<b>Ricketson Benja</b>	210:216
<b>Perry John</b>	84	<b>Russell Elizabeth</b>	225:353
<b>Peckham John Stephen</b>	129	<b>Russell Sussana</b>	279:350:353
<b>Peckham John Stephen</b>	?31	<b>Russell John the 3rd</b>	250
<b>Park Sarah</b>	188:200	<b>Russell Benja</b>	265:292
<b>Peckham Hannah</b>	226	<b>Ricketson John &amp; W</b>	268:282:284
<b>Potter Stoaks [Stokes]</b>	252:312:314	<b>Ricketson Abner &amp; wife</b>	282=285
<b>Potter Joseph</b>	282	<b>Ricketson Abner &amp; wife</b>	299
<b>Potter Stephen</b>	332	Refer to the Quarterly Meeting	312
<b>Potter Mary</b>	339	<b>Russell Benja Carpenter</b>	313
<b>Potter John &amp; Wife</b>	339:341	<b>Russell Stephen</b>	319:320
		<b>Russell David</b>	319
		<b>Russell Seth</b>	324

## 1f

### An Alphabetic table

<b>Russell Job</b>	332:329:365	<b>Slocum Meribah</b>	175
<b>Russell Daniel son of James</b>	333	<b>Shearman [Sherman] Susanna</b>	187
<b>Russell Benja Son of Benja</b>	335	<b>Sisson Lemuel</b>	190:201
<b>Rider Benja</b>	339	<b>Sisson Wm</b>	219:314:328
<b>Russell Henry</b>	351=355	<b>Smith Jonathan junr</b>	207:314:328
		<b>Slocum Giles</b>	224
<b>Sawdy Samuel</b>	179	<b>Slocum Peleg</b>	224
<b>Slocum Ebenezar</b>	179:254:11	<b>Shaw Benja</b>	230:312:318
<b>Smith Benja</b>	15?	<b>Slocum Charles</b>	234
<b>Smith Hope</b>	20:21	<b>Shepherd David</b>	238
<b>Shearman [Sherman] Ebenezer</b>	28:265	<b>Smith George</b>	241:209
<b>Shearman [Sherman] Moses</b>	30	<b>Sisson John</b>	246
<b>Smith Jonathan &amp; Wife</b>	32	<b>Slocum Abraham</b>	249:251:270
<b>Smith Isaac</b>	33	<b>Smith Wm &amp; Wife</b>	251
<b>Smith Eliahip [Eliashib]</b>	37:45	<b>Slocum Benja</b>	258:314
<b>Soule, Nathan, George, Jacob</b>	39	<b>Smith Benja junr</b>	262
<b>Smith Richard</b>	4?:154	<b>Shaw Anne</b>	267
<b>Smith Humphrey &amp; Wife</b>	43:57:69	<b>Shepherd John junr</b>	264
<b>Soule Wm</b>	56	<b>Soule George</b>	154
<b>Summers Rest</b>	56	<b>Slocum Alice</b>	168

<b>Sanford Wm</b>	60:257	<b>Slocum Mary</b>	292
<b>Smith Content</b>	66	<b>Smith Gershom</b>	293
<b>Slocum Hold</b>	74:165:181	<b>Smith Deliverance</b>	294
<b>Smith Susanna</b>	80	<b>Slocum Christopher</b>	303
<b>Smith Alice</b>	82:248:251	<b>Shearman [Sherman]</b>	309
		<b>Benja junr</b>	
<b>Shearman [Sherman]</b>	95:105	<b>Shearman [Sherman]</b>	310
<b>Meribah</b>		<b>Abraham</b>	
<b>Smith Michael</b>	96	<b>Shepherd Daniel</b>	311:313
<b>Smith Thos</b>	110:114:167: 173	<b>Smith Humphrey 2nd &amp; Wife</b>	312:321
<b>Stafford David</b>	111	<b>Slocum Jonathan</b>	313:321
<b>Smith Joseph</b>	117	<b>Slocum Humphrey</b>	313:323
<b>Shearman [Sherman]</b>	119	<b>Soule Levy</b>	319
<b>Seth</b>			
<b>Slocum John</b>	128:140:194: 202	<b>Shearman [Sherman]</b>	321
		<b>Philip</b>	
<b>Stafford Abraham</b>	133	<b>Shove Samll</b>	334:365
<b>Smith David</b>	143	<b>Slocum Peleg junr</b>	337:339
<b>Smith Elezar</b>	143:201:314	<b>Slade Joseph</b>	337
		<b>Suffering of Friends</b>	342
		<b>Smith Samll</b>	343
		<b>Shepherd Abigail</b>	347
		<b>Slocum Rebakah widow</b>	351

Book; Men's Minutes 1727-1762; pp 1e, 1f; 11/10/2019, R Harding

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 5

### 1g

An Alphabetic table

<b>Smith Humphry ju<sup>r</sup></b>	354	<b>Tripp Othniel</b>	183:190
<b>Sanford George</b>	356	<b>Tripp Philip</b>	194, 270
<b>Smith Peleg ju<sup>r</sup></b>	363:364	<b>Tripp Wm</b>	265:319
<b>Soule Ruth</b>	364	<b>Tripp Samuel</b>	267
		<b>Taber John</b>	267
<b>Taber Jonathan</b>	9	<b>Trafford Philip</b>	273:285
<b>Taber Hester</b>	10	<b>Taber <del>Jaber</del> Jacob</b>	274
<b>Tucker Abraham</b>	11	<b>Tucker John</b>	295
<b>Trafford Mary</b>	24:25	<b>Tripp Francis</b>	295:326
<b>Taber Benj<sup>a</sup></b>	27	<b>Tripp Isaac</b>	312:314
<b>Traveling Friends</b>	31:70:79:162,223:23 3:242,244,257,268,27 1:300:327: <sup>328</sup> :345	<b>Thurston Edward</b>	313

<b>Taber Amos</b>	101:33	<b>Taber Wm</b>	332:333
<b>Tucker Henry ju<sup>r</sup></b>	73	<b>Taber Benj<sup>a</sup> &amp; Wife</b>	347
<b>Taber Elanor</b>	79	<b>Tucker Joseph ju<sup>r</sup></b>	364
<b>Tripp Joseph</b>	109	<b>Tripp Lydia</b>	365
<b>W</b>			
<b>Tucker Henry</b>	112	<b>Whitely John</b>	12:55:63
<b>Tucker Abraham ju<sup>r</sup></b>	122:130:133	<b>Wood W<sup>m</sup></b>	15:27:104:112:114
<b>Thomas Abraham</b>	123:300, 305, 137	<b>Wing Dorothy</b>	16
<b>Tripp Elizabeth widow</b>	125	<b>Wing Sam<sup>l</sup></b>	17:22
<b>Taber Joseph</b>	126	<b>Wing Edward</b>	17:68
<b>Tucker Benj<sup>a</sup></b>	132	<b>Wood Hannah</b>	18
<b>Taber Joseph ju<sup>r</sup></b>	136	<b>Wilcox Elizabeth</b>	27
<b>Tucker Phebe</b>	144:140	<b>Wood Kaziah</b>	37
<b>Tripp Benj<sup>a</sup></b>	143:270:304	<b>Wing Butlar</b>	38
<b>Tripp Joseph ju<sup>r</sup></b>	144	<b>Wing Stephen</b>	40
<b>Tripp Lot</b>	145	<b>Wilcox W<sup>m</sup></b>	62
<b>Tripp James</b>	182:151:163	<b>Wing Benj<sup>a</sup></b>	77:116:126
<b>Taber Tho<sup>s</sup></b>	167	<b>Wing Judariah</b>	84
<b>Tripp Robert</b>	262:169:175	<b>Wing Patience widow</b>	123
<b>Tucker James</b>	182:211	<b>Wilbour Abigail</b>	130
		<b>Wing John of</b>	134
		<b>Rochester</b>	
		<b>Wing John Abraham</b>	157:176

## 1h

### An Alphabetic Table

<b>Wing Hannah</b>	162	<b>Wing Mary</b>	190:245:265:271: 289 269
<b>Wood Mary widow</b>	167	<b>Wing Daniel</b>	269[?]
<b>Wood Daniel</b>	170	<b>Wood Isaac</b>	271
<b>Walker Bethiah</b>	175	<b>Wing Benj<sup>a</sup> ju<sup>r</sup></b>	281:334:335
<b>Wood John</b>	179	<b>Wing Sam<sup>l</sup></b>	294
<b>Wilcox Stephen</b>	188:243:347 355:359	<b>Wing Edward of</b>	299
		<b>Sandwich</b>	
<b>Wood Peace</b>	188:211:216:228	<b>White Abigail</b>	304
<b>Wanton John</b>	197	<b>Wing Joseph &amp; wife</b>	305
<b>Wood Jonathan</b>	202	<b>Wood Israel</b>	310
<b>Walker John</b>	211	<b>Wilbour Deborah</b>	325:350
<b>Wady Humphry</b>	226:232	<b>Williams John</b>	334
<b>Wing John</b>	245:265:271:190:289	<b>Wood Judidiah</b>	337
	:		
<b>Wood W<sup>m</sup> ju<sup>r</sup> &amp; wife</b>	268	<b>Wood W<sup>m</sup> Glaiser</b>	340:342
<b>Wood John</b>	269:312		
<b>Wood Josiah</b>	266	<b>Yewin Thomas</b>	52:229

**Y**



<b>Wood Luthan</b>	347:349
<b>Wilcox Tiley &amp; wife</b>	359=360=361=362[3 ?]
<b>Wood Daniel Son of Jona</b>	268

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 1g, 1h; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 6

[preceding page is blank]

10:mo:  
1727

9

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** the 18<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> month 1727  
The Seaverall meetings thereunto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Deliverance Smith** and **John Lapham** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing**  
There was Collected at this meeting for the use of friends - - - - - 0-11=01  
**John Tucker** and **Henry Tucker** are chose to oversee the meeting the Ensuing year: and **James Barker**

11:mo:  
1727

is Chosen in the room [place] of **Nicholas Davis** to have the deed of the land made to that was bought of **Stephen West Jun<sup>r</sup>** at **Acushonet [Acushnet]** to build a meeting house  
Upon: And this meeting orders **Deliverance Smith** to Pay fifteen Shillings towards y<sup>e</sup> aforesd Land  
And this meeting orders **Deliverance Smith** to pay **John Tucker** and **Henry Tucker** forty Shillings for

12 mo  
1727/28

keeping the meeting House: and **Elisha Wing** and **John Lapham** are Chose to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting  
And **John Tucker** is appointed to draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup> 15 of y<sup>e</sup> 11 month 1727  
The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Deliverance Smith** and **Josiah Merihw [Merihew]**  
Present - For **Rochester** none appeared  
**Elisha Wing** and **John Lapham** hath attended the Quarterly meeting as appointed and **John Tucker** and **Elisha Wing** hath drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
And the Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting we read at This meeting and well accepted: And **Jonathan Tabers** Condemnation is Referred for further Consideration  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup> 19 day of y<sup>e</sup> 12 month 1727/8  
The Seaverall meetings thereunto belonging called

upon: for **Dartmouth Deliverance Smith** and **John Lapham** present: for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

1:mo:  
1728

Book; Men 1727 - 1762p 9; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image Block 17, PDF page 7

10

And **Jonathan Tabers** Condemnation is referred until the next monthly meeting. And **Abraham Tucker** Deliver a certificate from this meeting in relation to his Clearness as to marriage and conversation and **Josiah Merrihew** and **Elishib Smith** are appointed to see into it and make report to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Ebenezer Slocum** also delivers another upon the same account Which **John Russell** and **John Lapham** are appointed to see into and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Henry Tucker** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to assist the women in drawing up **Hester Taber** now wife of **William Palmer** her condemnation for her outgoing in marrying Contrary to y<sup>e</sup> good order Established among friends  
No business from **Rochester** and the next monthly

2:mo:  
1728

meeting is adjourned until ye third fourth day in the next month and **Judah Smith** and **Abraham Tucker** is appointed to make up the meetings accounts with **Deliverance Smith**

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup> 20 day of y<sup>e</sup> 1 month 1728 - The several meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Deliverance Smith** and **John Lapham** present for **Rochester** none present  
The friends that were appointed to see into the **Abraham Tuckers** Clearness as to any intanglement in marriage find none enet to **Hannah Hull** of **Rhode Island** and to his conversati[‘on’ is inserted above the line] pretty orderly

As also the friends appointed to see into **Ebenezer Slocums** Clearness they report that they find nothing of any intanglement with any person Except with **Bathsheba Hull** of **Rhoad Island**: and as to his Conver - sation not so orderly as could desire but for time to come he promises to reform

11

And **John Tucker** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to draw up each of them a certificate and sign them in behalfe of y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting: And **John Tucker** and **Judah Smith** hath made up the monthly meetings accounts with

**Deliverance Smith** and the remains in ye Stock 3=07=0 [6?]

And it is referred to y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meetings judgment  
whither the monthly meeting ought not to sign a  
Condemnation against **Jonathan Tabers** proceeding  
in marriage Contrary to ye order of friends  
or to take his own Condemnation which is here also presented

Our visitors being called upon gives their account  
that they have done nothing in that service

And **John Tucker** and **John Lapham** are appointed to  
attend the Quarterly Meeting and to Draft an  
Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> same and sign it. And our Collection  
is referred to the next monthly meeting

And the matter concerning [?] **Tabor** refered  
to the Next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our  
Meeting house in Dartmouth the 15 day of ye 2 m 1728  
the several meetings thereunto belonging called  
upon. For **Dartmouth William Wood** and **Deliver**[‘ance’ squeezed below the line]  
**Smith** present for **Rochester Stephen Wing** present  
**John Tucker** and **john Lapham** hath [?] up

**Abraham Tucker** and **Ebenezer Slocums** Certificates  
and **John Tucker** hath signed them in behalf of  
the monthly meeting as appointed: and **John Tucker**

and **John Lapham** hath drawn up an Epistle to the  
Quarterly meeting and attended the same as appointed  
Collected at this meeting for the use of friends 1-11=07

And the matter concerning **Hester taber** not being  
done **Henry Tucker** and **Adam Mott** are still continued  
to draw up her condemnation: And **John Tucker** and  
**Delivrance Smith** are appointed to view the  
monthly meeting minutes in order that they may be  
put upon record

Book; Men 1727-1762; pp 10, 11; 11/8/2019, R Harding

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 8

12

And **Isaac Smith** is appointed to Record them And  
this meeting orders **Deliverance Smith** to pay  
**John Tucker** 10 shillings and **Adam Mott** 2 shillings  
And **John Whitely** and **Abigail Allen** hath laid their  
intentions of taking each other in marriage before  
this meeting and are desired to wait until the next  
Monthly meeting for their answer and to settle  
their estates so that their children may not be dam  
nified by their marrying and **Deliverance Smith**

3:mo:

1728 and **John Lapham** are appointed to assist them  
The Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this  
meeting and kindly accepted  
No business from **Rochester**  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our  
meeting house in **Dartmouth** the: 20 day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 mo:1728  
The several meetings thereunto belonging Called  
upon for **Dartmouth Deliverance Smith** and  
**John Lapham** present for **Rochester Stephen Wing**  
present **Deliverance Smith** according to order hath  
paid **John Tucker** -10 shillings and **Adam Mott** 2<sup>S</sup>  
as appointed: And **Deliverance Smith** and **John Lapham**  
are still continued to assist **John Whitely** and  
**Abigall Allen** in settling their estates before they  
have their answer and whereas **Deborah Read**  
hath in time past gone out of ye unity of friends in  
marry [sic] Contrary to the advise of friends doth now  
give in a paper of acknowledgment Condemning of  
her outgoings and **Deliverance Smith** is appointed  
to read it on a first day between this and the next  
monthly meeting. And this meeting orders **Deliverance**  
**Smith** to pay to **John Tucker** and **Henry Tucker** forty  
shillings for keeping the meeting house which is done  
according to order and **Jonathan Tabers** acknowledg  
-ment of his outgoings is referred until the next  
monthly meeting

13

And **Joseph Taber** is appointed to Read **Hester Palmers**  
Condemnation which is as followeth- - - - -

[the rest of the page is blank]

Book; Men's Minutes 1727-1762; pp 12, 13; 11/17/2019, REH Website

Image; Block 17, PDF page 9

14

The business of **Rochester** called and none presented  
and this meeting adjourns the next monthly meeting  
until the fourth second day in the next month  
4:mo:  
1728 At a monthly meeting of friends held in our  
meeting house the 24 day of the 4 month 1728- -  
The seaveral meeting thereto belong[ing] called upon for  
**Dartmouth William Wood** and **Deliverance Smith**  
present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present  
And there was collected for the use of friends: 2=05=08

and **Deliverance Smith** is still continued to read **Deborah Reads** acknowledgment and **Jonathan Tabers** acknowledgment for his outgoings in marriage was read and accepted: and **Joseph Taber** hath read **Hester Palmers** Condemnation as appointed and **Elisha Wing** and **William Wood** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and **Elisha Wing** and **John Tucker** is appointed to draft an Epistle to the same and **John Whitely** and **Abigail Allen** having settled their estates this meeting gives them their answer that they are permitted to take each other in marriage in some convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **Deliverance Smith** and **John Lapham** are appointed to see their marriage Solemnized in the Good order of truth and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting. And this meeting makes a new choice of visitors for **Dartmouth John Howland James Barker** and **Adam Mott**[:] for **Rochester Elisha Wing** and **Stephen Wing** and at this meeting **John Russell Jun: John Howland James Barker Adam Mott** and **John Tucker** jun ^ was chose to have y<sup>e</sup> deed of the meeting house land made to [left blank]

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** the 15 day of the 5 month 1728

5:mo: the seaveral meeting thereto belonging called upon for  
1728: **Dartmouth John Lapham** and **Eliashib Smith** present for **Rochester** none appeared — — —

15

And **Deliverance Smith** is still continued to read **Deborah Reads** acknowledgment and **William Wood** attended the Quarterly meeting as appointed and **John Tucker** and **Elisha Wing** hath drawn an account to y<sup>e</sup> same as appointed and **John Lapham** makes report to this meeting that he was at y<sup>e</sup> marriage of **John Whitely** and **Abigail Allen** and found nothing but that it was accomplished in good order. And this meeting agrees to come to a subscription of: 10: pounds for **Richard Patridg** for service which he hath done for friends in **England**

6: mo: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
1728: House in **Dartmouth** ye 19 Day of 6 month 1728 the seaveral meetings thereunto belonging called upon for **Dartmouth Deliverance Smith** and **John Lapham** present **Rochester Elisha Wing** present and **Deliverance Smith** hath read **Deborah Reads** acknowledgment as appointed and **John Lapham** and **Isaac Howland** is appointed to make enquiry into **Benjamin Smith** clearance as to marriage and conversation and draw up a Certificate according as they shall find it

And **William Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>** hath a mind to travil Westward

7:mo: and requires a certificate and **John Tucker** is appointed to  
1728: draw one up and sign it in y<sup>e</sup> behalf of this meeting  
**Rochester** meeting Called and no business presented  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** the 16: day of the 7 month.. 1728:  
**Dartmouth** meeting called none appeared by appointment  
**Rochester** meeting Called none appeared  
There was collected for the use of friends - - 1 08=00  
**John Tucker** and **Deliverance Smith** are appointed to  
attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw up an account  
to y<sup>e</sup> same: There hath happened some Difference between  
**Jonathan Merrihoo** and his brother **Josiah** which **John**  
**Russell Isaac Howland Henry Tucker Adam Mott** and  
**John Howland** are appointed to hear and determine  
and

Book; Men's Minutes 1727-1762; pp 14, 15; 11/17/2019, REH

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 10

## 16

And make return to the next monthly meeting  
This meeting is adjourned until the first [sixt?] day in  
the next month.

This mee[t]ing being meet according to adjournment  
the visiter brings in their account that they have  
visited the most of friends families of friends in **Apo**  
**naganset vilage** and their visits were accepted in  
love but where things were amiss they were in  
hopes they might be better

8 mo: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
1728: House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 8 month 1728  
The Seaverall meetings thereunto belonging Called  
upon for **Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **Joseph**  
**Russell Jun<sup>r</sup>** present for **Rochester Nicholas Davis**  
present **John Tucker** and **Deliverance Smith** hath  
Drawn an Epistle to the Quarterly meeting as appointed  
but it hap[pe]ned that they could not well attend it  
**Abraham Russell** and **Dinah Allen** having laid their  
Intentions of taking each other in marriage: They are  
to wait until the next monthly meeting for their answ[er]  
and **Josiah Merihoo [Merihew]** and **John Russell** are appointed to  
make inquiry into the young mans clearness and make  
Return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
The differance between **Josiah Merihoo [Merihew]** and his brother  
**Jonathan** not being ended the Same friends are still  
Continued to end y<sup>e</sup> Same and bring in their account  
to the next monthly meeting  
9:mo:

1728: And **Dorothy Wing** of **Rochester** being about to Remove to **Sandwich** to Live Disires a certificate of this meeting which **Elisha Wing** and **Nicholas Davis** is appointed to draw up in order to be Signed at our next month-ly meeting and this meeting orders **Deliverance Smith** to pay **Henry Tucker** 11 Shillings for mending the meeting House glass and the House where it was burnt

17

And **Joseph Taber** <sup>John Walker</sup> and **Elisha Wing** are appointed to Labour with **Samuel Wing** of **Rochester** to Show him the Evil of his inclinations to take a young woman to wife that is not a believer in the principles of truth Friends the people Called Quakers: and make return to the next monthly meeting of their doings therein

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meet- ing House in **Dartmouth** ye 18 day of the 9 month 1728—

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **W<sup>m</sup> Wood** and **Eliashib Smith** present **Rochester** meeting Called **Elisha Wing** and **Nicholas Davis** appeared

Whereas **Abraham Russell** and **Dinah Allen** laid their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before the last monthly meeting now they Came for their answer and friends finding nothing to hinder their intention their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **John Russell** and **Josiah Merrihoo** [**Merihew**] are appointed to see their marriage S[c]onsummated in~~d~~ the gooder of truth

And **Edward Wing** and **Patience Ellis** having laid their intention of taking each other in marriage before this meeting they are Desired to wait until the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Henry Tucker** and **Eliashib Smith** are appointed to Enquire into their Clearness and make report to the next monthly Meeting. And **James Russell** and **Mary Howland** having laid their Intentions of taking Each other in marriage before this ~~Last monthly~~ meeting they are desired to wait until our next monthly meeting for their answer and **John Howland** and **James Barker** is appointed to make Enquiry into their Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Deliverance Smith** unto **Henry Tucker** 11 Shillings  
 as ordered The friends that were appointed to Speak  
 with **Samuel Wing** are Still Continued to Labour with  
 him and bring in an account their Doings to the next  
 monthly meeting  
 and **John Tucker** is appointed to assist the women in  
 Drawing up a Condemnation against **Hannah** now  
 wife of **William Wood Juner** for proceeding Contrary to  
 the advise of friends in her marriage

*10:mo:*  
*1728:*

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** the 16 day of the 10 month 1728  
 The Seaveral meetings thereto belonging Called upon  
 fo[r] **Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** presen[t]  
 for **Rochester** none appeared by appointment  
 There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup>: use of friend[s]  
 one pound and 2 pence  
**John Russell** and **Josiah Merihoo** [Merihew] being Called upon to  
 to [sic] give in their account Concerning **Abraham Russell**  
 and **Dinah Allens** marriage Signify that they Saw nothing  
 but that it was S[c]onsumated in the good order of Truth  
**Edward Wing** and **Patience Elliss** [Ellis] Came to this meeting  
 for their answer in Referance to their taking each  
 other in marriage and they had their answer that they  
 might proceed to take each other in marriage in  
 Some Convenient time between this and the next month=  
 ly meeting and **Henry Tucker** and **Eliashib Smith** are  
 appointed to See their marriage Consumated in the  
 good order of truth and make Return to y<sup>e</sup> next  
 monthly meeting. and **James Russell** and **Mary Howland**  
 Came to this meeting for their answer and their  
 answer was that they might proceed to take each  
 other in marriage in Some Convenient time between  
 this and the next monthly meeting.

And **John Howland** and **James Barker** is appointed to  
 See their marriage Selemnized in the good order establish-  
 ed among friends and make return to the next monthly  
 meeting: Receivd of the women in mon[e]y 2 : 14 : 00  
 which was paid to **John Tucker** for keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting House  
 This meeting agrees [agrees] to ~~Come to a Subscription~~ build a  
 Meeting House at **Acushnot** [Acushnet] near the bigness of friends  
 meeting House at **Pembrook** And **Thomas Hathaway Joseph** [*carryover line*]  
**Taber Jacob Taber** and **Henry Tucker** are appointed to See  
 it done as Soon as Can be with Conveniency



And **Nicholas Davis Henry Tucker** and **Joseph Russell Jun<sup>r</sup>** : are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and to draw up an Epistle to the Same and **John Tucker** to assist them and **John Tucker** and **James Barker** are appointed to oversee the meeting House the Ensuing year And **Hannah Woods** Condemnation was Signed at this meeting and is as followeth. ~~and~~\_\_\_\_\_

[Bottom of page blank]

Book; Men 1727 – 1762, pp 18, 19; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 12

20

*20 d.* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house  
*11 mo:* in **Dartmouth** the 20 day of the 11 month 1728:  
*1728:* The Seavral meetings thereunto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth Adam Mott** and **James Barker** present  
for **Rochester** none appeared by appointment  
**Henry Tucker** and **Eliashib Smith** make Report to this meeting  
That they were at the marriage of **Edward Wing** and **Patince [Patience]**  
**Ellis** and Saw nothing but that it was Carried on in the good  
order of truth: And **John Howland** and **James Barker** also  
Signifies to this meeting that **James Russell** and **Mary Howlands**  
marriage was Consumated in the Good order of truth  
**John Tucker** and **Henry Tucker** hath drawn up an Epistle  
to y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly Meeting and **Henry Tucker** and **Nicholas Davis**  
hath attended the Quarterly meeting as appointed  
This meeting orders **Deliverance Smith** to pay **John Lapham**  
Six Shillings for keeping the meeting House  
And **John Tucker** and **Henry Tucker** are appointed to assist  
the women in Drawing up **Hope Smiths** Condemnation  
for her out goings and **Hannah Woods** Condemnation is  
Read according to order The Epistle from the Quarterly  
meet was read and kindly accepted

*12:mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
*1728/9* House in **Dartmouth** the 17 day of the 12 month 1728/29  
The Seaveral meetings thereunto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** present for  
**Rochester Stephen Wing** present  
**Deliverance Smith** hath paid **John Lapham** 6 Shillings as  
appointed **John Tucker** and **Henry Tucker** hath Drawn up  
**Hope Smiths** Condemnation and y<sup>e</sup> 2[?] Signing of it is Referred  
until the next monthly meeting and **Henry Tucker** and  
**Adam Mott** are Chose to Purge the Monthly meetings of  
Such persons that is not under the Care of friends

And this meeting doth agree [agree] and are Come to a Subscription  
for the building of **Acushonet** [**Acushnet**] meeting House

*1 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
*1729:* in **Dartmouth** the 17 day of the 1 month 1729  
The Seaverall meetings thereunto belonging Called upon

21

For **Dartmouth Willim** [**William**] **Wood** and **Adam Mott** present  
for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends £1:05<sup>s</sup>:02<sup>d</sup>

**Hope Smiths** Condemnation is Signed as appointed and

**Jabez Barker** is appointed to Read it in Some Conve  
nient time between this and the next monthly meeting  
after our meeting of worship and is as followeth

Whereas **Hope** the Daughter of **Deliverance Smith**  
and **Mary** his Wife of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol**

in **New England** having been educated among friends  
Not Regarding the fear of God the honour of her parents

Nor of friends, hath by giving way to the evil one and  
her own wicked inclinations Committed that great Sin  
of fornication which wicked action we the people <sup>of God</sup> Called

Quakers do deny all Such wicked actions and do give this  
forth as a publick Testimony against the abovesd **Hope Smith**

her ungodly and wicked action yet Si[n]cerely ~~Desireing~~

and truly Desireing that if it be the will of God Shee

May Come to a Sight and Sence of her out goings and

by an unfeigned Repentence and amendment of life

To walk as to find mercy with the Lord

Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth**

the 17 day of the 1 month 1729:

**John Tucker**

**William Wood**

**Henry Tucker**

**John Lapham**

**James Barker**

**Deliverance Smith**

**Adam Mott**

**Elisha Wing**

**Isaac Howland**

**Nicholas Lapham**

**John Howland**

**Nicholas Davis**

**Jabez Barker**

**Ruth Tucker**

**Hannah Tucker**

**Mehetabel Burril** [?]

**Phebe Tucker**

**Mary Lapham**

**Elisabeth Barker**

**Rose Howland**

**Mary Howland**

I acknowledg the above written

to be Equal and Just

**Hope Smith**

22

The business of **Dartmouth** meeting Called the visiters being Called upon to give in their accounts of their Care in visiting friends families and their account is as followeth

To the monthly meeting that is to be held in **Dartmouth** the 17 day of the first month 1729

We the Subscribers Give the monthly meeting the following account that we have visited most of the families of friends in **Dartmouth** and in most families we were kindly ~~accepted~~ Received and they Expressed a Great deal of Sattisfaction in our visits and when we gave them our advice in Love and tenderness they owned that it was the truth and hoped that it would be of good Service to them and their Children and hoped they Should be more Careful for the time to Come So that we believe that truth gaines ground in Some in Some [*sic*] families: but in other Some we received but a Cool reception and hard Reflections to our great Sorrow and trouble: but where things were amiss and out of order we did not Spare ~~to~~ Labour and Pains in true love ~~that things~~ to have them Mended, but we Must leave the Effect to y<sup>e</sup> Only Wise God who has all power in his hand So we have no more to Communicate to your Consideration but remain your friends

**John Howland**

**Phebe Tucker**

**Nicholas Davis**

**Mary Howland**

**James Barker** —————

---

**John Tucker Elisha Wing** and **Adam Mott** are Chosen to attend the Quarterly meeting and **John Tucker** and **Elisha Wing** are appointed to draw an Epistle to the Same: The business of **Rochester** meeting Called and whereas **Samuel Wing** hath refused to take friends advise: this meeting makes Choice of **Elisha Wing Joseph Taber** and **John Tucker** to Draw up a Condemnation against him and bring it to our next monthly meeting in order to be Signed

2:mo: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
1729: House in **Dartmouth** the 21 day of y<sup>e</sup> 2 month 1729  
The Seaveral meetings thereto belonging Called upon

For **Dartmouth William Wood** and **Deliverance Smith**

present for Rochester none appeared

**Jabez Barker** hath read **Hope Smiths** Condemnation  
as appointed **John Tucker** and **Elisha Wing** hath attended  
the Quarterly meeting and drawn up an Epistle to the  
Same as appointed The Epistle from the Quarterly  
was read at this meeting and kindly accepted - - -

3: mo:  
1729

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
house in **Dartmouth** the 19 day of y<sup>c</sup> 3 month 1729  
The Seaverall meeting thereto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **Jabez Barker** presen[t]

for **Rochester Savory Clifton** present

**Nicholas Davis** and **Ruth Tucker** did lay their Inten-  
tions of taking each other in marriage before this  
Meeting and **Savory Clifton** and **Jabez Barker** are  
appointed to inquire into their Clearness as to marriage  
and Conversation and make return to the next  
monthly meeting how they find things

**John Tucker** and **Elisha Wing** hath drawn up **Samuel**  
**Wings** Condemnation as appointed and it is approved and  
Signed and **Elisha Wing** and is appointed to Read the  
Same in Some Convenient time between this and the  
next monthly meeting on a first day after the meet-  
ing of worship at **Rochester** meeting house  
or Cause it to be done

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 22, 23; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 14

## 24

And the next monthly meeting is adjourned until the 4  
Second day in the 4 month next

4 mo:  
1729: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house  
in **Dartmouth** the 23 day of the 4 month 1729

The Seaverall meetings thereunto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth** none appeared by appointment  
for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

Collected for the Use of friends  $\pounds 1 - 11^s = 08^d$

Whereas **Nicholas Davis** and **Ruth Tucker** Laid their  
Intentions of taking each other in marriage before the  
Last monthly meeting Now they Came for their Answer  
and their answer was that they might proceed to take  
each other in marriage in the good order of truth in Some  
Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting  
and **John Howland** and **James Barker** are appointed to  
See their marriage Consumated and make return to the  
Next monthly meeting; and **Elisha Wing** is Still Conti-

nued to read **Samuel Wings** Condemnation  
 And **John Tucker** and **Isaac Howland** are appointed to  
 make up the meetings accounts with the Treasurer —  
**John Tucker** and **Nicholas Davis** is appointed to take  
 Some Method to procure a friend School Master  
 And this meeting makes a new Choice of visitors  
 (viz) **John Tucker** and **Adam Mott** for **Aponaganset** [**Apponegansett**]  
 and **Joseph Taber** and **Joseph Russell Jun<sup>r</sup>** for **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**]  
 For **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] **William Wood** and **Eliashib Smith**  
 For **Rocheste[r]** **Savory Clifton** and **Elisha Wing**  
**John Tucker** **Elisha Wing** and **Adam Mott** are  
 appointed to atte[n]d y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting and Draw an  
 Epistle to the Same: and this meeting ords [orders] **Deliverance**  
**Smith** to pay to **John Tucker** and **James Barker** for  
 keeping the meeting House \_\_\_\_\_ £2- 10<sup>s</sup>- 00<sup>d</sup>  
 And **Mary Traffords** acknowledgment was read at this  
 Meeting and accepted and is as followeth

25

**Dartmouth** the 15 day of the 2 month 1729  
 to the monthly meeting of friends to be held at **Dartmouth**  
 the third Second day of this instant  
 Friends whereas in time past I proceeded in marriage  
 Contrary to the Advice of frie<sup>n</sup>ds and the good order practiced  
 among them, which disorderly proceedings brought trouble to  
 friends and proved a great grief to my parents.  
 Now Friends I Condemn the abovesd Disorderly proceedings  
 as wrong and a breach of Good order; for which disorderly  
 proceeding I am heartily Sorry and pray that you would  
 Remitt mine Offence So far as pertains to you,  
 with Sincere Desires that you would Receive me under  
 your Care and for the time to Come have an Eye  
 over me for Good which is the hearty Desire of  
 Your friend \_\_\_\_\_ **Mary Trafford**

5 mo:  
1729:

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** the 21 day of the 5 month 1729  
 The Seaverall meetings thereunto Called upon  
 for **Dartmouth W<sup>m</sup> Wood** and **Adam Mott** present  
 for **Rochester Nicholas Davis** present  
**John Howland** and **James Barker** makes report to  
 this meeting that **Nicholas Davis** and **Ruth Tuckers**  
 marriage was Consumated in the Good order of truth  
**John Tuck** [**Tucker**] and **Isaac Howland** is appointed to make  
 up accounts with the Executor of our treasurer  
**Deliverance Smith** deceased:  
**John Tucker** hath attended the Quarterly meeting  
 and Drawn up an Epistle to the Same as appointed  
 And this meeting makes Ch[o]ice of **Adam Mott** to be our

Treasurer in the Room [Replacement] of our friend **Deliverance Smith** deceased: The Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting and kindly accepted And this meeting agrees to Come to a Subscribion of four pounds to renew the yearly meeting Stock

Book; Men 1727 – 1762; pp 24, 25; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 15

26

6 mo:  
1729: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 18 day of the 6 month 1729 The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth William Wood** and **Henry Tucker** present for **Rochester** none appeared by appointment **John Tucker** and **Isaac Howland** are Still Continued to make up the accounts with the Executor of y<sup>e</sup> treasur[er] There is a deed drawn up and Signed according to appointment for the meeting House Land at **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**]:

7 mo:  
1729: At a monthly meeting of friends held [at] our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 15 day of y<sup>e</sup> 7 Month 1729: The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **John Howland** present for **Rochester Nicholas Davis** present Whereas the Last Quarterly meeting Sent for fower [four] pounds to renew the yearly meeting Stock which this meeting hath Gathered and **John Howland** <sup>is appointo</sup> to Carry the Same to y<sup>e</sup> next Quarterly meeting **Rochester** meeting Called and no business presented **John Tucker William Wood John Howland** and **Nicholas Davis** are appo[i]nted to attend the ~~Quarter~~ the Quarterly meeting next and to Draw an Epistle to the Same and this meeting is adjourned til y<sup>e</sup> first Sixth day in the next month

This meeting being met according to adjournment this third day of the 8 month 1729: the visitors being Called upon to give in their account of how they find things. under their Care in friends fam[i]lies they give the following account that they have visited in a pretty Generall way the families of friends that are under their Care and things pretty well for the most part so far as they Saw but in Some families not not [*sic*] So well as they desire and this meeting agreas [agrees] that when the <sup>books</sup> (viz) **Robert Barclays** apollegies that are near ready to Come out of the press that when they are ready then they Shall have the remainder of the

Mony for printing them  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
*8 mo:*  
*1729*  
..... In **Dartmouth** the 20 day of the 8 month 1729:  
The Seaverall meetings ther[e]to belonging Called upon

27

For **Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** present  
for **Rochester Savory Clifton** present  
The 4 pounds that was gathered the Last monthly meeting  
for Renewing the yearly meeting Stock was Carried and  
Delivered to the Quarterly meeting as appointed  
**John Tucker W<sup>m</sup> Wood** and **Nicholas Davis** hath attended  
the Quarterly meeting and Drawn an account to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
according to appointment And this meeting doth Still  
Continue those friends that was to git a friend School mas-  
ter and that he Shall be a Grammer according to former  
Advice and this meeting to be at the Charge thereof  
No business from **Rochester** presented  
The Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting was Read at this  
Meeting and kindly accepted  
*9 mo:*  
*1729*  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** the 17 day of the 9 month 1729  
The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth Joseph Taber** and **Joseph Russell Jun<sup>r</sup>** presen[t]  
for **Rochester Nicholas Davis** present  
**Benjamin Taber** and **Susanna Lewis** desires this meeting[s?]  
approbation in taking each other in marriage  
and they are desired to wait until our next monthly  
meeting for their answer And **Nicholas Davis** and  
**Adam Mott** are appointed to make Enquiry into  
their Clearness with respect to marriage and Con-  
versation and make return to the next monthly meeting  
And **W<sup>m</sup> Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>**: Desires a Certificate from this  
Meeting of his Clearness in marriage and Conversation  
And **Jabez Barker** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to enquire  
into the Same and make ðe report to the next monthly  
Meeting how they find things Relating to that Affair  
and **Elisabeth Willcox [Wilcox]** daughter of **Stephen Willcox [Wilcox]**  
having gone out of the Order of friends in having a  
Child and She being not married This meeting doth  
appoint **John Tucker** and **William Wood** to assist the  
women in Drawing up her Condemnation  
No business presented from **Rochester**

*10 mo:*  
1729: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** the 15 day of the 10 month 1729  
The Seaverall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth William Wood** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester John Wing** present  
**Ebenezer Shearman** and **Wait Barker** having laid their Intentions of taking each other in Marriage before this meeting they are desired to wait until our next for their answer and **Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>** and **Henry Tucker** are appointed to Enquire into their Clearness and Conversation and make Report to the next monthly meeting: and **Thomas Lapham** and **Abigall Wilber [Wilbur]** laid their Intentions of taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** is appointed to make inquiry into their Clearness and Conversation and make report to our next monthly meeting  
**Nicholas Davis** and **Adam Mott** having made Enquiry into **Benjamin Taber** and **Susanna Lewises** Clearness and Conversation make report to this meeting that they find nothing to hinder their proceedings: and this meeting Receiv'd forty Shillings of the women: and there was Collected by this meeting for the use of friends ————— 01 - 05 = 00  
**John Tucker** and **Isaac Howland** hath made up this meetings accounts with the Executor of the Treasurer and there Remains in the Stock Seaven pounds and Six Shilling: 7 = 06 = 00 and this mony is all Disposed of Except one pound ten Shillings and Six pence which is put in to the Treasurers hands  
**Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** is appointed to take Care of the meeting House: **Joseph Taber Jacob Taber** and **Tho<sup>s</sup> Hathaway** is appointed to oversee the burying Ground at **Cushnot [Acushnet]**. **John Tucker Joseph Russell Jun<sup>r</sup>** and **Henry Tucker** are appointed to attend - the Quarterly meeting and Draw up an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same and **Adam Mott** and **Isaac Smith** is appointed to peruse the monthly meeting munits [minutes] with **John Tucker** in order that they may be put on Record and **Isaac Wood** is appointed to Read **Elisabeth Willcox [Wilcox]** her Condemnation which is as Followeth:

[top half of page is blank]

*11 mo:*  
1729/30 And this meeting orders those friends that are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting to pay the remainder part of the mony for **Robert Barclays** appollegies and bring them to our next monthly meeting and y<sup>e</sup> meeting to pay them the mony again  
**Rochester** meeting Called and no business presented



*11 mo:*  
1729/30 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** the 19 day of the 11 month 1729/30 The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Adam Mott** present for **Rochester Nicholas Devis [Davis]** present **Henry Tucker** makes report to this meeting that he hath made Enquiry into **Ebenezer Shearmans** Clearness as to marriage and Conversation and finds nothing to hinder his proceedings: **Ebenezer Shearman** and **Wait Barker** Came to this meeting for their answer

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 28, 29; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 17

### 30

And there answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth and **Adam Mott** and **Eliashib Smith** is appointed to See it done and make report to the next monthly meeting And likewise **Benjamin Taber** and **Susanna Lewis** Came to this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they may proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **Nicholas Davis** and **John Walker** is appointed to to [sic] See their marriage Consumated and in the Good order of truth and make Return to the next monthly meeting And **Tho<sup>s</sup> Lapham** and **Abigal Wilber [Wilbur]** Came to this meeting for their answer Enquiry being made into their Clearness and Conversation and nothing appearing to hiender their proceedings their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth and **John Russell** and **Nicholas Lapham** is appointed to See the Same Consumated in the abovesd order and make report to our next monthly meeting: **Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>** hath attended y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting as appointed and **John** and **Henry Tucker** hath drawn an Epistle to the Same

*12 mo:*  
1729/30 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 16 day of the 12 month 1729/30 The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth W<sup>m</sup> Wood** present for **Rochester Nicholas Davis** **Nicholas Davis** and **John Walker** that they attended **Benja<sup>n</sup> Tabers** marriage and that it was Carried on in good order as far as they Saw. And likewise **Adam Mott** and **Eliashib Smith** makes report to this meeting that they attended **Ebenezer Shearmans** marriage and that it was Consu-

mated in good order. and **John Russell** and **Nicholas Lapham** makes report to this meeting that they attended **Tho<sup>s</sup> Lapham** Marriage and they Saw nothing but that it was Carried on in Good order: **David Joy** and **Mary Taber** Laid their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and they are desired to wait until our next for their answer and **Joseph Taber** and **Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>**: are appointed to make Enquiry into

31

*1 mo:*  
*1730:* Their Clearness and Conversation and bring in their account to the next monthly meeting. **Rochester** business Called & none present[ed]  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** the 16 day of the 1 month 1730

The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmou[th]** **William Wood** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester** none appeared **Moses Shearman** and **Meribah Wood** laid their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and are desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Jabez Barker** and **John Lapham** are appointed to make Enquiry into their Clearness and Conversation and make return to our next Monthly meeting how they find things and Likewise **Gideon Gifford** and **Elisabeth Allen** laid their intentions of taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and are desired to wait until our next monthly meeting for their answer and **Adam Mott** and **Eliashib Smith** are appointed to make Enquiry into their ~~th~~ Clearness and Conversation and make return to our next how they find things And our friends **Mary [R?]ennal** and **Mary Lewis** from **Pensalvania [Pennsylvania]** was here and their Certificates was read to this meetings Sattisfaction

And there was Collected at this meeting — — 2 — 10 = 06  
**William Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>** desiring a Certificate this meeting doth grant him one: and this meeting is adjourned until the first Sixth day in next month

This meeting being mett according to adjournment this first Sixth day in the 2d month 1730

The Visitors brings in their account of their visits which is as followeth: We have visited the famlies of friends in a pretty Generall way that is under our Care and in Some families things pretty well as far as we Saw and in other Some not well where we gave advice which did seam to be well taken: **John Tucker** **Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>** **Henry Tucker** and **Adam Mott** are Chose to attend the Quarterly meeting and draw an Epistle to the Same

*2 mo:*  
*1730* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 20 day of y<sup>e</sup>: 2 month 1730

The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for

**Dartmouth Joseph Taber** and **Adam Mott** present for  
**Rochester** none appeared by appointment

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 30, 31; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 18

32

**John Tucker Henry Tucker Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>** and **Adam Mott** attended the Quarterly meeting as appointed and drew an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup>. [the] Same as ordered and **David Joy** and **Mary Taber** Came to this meeting for their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and Enquiry being made into their Clearness and nothing appearing to hinder their proceedings in that affair they had their answer that they might proceed to take Each other in marriage in the Good order of truth in some Convenient time between this and y<sup>e</sup>. next monthly meeting and **Joseph Taber** and **Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>** is appointed to see their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting and Likewise **Moses Shearman [Sherman]** and **Meribah Wood** Came for their answer and their answer was that they might take each other in marriage in the Good order of truth in some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **Jabez Barker** and **John Lapham** are appointed to see their marriage Solemnized in the aforesd [aforesaid] order and make return to the next monthly meeting and: **Gideon Gifford** and **Elisabeth Allen** Came for their answer and their answer was that they might take each other in marriage in the good order of truth in some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** is appointed to see it Consummated in the aforesd order and make return to the next monthly meeting: and **Jonathan Smith** and his wife their Certificate was read at this meeting and is as followeth  
From our monthly meeting held at **Providence** the 8 day of the 2 month 1730.

To friends at **Dartmouth** Greeting: &<sup>C</sup>

Dear friends after the Sallutation of our Love these are to Ceartify you that whereas **Jonathan Smith** and his wife desired a few lines from this meeting for your Sattisfaction of what station they stood in when they went from us these therefore are to inform you th[?] they had ryt [?] it in

33

Some things in time past yet since their Conversation has been such as demonstrated a reformation and a Return towards friends so that they were received and under the Care of this meeting when

they went from us and we recommend them as such to you desiring  
your Care over them for their preservation in the truth

Signed by  
**Josiah Owen**                      **Seth Aldrich**                      **Benjamin Pain**  
**Samuel Aldrich**                  **Moses Aldrich**                  **Nathaniel Gibson**  
**Thomas Smith**                  **Joseph Arnold**                  **Benjamin Taste [Tabre?]**  
**Stephen Swett**

And the Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read at this  
Meeting and kindly accepted

*3 mo:*  
1730 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** the 18 day of the 3 month 1730

the Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth**  
**William Wood** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester** none appeared  
**Joseph Taber** gives this meeting an account that **David Joy**  
and **Mary Tabers** marriage is Consummated in the good order of  
truth; and Likewise **John Lapham** gives an account that  
**Moses Shearman** and **Meribah Woods** marriage was  
Sonsummated [consumated] in in the good order of truth  
and likewise **Eliashib Smith** gives this meeting an account  
that **Gideon Gifford** and **Elisabeth Allens** marriage was  
Consummated in the good order of truth --

**Isaac Smith** and **Mary Willcox [Wilcox]** Laid their intentions of taking  
Each other in marriage before this meeting and weare desired to  
wait until our next monthly meeting for their answer and  
**John Lapham** and **Henry Tucker** are Chosen to enquire into  
their Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation and  
bring in an account to y<sup>e</sup>. [the] next monthly meeting have they find things  
and whereas **Amoz [Amos] Taber** hath ~~hath~~ married Contrary to the  
advise of friends this meeting makes Choice of **John Tucker** and  
**Jabez Barker** to draw up his Condemnation and bring it to our  
next monthly meeting in order to be Signed  
and **Adam Mott** is appointed to get a new book to Record the  
monthly meeting munits [minutes] in and this meeting orders **Adam Mott**  
to pay **Isaac Smith** 2<sup>l</sup>. 15<sup>s</sup> for Recording the monthly meeting munits

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 32, 33; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 19

### 34

*4 mo:*  
1730 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house  
the: in **Dartmouth** the 22 day of y<sup>e</sup>. [the] 4 month 1730 --.

The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth William Wood** and **Adam Mott** present for  
**Rochester** none appeared by appointment  
**Isaac Smith** is appointed to be assisting to **John Tucker** in  
the place and Stead of **John Tucker Jun<sup>er</sup>** late deceased  
**John Lapham** and **Henry Tucker** gives this meeting an account  
that they find nothing to hinder **Isaac Smith** and **Mary Willcox [Wilcox]**  
in Respect to marriage  
**Isaac Smith** and **Mary Willcox** Came for their answer

and their answer was that they might take each other in marriage in some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **John Lapham** and **Henry Tucker** are appointed to see the same Consumated and in the good order of truth and to bring in their account to our next

**Joseph Borden** of **Tiverton** and **Abigil [Abigail] Russell** of **Dartmouth** laid their intentions of marriage before this meeting and are desired to wait for their answer until our next

W: Visitors nominated for **Rochester Elisha Wing** and **John Wing**, for **Cushnet [Acushnet] Nicholas Davis** and **Joseph Taber** For **Dartmouth Ponaganset [Aponaganset] John Tucker John Howland James Barker** and **Adam Mott**. For **A Coakset [Acoaxet] William Wood** and any one of the above named for **Ponaganset John Tucker Adam Mott Elisha Wing** and **Henry Tucker** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw up an account to y<sup>e</sup>. Same

The Suffering of friends at **Rochester** whereof an account was presented to this meeting which is accepted

This meeting orders that **Adam Mott** take 50 Shillings out of the Stock for halfe a year keeping the meeting house

5 mo: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
1730 House in **Dartmouth** the 20 day of the 5 month 1730:  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **William Wood** and **Henry Tucker** present: **Rochester** meeting Called none appeared  
**John Lapham** and **Henry Tucker** gives this meeting an account that they was at the marriage of **Isaac Smith** and **Mary Willcox**

### 35

And Said nothing but that it was Carried on in the good order of truth; **John Tucker** and **Elisha Wing** have attended the Quarterly meeting; and Drawn up an account to y<sup>e</sup>. Same: according to the order of the Last monthly meeting.

The Epistle from y<sup>e</sup>. Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting and kindly accepted:

And **Joseph Borden** and **Abigail Russell** appeared at this meeting for their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage: and things appearing Clear they had their answer that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth in some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to See their marriage Consumated in abovesd [abovesaid] order and make return to the next monthly meeting

There was Collected at this meeting for the use of friends 3<sup>£</sup>=00<sup>s</sup>=6<sup>d</sup>  
**Adam Mott** hath paid 2<sup>£</sup>=15<sup>s</sup>=0<sup>d</sup>: to **Isaac Smith** for the Recording the monthly meeting munits: [minutes]

And **Amos Tabers** Condemnation was Signed at this meeting and **Jabez Barker** is ordered to read it at **Cushnet** meeting on a first day at thend of the meeting of worship

6 mo: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
1730: in **Dartmouth** the 17 day of the 6 month 1730

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **William Wood** and **Adam Mott** present: **Rochester** meeting Called **Elisha Wing** and **Stephen Wing** present:

**Jolhn Howland** and **Adam Mott** gives this meeting an account that they was at the marriage of **Joseph Borden** and **Abigail Russell** and Saw nothing but that it was Consumated in the Good order of truth

**Jabez Barker** hath read **Amos Tabers** Condemnation according to y<sup>e</sup>. order of the last monthly meeting and is as followeth —————

Whereas **Amos Taber** Son of **Joseph Taber** of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** in y<sup>e</sup>. **Province of y<sup>e</sup> Massachusets bay** in **New England** hath from his Childhood been Educated among friends; his father and mother both of them the people Called Quakers —

yet

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 34, 35; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 20

### 36

yet he in disregard to friends and the Good advice given him to the Contrary (who Laboured with him in love)

Gone Contrary to their advice and proceeded in marriage with a woman of an unclear Conversation having had a bastard Child some time before

which proceedings hath been to the great greif of his father and the trouble of friends: for which Disorderly proceedings we are therefore Concerned to give this forth as a

publick Testimony against such disorderly proceedings: and do deny the sd **Amos Taber** to be one of us the people Called Quakers: Truly Desiring that he may return and find Mercy with the Lord

Tenderly advising all friends Children to beware of keeping bad and vain company least they are drawn into things that are evil and Dishonour the blessed truth we profess and Disgrace themselves

Signed by order of sd meeting

**Joseph Russell Ju<sup>r</sup>**

**John Tucker**

**Henry Tucker**

**Jedediah Wood**

**William Wood**

**Judah Smith**

**Peter Allen**

**Joseph Taber**

**Adam Moot**

**Eliashib Smith**

**Joseph Russell**

**William Wood Ju<sup>r</sup>**

**Joseph Tucker**

**John Lapham**

**Jonathan Wood** —————

And whereas there was a paper presented to the Prepara-  
ritive meeting Signed by one **Thomas Cesar** an Indian  
signifying his Desire to be under the Care and in unity With  
friends. This meeting makes Choise of **John Tucker** and

**William Wood** to make Enquiry into his Life and Conversation to know whither it be agreable to our principle and bring in their account to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting and **Adam Mott** hath paid **Jabez Barker** 2=10=0: out of the meetings Stock for halfe a year keepin the Meeting House

**Rochester** meeting business Called and no business presented and whereas **Adam Mott** was one of the overseers of our monthly meeting and Desireing to be Excused from that Service: this meeting makes Choice of **John Howland** to Serve in his room

*7 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
*1730:* house in **Dartmouth** the 21 day of the 7 month 1730  
The Seaveral meetings thereto belonging Called upon

37

For **Dartmouth Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>** present  
for **Rochester Stephen Wing** present

And **John Tucker** and **William Wood** gives this meeting an account that they have mad [made] Enquiry into the life and Conversation of **Thomas Case** and find nothing but that it hath been Orderly and this meeting thinks fit to receive him under their Care

And whereas Friends of **Cushnet [Acushnet]** hat [hath] Signified to our preparitive meeting of their desire to have a meeting of worship settled there on every first day as well the first day preceeding our monthly meeting as other first days which is Granted

And whereas the Stable that was built to put Travilars Horces in being very much out of Repare this meeting appoints **Jabez Barker** to repare it and bring in his account to the next monthly meeting

And this meeting agreaeth to Come to a Subscribtion towards the finnishng of **Cushnot** meeting House

And whereas **Eliashib Smith** having Signified to our preparitive meeting of his desire of Laying his intentions of Marriage with **Adry Gifford** and the matter appearing Something Diffecult by reason of his not having her fathers Consent which matter this meeting thinks propper to refer to the Consideration of y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting next for their Judgment – And **Elisha Wing Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>** and **John Tucker** to attend the Quarterly meeting and to draw an account to the Same

And **Keziah Wood** Wife of **William Wood jun<sup>r</sup>** her Certificate was read at this meeting and accepted and she to be under the Care of this meeting.

And the visiters of **Rochester** gives this meeting an account that they have visited the families of friends belonging to their Care and y<sup>e</sup> acc<sup>t</sup>: is as followeth

To the monthly meeting to be held in **Dartmouth** the 21 day of the 7 month 1730: These may inform that we have visited the families of friends belonging to our meeting at **Rochester** and we were received in love and things for the most part was pretty well Excepting some few things not so well as we Could Desire but upon Reproof there was promise of Reformation

**John Wing**  
**Elisha Wing**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 36, 37; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 21

**38**

And this meeting is adjourned until the first sixth day in y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> month next This meeting being met according to adjournment this 2 day of of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1730: The visitors of **Aponaganset** and **Coakset [Acoaxet]** weekly meetings gives this meeting an account That they have visited y<sup>e</sup> families of friends for the most part under their Care and things for y<sup>e</sup>: most part pretty well as far as they Saw but not all together well

8: 1730 At a monthly meeting of friends held in **Dartmouth** the 11 Day of the 8 month 1730: **Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Lapham** and **Adam Mott** present: **Rochester** meeting Called **Elisha Wing** present: **Jebez Barker** gives this meeting an account that he has worked about the Stable that he was appointed to Repaire and his wor and the nailes that used about it Comes to 13 Shillings and **Adam Mott** is ordered to pay it out of the meetings Stock

**Butler Wing** Son of **Elisha Wing** of **Rochester** and **Bethsheba Clifton** daughter of **Lavery Clifton** of s<sup>d</sup> town have Laid their Intentions of taking each other in marriage: before this meet =ing and are desired to wait til y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer: and **Stephen Wing** and **John Wing** are appoin = ted to Enquire into their Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make report to the next monthly meeting: And the Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting and kindly accepted

And the matter Concerning **Eliashib Smith** and **Audry Gifford** that was refered to the Quarterly meeting the Judgment of the Quarterly meeting is that whereas her father **Christopher Gifford** his reason against their proceeding in marriage is of no weight or vallue that friends may admit of their pro = ceeding in marriage to each other

**Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>**: hath attended the Quarterly meeting as appointed and **John Tucker** hath drawn an account to the Same according to the Order of the Last monthly meeting: And whereas it was proposed to the Consideration



of this meeting whither ~~th~~ it might not be proppor for  
The monthly meeting to be at the Charge of showing Travilers  
Horces that Comes to Labour in the Gospel among us  
which this meeting thinks to be very well and agrees to  
and

39

And whereas there was a Complaint to the visiters from **Jacob Soule** (which was presented to this meeting) Concerning **Nathan Soules** Son **George** that he hath begotten his daughter with Child absented himselfe and it is the mind of this meeting that **Nathan Soule** should do his Endeaver to git his Son home and that he and the young woman should have a hearing face to face before Som Sollid friends both men and women that may be unconcerned and the sd **Nathan Soule** to give an account to the next monthly meeting of what he hath done in the matter

*9 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in  
1730 **Dartmouth** the: 16 day of the 9 month 1730

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **William Wood** and **Adam Mott** present  
**Rochester** meeting Called **Elisha Wing** present:

The friends that were appointed to See into **Butler Wing** and **Bethsheba Cliftons** Clearness have sent an account to this meet=  
ing in writing that they have mad inquirey and find nothing to  
the Contrary but that he may proceed in marriage with  
**Bethsheba Clifton**

And **Butler Wing** and **Bethsheba Clifton** appeared at this meet=  
ing for their answer in relation to ther taking Each other in  
marriage and things appearing Clear they had their answer  
that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in  
Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly  
meeting, and **Stephen Wing** and **John Wing** are appointed to see  
their marriag Consumated in the good order of truth and  
make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Adam Mott** hath paid **Jabez Barker** 13 Shillings out of  
the monthly meetings Stock as appointed

And **Nathan Soule** gives this meeting an account that he hath  
Spoken with his Son **George** and that he is willing to have a hear=  
ing with the young woman provided that **Jacob Soule** would  
become bound not to take that advantage to prosecute him in y<sup>e</sup> Law  
And **Jacob Soule** hath Complained to y<sup>e</sup> Visiters that **Nathan  
Soule** was instrumental or Some Ways Incouraging in his  
absenting him selfe so as not to be brought to Justice in the  
matter relating to his daughter

This meeting makes Choice of **Henry Tucker Eliashib Smith**  
**John Howland Thomas Smith** and **Isaac Howland**

to

To talk with **Nathan Soule** and **Jacob Soule** face to face to see how things are and to bring in their account to the next monthly meeting

And there was a paper Signed at this meeting and in behalf of the meeting in order to send to our present Governor **Jonathan Belcher** Signifying our willingness to Comply with giving him his Sallery according to the Kings Instructions and **Henry Tucker** is appointed to Carry and to make return to the next monthly meeting

*10: mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
1730 in **Dartmouth** the 21 day of the 10 month 1730

**Dartmouth** meeting Called upon **Henry Tucker** and **John Howland** present **Rochester** meeting Called **Nicholas Davis** present  
The friends that were appointed to See **Butler Wing** and **Bethsheba Cliftons** marriage Solemnized not being present it is refered to the next monthly meeting

**Henry Tucker** makes report to this meeting that he hath not been to Carry the Letter to the Governor: he is still Continu=  
=ed to do it and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Stephen Wing** and **Margrate Clifton** both of **Rochester** did lay their intentions of taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait for their an=  
=swer until the next monthly meeting and **Elisha Wing** and **Joseph Tabor** are appointed to see into their Clearness and make report to the next monthly meeting

And **Stephen Willcox** Son of **Stephen Willcox** and **Mary Thomas** both of **Dartmouth** Laid their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait for their answer til the next monthly meeting

And the friends that were appointed to talk with **Nathan** and **Jacob Soule** have given in an account in writing to this meeting of their doings therein

And this meeting Chooseth **Henry Tucker** and **James Barker** to overse the meeting House for the year Insuing

There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends 1= 06 =04 and there was 1- 15= 0 given by the womens meeting

Towards keeping the meeting House

And this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay **Jabez Barker** 2£=10<sup>s</sup>=00<sup>d</sup> out of the meetings Stock for halfe a years kepping the meeting house: And this meeting appoints **John Tucker Henry Tucker**

**Elisha Wing** and **Thomas Smith** to attend the Quarterly meeting next and to Draw an Epistle to the Same

And this meeting agrees to come to a Subscription for **Joshua** a friend belonging to [**Gesmanauth**] he being in a Low Condition as to his worldly affaires

And it was proposed whither it might not be proper to do Something towards Giting a School master to teach friends Children which is refered to the next monthly meeting

*11 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
*1730/31* in **Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup> 18 day of the 11 month 1731/30

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Isaac Howland** present: **Rochester** meeting Called **John Wing** appeared **John Wing** and **Stephen Wing** Give this meeting an account that they were at the marriag of **Butler Wing** and **Bethsheba Clifton** and Saw nothing but that it was Carried on in the Good order of friends.

And **Elisha Wing** hath Sent an account to this meeting that he hath made Inquiry into y<sup>e</sup> Clearness and Conversation of **Stephen Wing** and finds nothing to hinder his proceedings in Respecting marriage

And **William Wood** and **Adam Mott** makes report to this meeting that they have enquired into the life and Conversation of **Stephen Willcox** and find nothing to hinder his proceedings.

And **Stephen Wing** and **Margrate Clifton** appeared at this desireing an answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and had their answer that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth in Some Convenient time between this and the next Monthly meeting and **Joseph Taber** and **John Walker** are appoited to See their marriage Consumated in the above s<sup>d</sup> order and Make return to the next monthly meeting.

And **Stephen Willcox** and **Mary Thomas** Came to this meeting Came to this meeting for their answer as to their takin each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the Good order of friends in Some Convenient time between this and the next Monthly meeting and **William Wood** and **Adam Mott** are appoin-  
=ted to see their marriage Solemnized in the above Good order and make report to the next monthly meeting.

And **Richard Smith** Son of **Judah Smith** and **Dorothy Potter** daughter of **Stokes Potter** deceased both of **Dartmouth**, laid their intentions of taking each other in Marriage before this meeting

and

And were desired to wait until the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Isaac Howland** and **John Russell** are appointed to inquire into his Clearness and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting how they find things

And **Henry Tucker** makes report to this meeting that he hath Sent the Letter which the Monthly Meeting ordered to be sent to the Governour; by **Samuel** There a **Mendon** friend the friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting have attended it and drawn an Epistle to the Same According to Order

The Epistle at from the Quarterly Meeting was read at this meeting and well accepted

And **William Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>** and his wives Marriage Certificate was read at this meeting to friends Satisfaction

**Stephen Willcox** desires Leave of this meeting of Worship which this meeting allowes of

And whereas the Com<sup>tee</sup>: that was Chose to hear **Nathan Soule** and **Jacob Soule** Concerning the Difference between them not having made a final Issue of the Same **John Tucker** **John Tucker Jabez Barker** and **John Russell** are aded to them to Judg and Determine the matter and make return to the next monthly meeting: no business from **Rochester**

*12  
month:  
1730/1*

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 15 day of the 12 month 1730/31 **Dartmouth** meeting Called **William Wood** and **Adam Mott** present: **Rochester** meeting Called **Stephen Wing** present **Joseph Taber** and **John Walker** gives this meeting an account that they Was at the marriage of **Stephen Wing** and **Margrat Clifton** and that it was Carried on in Good order as far as they saw And **Adam Mott** Gives this meeting an account that he was at the marriage of **Stephen Willcox** and **Mary Thomas** and Saw nothing but that it was performed in good order

**John Russell** and **Isaac Howland** Give this meeting an account that they have made Enquiry into the Clearness and Conversation of **Richard Smith** and find nothing to hinder his proceeding in marriag with **Dorothy Potter** according to their Intentions and **Richard Smith** and **Dorothy Potter** Came to this meeting for their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and had their answer that they might proceed to take each other in Marriage in the Good order of friends in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **John Russell** and **Isaac Howland** are appointed to See their Marriage accomplished in the aforesd

order and make return to the next monthly meeting  
and **Eliashib Smith** and **Audry Gifford** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this Meeting  
and were desired to wait til the next monthly meeting  
for their answer

43

And **Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** to See into his Clearness  
respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next  
Monthly Meeting

And **Humphry Smith** Son of **Deliverance Smith** deceased and  
**Mary Willcox** Daughter of **Jeremiah Willcox** both of **Dartmouth**  
did Lay their intentions of taking Each other in marriage before  
this meeting and were desired to wait til y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
for their answer and **Isaac Howland** and **Nicholas Lapham** are  
appointed to Enquire into the young mans Clearness and make  
Report to the next monthly meeting

and **Nathaniel Curby** Son of **Robert Curby** and **Abigall Russell**  
Daughter of **James Russell** both of **Dartmouth** did lay their intentions  
of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and  
Were desired to wait for their answer until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
Meeting and **W<sup>m</sup> Wood** and **Jedidiah Allen** are appointed to make  
Enquiry into his Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation  
and make report to the next monthly meeting

and **Eliashib Smith** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to mak up  
the monthly meeting accompts with y<sup>e</sup> treasurer and bring in  
their account to the next monthly meeting

And whereas the Com<sup>tee</sup>: nominated at the Last monthly meeting  
to Judg upon **Nathan** and **Jacob Soules** difference, not all agreing  
in Judgment this meetings Judgment is that the Majority of s<sup>d</sup>  
Com<sup>tee</sup>: Shall determine the matter

Which they Quickly did and brought in their Judgment which  
was that he the s<sup>d</sup> **Nathan Soule** Should Come to the next  
monthly meeting and acknowledg to the meeting that he  
was to blame in the above mentioned promised

and **Richard Smith** Desires Leave of this meeting that he  
may Solemnize his marriage on a fourth Day after the meeting  
of worship

*1 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
*1730/31* in **Dartmouth** the 15 day of y<sup>e</sup> 1 month 1730/31

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **William Wood** and **Adam Mott**  
present **Rochester** meeting Called **Nicholas Davis** present  
**John Russell** and **Isaac Howland** give this meeting an account  
that they were at **Richard Smith** and **Dorothy Potters** marriage  
and Saw nothing but that it was performed in good order  
**Adam Mott** and and **Joseph Tucker** Signifies to this meeting that  
they enquired into the Conversation and Clearness of **Eliashib**  
**Smith** in relation to marriage and find nothing to hinder his

proceedings in that affair

**Nicholas Lapham** and **Isaac Howland** gives an account that they have made Inquiry into the Clearness and Conversation of **Humphry Smith** and find nothing to hinder his proceeding in marriage according to ~~their inte~~ his intentions.

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 42, 43; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 24

44

And **William Wood** hath made inquiry into y<sup>e</sup> Clearness and Conversation of **Nathaniel Curby** and finds nothing to hinder his proceedings in relation to marriage

**Eliashib Smith** and **Audry Gifford** appeared at this meeting and desired the meetings answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **John Howland** and **John Russell** are appointed to see their marriage Consumated and mak return to the next monthly meeting

**Humphry Smith** and **Mary Willcox** Came to this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth and **William Wood** and **Henry Tucker** are appointed See their marriage Sollemnized in the above s<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Nathaniel Curby** and **Abigail Russell** Came to this meeting for their answer in Relation to their taking Each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly Meeting in the good order of truth: and and **Thomas Smith** and **John Russell** are appointed to See their marriage Consumated in y<sup>e</sup> aforesd order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

**Eliashib Smith** and **Isaac Smith** have made up the monthly meetings accompts with **Adam Mott** and there remains in the Stock —————:2 -15 =01  
The matter Concerning **Nathan Soule** is refered to the next monthly meeting

And **John Tucker James Barker** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting next and to draw up an account to y<sup>e</sup> Same

There was Collected at this meeting —————:2£ -01<sup>s</sup> =05<sup>d</sup>  
and **Rochester** visiters gives this meeting an account

that they have visited the families of friends belonging to their Care and find things indifferent well  
and **Cushnot [Acushnet]** visitors gives an account that they have visited the families of friends that belong to their Care and find things pretty well Considering their Circumstances and this meeting is adjourned until the youths meeting next This meeting being met according to adjournment this 2:<sup>d</sup> day of the 2:<sup>d</sup> month 1731  
The visitors being Called upon belonging to **Ponaganset** and **Coaxet [Acoaxet]** they give no account of visiting the families of friends under their Care  
And it is ordered that **Adam Mott** Should take twenty Shillings out of the Stock for Service done for friends

45

2 mo:

1731

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 18 day of the 2 month 1731  
The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Henry Tucker** and **Adam Mott** present  
for **Rochester** none appeared  
**John Russell** and **John Howland** gives this meeting an account that they were at **Eliashib Smith** and **Audrey Giffords** marriage and Saw nothing but that it was orderly performed  
**Henry Tucker** makes report to this meeting that **Humphrey Smith** and **Mary Willcoxes** marriage was Solemnized in the Good order of truth. And **John Russell** and **Thomas Smith** makes report to this meeting that **Nathanael Curby** and **Abigal Russells** marriage was Solemnized in the Good order of Truth  
And the matter Concerning **Nathan Soule** is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next Monthly meeting  
And **John Tucker Adam Mott** and **James Barker** hath attended the Quarterly meeting and Drawn up an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same as appointed  
The business of **Dartmouth** meeting Called and y<sup>e</sup> friends that was appointed to See after **Robert Barclays** apollegies are ordered to bring in their accounts to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting how things are respecting that matter  
And the Epistl from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting was read at this Meeting and well accepted

3 mo:

1731:

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 17 day of y<sup>e</sup> 3 month 1731  
the Seaverall meetings therunto belong Called upon for **Dartmouth Adam Mott** present: for **Rochester** none present:  
and the matter Concerning the account of **Robert Barclays** appollegies is refered to the next monthly meeting  
And **Nathan Soule** appeared at this meeting and Refuseth to

take up with friends advice and Judgment which is refered to the next monthly meeting

And this meeting is adjourned until the 2:<sup>d</sup> fourth day in the next month

This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 9<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 4 month 1731 but no business was presented in order to be done

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 21 day of the 4 month 1731

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Henry Tucker** and **Adam Mott** present

**Rochester** meeting Called and **Stephen Wing** appeared

and Concerning the account of **Robert Barclays** appollegies is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

and **Nathan Soule** appeared at this meeting and Still refuseth

to take up with friends judgment, it is therefore the

judgment of this meeting that **Nathan Soule** ought not to fit

in monthly meetings as a member thereof until he hath

made acknowledgment to friends Sattisfaction

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 44, 45; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 25

#### 46

Our Dear friend **Ruth Jones** from **Pensilvania** was at this meeting and her Certificate was read to friends Sattisfaction

and **Adam Mott** hath paid **Henry Tucker** and **James Barker**

3 pounds of the meetings Stock towards keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting House

And our former Visiter for the year past are Still Continued

for the Service of visiting friends families for y<sup>e</sup> year Ensuing

And **John Tucker** is added to them

and **John Tucker** and **William Wood** are appointed to attend the

Quarterly meeting next and to draw an Epistle to the Same

The yearly meeting from **London** baring date y<sup>e</sup> 18 of the 5 month

:1730 was read at this meeting to friends Sattisfaction

*5 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in  
1731 **Dartmouth** the 19 day of the 5 month 1731

The Seaverall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for

Dartmouth **Adam Mott** and **Jabez Barker** present

And **Savery Clifton** for **Rochester**

and the account of **Rober Barclays** appollegies not being ready

it is refered to the next monthly meeting

**John Tucker** and **William Wood** have attended y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly

Meeting: and Drawn an account to the Same

The Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting

to friends Sattisfaction: and friends of this meeting agrees to Come

to a Subscription of 6 pounds for the Quarterly meeting Stock



as it was requested by the Quarterly Meeting and to bring it in at the next monthly meeting and whereas there was an account Sent from **Rochester** preparitive meeting to this meeting that the widow **Sarah Clifton** now wife of **John Rose** hath gone out of the good order Established among friends and married one that is no friend, for which disorderly proceedings this meeting is Concerned for the Clearing of truth to draw up a Condemnation against her and **John Tucker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to draw one and present it to the next monthly meeting in Order to be Signed and there was a Condemnation Signed at this meeting against **Hannah Chace** daughter of **Nathaniel Chace** for Committing fornication and **Henry Tucker** is appointed to read it between This and the next monthly meeting on a first day at the end of the meeting of worship on a first day at **Aponaganset** Meeting House

*6 mo:*  
1731 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 16 day of the 6 month 1731 The Seaverall meetings thereunto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present and nothing being done toward the account of **Robert Barclays** appollegies it is refered to the next monthly meeting The Subscription mentioned at the last monthly meeting for the yearly meeting Stock was paid in at this meeting and delivered into **John Tuckers** hands in order for **Tho<sup>s</sup> Leach**

47

And **John Tucker** and **Isaac Smith** have drawn up **Sarah Clifton** now wife of **John Rose** her Condemnation and presented to this meeting which is allowed and Signed and **Elisha Wing** is ordered to read it at **Rochester** meeting House on a first day after the Meeting of Worship between this and the next monthly meeting and make return to the Same And **Henry Tucker** hath read **Hannah Chaces** Condemnation according to order which is as followeth

Whereas **Hannah Chace** Daughter of **Nathaniel Chace** of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** in **New England** having been Educated among friends (yet to the Dishonour of God reproach of the blessed truth professed amongst us and to the grief of friends) hath by giving way to the Temtations of Satan and her own Wicked inclination fallen into that Wicked and Scandalus Sin of fornication as appears by her being delivered of Late of a bastard Child We do therefore give this forth as a publick testimony against s<sup>d</sup> wicked and unclean action Denying the s<sup>d</sup> **Hannah Chace**

to be one of us the people Called Quakers heartily desiring  
 that if it be the Will of God she may by taking Shame to her  
 selfe through Godly Sorrow and Sincere Repentance find  
 Mercy with the Lord

Given forth at our monthly meeting of men and women  
 friends held in **Dartmouth** the 19.<sup>th</sup> day of the 5.<sup>th</sup> month 1731  
 and Signed by

<b>John Tucker</b>	<b>Joseph Tucker</b>	<b>Elisabeth Barker</b>
<b>W:<sup>m</sup> Wood</b>	<b>Adam Mott</b>	<b>Rebecca Russell</b>
<b>Tho:<sup>s</sup> Hathaway</b>	<b><u>Nicholas Lapham</u></b>	<b>Rebecca Barker</b>
<b>Savorie Clifton</b>	<b>Mehetabel Burril</b>	<b>Jean Smith</b>
<b>Joseph Russell</b>	<b>Ruth Tucker</b>	<b>Rebecca Slocum</b>
<b>Henry Tucker</b>	<b>Mary Russell</b>	<b>Abigal Whitely</b>
<b>Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup></b>	<b>Phebe Tucker</b>	<b>Grisel Sherman</b>
<b>Eliashib Smith</b>	<b>Mary Lapham</b>	
<b>Tho:<sup>s</sup> Smith</b>	<b>Sarah Taber</b>	

*7 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held in **Dartmouth** at friends  
1731 Meeting Huse on the 20 day of y<sup>e</sup>: 7 month 1731

**Dartmouth** Meeting Called **Henry Tucker** and **Adam Mott**  
 present **Rochester** meeting Called **Stephen Wing** present  
 and the account of **R. B:** appollegies is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
 Meeting and **Elisha Wing** not having read **Sarah Rose** as  
 Condemnation he is Still Continued to do it and make return  
 to the next monthly meeting

**Anthony Arnold** Son of **John Arnold** of **Providence** in the  
 Colony of **Rhoad [Rhode] Island** in **New England** and **Sarah Fish** Daughter  
 of **John Fish** of **Dartmouth** in **New England** did lay their intenti-  
 =ons of taking each other in marriage before this meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 46, 47; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 26

#### 48

And were desired to wait for their answer until the next  
 monthly meeting: and **Henry Tucker** and **Adam Mott** are  
 appointed to Make enquiry into the young mans Clearness  
 and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next Monthly Meeting  
 and Friends of **Acushnot [Acushnet]** proposed at this meeting that they  
 have a mind to build a stable upon the meeting house land  
 at **Acushnot** to put friends horses in which this meeting  
 agrees to

There was Collected at this meeting House for the use of  
 friends \_\_\_\_\_ £02 – 05<sup>s</sup> – 08<sup>d</sup>  
 and this meeting is adjourned until y<sup>e</sup> first fourth day in the  
 eighth month next

This meeting being met according to adjournment this  
6 day of the 8 month 1731

**Adam Mott Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>** and **Henry Tucker** are appoin-  
=ted to attend the Quarterly Meeting next and Draw up an  
Epistle to the Same and **John Tucker** to assist them

*8 mo:*  
1731 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** the 18 day of the 8 month 1731:

The Seaveral meetings thereunto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth Adam Mott** present: for **Rochester**  
**John Wing** present

and the matter Concerning the appollegies is refered to  
the next monthly meeting

The Friends that were appointed to draw up an account  
to y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting have done it but could not attend it  
by reason of the Weather being So Stormy that they Could  
not git over the ferry

And **Anthony Arnold** and **Sarah Fish** Came for their  
answer to this meeting and nothing appearing to hinder  
their Intentions they had their answer that they might  
proceed to take Each other in marriage in the order of  
truth and **Adam Mott** and **Thomas Smith** are appointed  
to se it performed in the above s<sup>d</sup> order and make return  
to the next monthly meeting

and **Seth Hilliar** and **Dorcas Davis** boath of **Rochester** did  
lay their Intentions of taking Each other in marriage  
before this meeting and are desired to wait until the next  
Monthly meeting for their answer and **John Wing** and  
**Stephen Wing** are appointed to see into their Clearness  
and make return to the next Monthly Meeting

And **Elisha Wing** hath read **Sarah Rose** her condemnation  
which is as followeth.

Whereas **Sarah Clifton** Widow of **Benjamin Clifton**  
Late of **Rochester** in the County of **Plymouth** in **New England**  
and now Wife of **John Rose** hath of Late gone out of the good  
order established among friends us the people of God Called  
Qukers and was married by a Presbyterian Minister of So Called  
to one that is not in unity with us

49

Notwithstanding the was once before Condemned by Friends for  
Commiting an offence of the same nature tho not of so high a  
degree for which afterwards she did make Some Shew of  
repentance and sent in a paper to our monthly meeting  
Signifying her sorrow for the same and desiring that friends  
would pass it by and that she might Come under friends Care and  
in unity with them again which was Granted: yet now through  
Willful Disobedience and slight of y<sup>e</sup> Good order Established among  
us as plainly appears by her keeping Company in an hidden and

unadvisable manner with one whose principles is avers to  
ours and friends having discharged their duty in advising her  
to the Contrary as Soon as they had oppertunity after they  
heard of it and yet she hath proceeded to marry out of the  
good order of friends. Therefore we are Concerned to give this  
forth as a publick Testimony against her Obstinate and  
Willful proceedings denying the s<sup>d</sup> **Sarah Clifton** now **Rose** to be  
one of us the people Called Quakers

Desireing if it be the Will of God she may Come to a sight  
and sence of her out goings and so Come to unfeigned repentance  
And find querry with the Lord and Com into unity with  
his people

Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth**  
the 16 day of the 6 month 1731: and signed by order and in  
behalfe of s<sup>d</sup> meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk  
of s<sup>d</sup> meeting

And the Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read at  
this meeting and well accepted

And the meeting hath signed a Certificate for **Thomas Lapham**  
and his wife Recommending them to the monthly meeting held  
at **Smithfield** in the Colony of **Rhoad [Rhode] Island** and **Providence**  
plantations in **New England**

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** the 20 day of the 10 month 1731  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Jabez Barker** and **James Barker**  
present: **Rochester** meeting Called none appeared

*9 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends Held at our meeting House in  
1731 **Dartmouth** the 15 day of the 9 month 1731  
**Dartmouth** Meeting Called **Tho:<sup>s</sup> Smith** and **Adam Mott** present  
**Rochester** meeting Called **Savory Clifton** appeared  
and nothing being towards the account of y<sup>e</sup> appollegies it is refered  
to the next monthly meeting  
and **Seth Hilliar** and **Dorcas Davis** appeared at this meeting  
for their answer in relation to their taking each other in  
marriage and nothing appearing to hinder their proceeding  
in that affair they had their answer that they might proceed  
to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth  
in same Convenient time between this and the  
next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 48, 49; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 27

And **William Wood** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to  
see their marriage Consumated in the afores'd order and

make return to the next monthly meeting  
and **John Russell jun:<sup>r</sup>** of **Dartmouth** son of **John Russell**  
and **Patience Tucker** the Daughter of **Henry Tucker** of  
s<sup>d</sup> **Dartmouth** have Laid their Intentions of taking each  
other in marriage before this meeting and were desired  
to wait until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer  
and **Eliashib Smith** and **George Soule** are appointed to see  
into the young mans Clearness in referance to mar:  
=riage and Conversation and make return to the  
next monthly meeting

And **Tho:<sup>s</sup> Smith** and **Adam Mott** makes report to this  
Meeting that they was at the Solemnizing of **Anthony**  
**Arnold** and **Sarah Fishes** marriage and Saw nothing  
but that it was accomplished in y<sup>e</sup> Good order Established  
among friends

And it was thought propper at this meeting that Some  
friend Should be Chosen to Git the meeting House Glas mend  
=ed and **John Russell** is appointed to git it done and make  
return to the y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

**Rochester** meeting and no business presented

*10: mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
1731: House in **Dartmouth** the 20 day of the 10 month 1731  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Jabez Barker** and **James**  
**Barker** present: **Rochester** meeting Called and none appear.<sup>d</sup>  
The friends that were appointed to inspect into  
**John Russell jun:<sup>r</sup>**: Clearness makes report that they have  
Made Enquiry and find nothing to Hinder their proceedings  
and **John Russell** and **Patience Tucker** appeared at this  
meeting desiring their answer in relation to their  
taking each other in marriage and nothing appearing  
to hinder they had their answer that they might proceed  
to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth  
and **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed  
to see their marriage Consumated and make return to  
the next monthly meeting  
and **Adam Mott** makes report to this meeting that he was  
at the marriage of **Seth Hillier** and **Dorcas Davis** and saw  
nothing but that it was Carried on in the good order of truth -  
And **Timothy Ricketson** the Son of **Jonathan Ricketson**  
and **Bethsheba Willbor** Daughter of **Benjamin Willbor**  
both of **Dartmouth** did Lay their intentions of taking  
Each other in marriage before this meeting-

And are desired to wait until the next monthly meeting  
for their answer: and **John Howland** and **Eliashib Smith**  
are appointed to see into the young mans Clearness respecting

Marriage and Conversation and make return to the next  
Monthly Meeting  
and nothing being done towards y<sup>e</sup> amount of y<sup>e</sup> Appollegies  
it is refered to the next monthly meeting  
and **Abraham Tucker** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to  
oversee the Meeting House for the year Ensuing  
And **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to attend  
the Quarterly Meeting next and Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> same  
and this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay one pound sixteen  
Shillings to **Henry Tucker** and **James Barker** for Keeping the  
Meeting House th year past  
and there was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends £1=19<sup>s</sup>=8<sup>d</sup>  
And **Adam Mott** paid **H:T:** and **J. B** one pound sixteen  
Shillings as ordered

*11 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
*1731:* in **Dartmouth** the 17 day of 11 month 1731

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Nicholas Lapham** present  
**Rochester** meeting Called **John Wing** present  
and **Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting an account that  
the marriag between **John Russell** and **Patience Tucker**  
was performed in the Good order of truth as far as he saw  
and there was an account of **Rober Barclays** appollegies  
brought in at this meeting and there remains yet t̄  
Ten of s<sup>d</sup> books belonging to this Meeting  
the business of **Rochester** Called and it was proposed that  
Whereas **John Walker** of **Rochester** being in a low helpless  
Condition and having thoughts of selling his farm to put him  
selfe in a way to sustain his family and Desires the advise  
and Counsel of friends in that affair and this meeting  
makes Choice of **John Tucker Benjamin Allen** and  
**Nicholas Davis** to go and enquire into his affairs and make  
Return to the next monthly meeting  
And this meeting is adjourned until the next fourth day Come Week  
day of the 11 month 1731/32 **Timothy Ricketson** and **Bethsheba**  
**Willbor** appeared at this meeting and Desired their answer in  
relation to their taking each other in marriage and things  
appearing Clear they had their answer that they might  
proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order  
Established among friends in Some Convenient time between  
this and the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 50, 51; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 28

And **John Howland** and **Jabez Barker** are appointed to see  
their marriage Consumated in the good order of truth and

Make return to the next monthly meeting  
**John Howland** and **Adam Mott** hath drawn up a Epistle to the  
Quarterly Meeting and **Adam Mott** hath attended y<sup>e</sup> same  
And the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting  
and well accepted

*12 mo:*  
1731/32: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmouth** the 25 day of the 12 month of 1731\32  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Adam Mott**  
present: **Rochester** Meeting Called **Stephen Wing** present  
**Thomas Yenin** the son of **Benoni Yenin** of **Rochester**  
and **Abigail Wood** daughter of **William Wood** of **Darmouth**  
Signified to this meeting their intentions of taking each other  
In marriage and they were desired to wait until the next  
monthly meeting for their answer and **Elisha Wing** **Stephen**  
**Wing** and **Jedediah Allen** are appointed to enquire into the  
young mans Clearness as to Marriage and Conservation  
and make return to y<sup>e</sup>: next monthly meeting  
And the friends that were appointed to **John Walkers**  
Circumstances makes report that they have been down  
to **Rochester** and their judgment is that it would be well  
for friends to extend their Charity and help him a little  
as they find freedom which this meeting agrees to  
And **John Howland** and **Jabez Bearker** makes report to  
this meeting that they were at the Solemnizeing of  
**Timothy Ricketson** and **Bethsheba Willbor** marriage and  
that things wer Carried on in Good order as far as they saw  
and this meeting adjourne the next Preparitive and month  
=ly meeting one week Longer than the usual Corse by reason  
of **Sandwich** yearly meeting  
And **Adam Mott** gives this meeting an account that he  
hath bought a book to record the minits of y<sup>e</sup> monthly  
Meeting in and it Cost £1-08<sup>s</sup>=08<sup>d</sup> and this meeting orders  
him to take one pound and ten shillings out of y<sup>e</sup> stock  
for the cost of y<sup>e</sup> Book and trouble in procureing of it  
and this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay one pound sixteen  
shillings out of the stock for meending the meeting House glass

*1 mo:*  
1732: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our Meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup>: 27 day of the first month 1732  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **James Barker** and **John Russell**  
prent: **Rochester** meeting Called **Elisha Wing** present  
The friends that were appointed to Enquire into **Thomas**  
**Yenins** Clearness makes report that they have made  
Enquiry

And **Thomas Yenin** and **Abigail Wood** appeared at this meeting and Desired their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and they had their answer that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth in some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **Jedediah Allen** and **Robert Tripp** are appointed to see their Marriage accomplished in the above s<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next Monthly Meeting

And **John Borden** the son of **Richard Borden** of **Tiverton** in the County of **Bristol** in **New England** and **Hannah Russell** widow of **Seth Russell** Late of **Dartmouth** deceas<sup>d</sup> have laid their intentions of taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer and he to produce a Certificate from the monthly meeting where he belongs of his Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and this meeting appoints **John Tucker** **Benjamin Allen** and **James Barker** to see how matters are like to be settled among the widows Children that they be not wronged nor injured (of what Properly belongs to them) by their mothers second Marriage

And **Adam Mott** hath taken one pound ten shillings out of the Stock and hath paid one pound sixteen shillings out of the Stock to **John Russell** as ordered and **John Russell** gives this meeting an account that he hath made as many Tools for the meetings use as Comes to £2-05<sup>s</sup>=00<sup>d</sup> and **Adam Mott** is ordered to pay it out of the meetings Stock

And there was Collected at this meeting for the use of friends

1-17=06

**John Tucker** **Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>** and **Elisha Wing** are appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting next and Draw an Epistle to the Same

And this meeting is adjourned until the last fourth day before the Quarterly meeting

This meeting being met according to adjournment this 12 day of the 2 month 1732

The visiters of this meeting being Called upon gives this meeting an account that they have done nothing towards the visiting of friends families

And the visiters of **Rochester** sent an account in writeing to this meeting which is as followeth

To the Monthly meeting to be holden at **Dartmouth** the 27 day of y<sup>e</sup> first month 1732 These may inform that we have visited the families of friends in a Generall Way and we find for past things among friends are pretty well



54

Excepting some few things not so well as we desired but  
we laboured for amendment and we are not without  
hopes and they received us in love and learned to receive  
our visits kindly

**John Wing**  
**Elisha Wing**

And the visitors of **Acushnot [Acushnet]** gives this meeting an  
account that they have visited some of the families of  
friends belonging to their Care and that their visits were  
well accepted according to their judgment

2 mo: At a monthly Meeting of friends Held at our meeting  
1732: House In **Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup>: 17 day of the 2 month 1732:  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker**  
present. **Rochester** meeting Called none appeared  
**Robert Tripp** gives this meeting an account that he was  
at the solemnizing of the marriage between **Tho<sup>s</sup>: Yenin**  
and **Abigail Wood** and saw nothing but that it was Carried  
on in Good order  
The friends that were Chose to take Care Concerning  
**Hannah Russells** Children that they might not be wronged  
by their mothers second marriage have taken Care about  
it and gives this meeting an account that that things  
are like to be Carried on Well and Well settled  
And at this meeting **John Borden** and **Hannah Russell**  
Came for their answer and things appearing Clear-  
he the s<sup>d</sup> **Borden** producing a Certificate from the monthly  
meeting where he belongs of his Clearness as to marriage  
and Conversation: This meeting Gives them their answer  
that they might proceed to take each other in marriage  
In the Good order of truth in Some Convenient time  
between this and the next monthly meeting  
and **Benjamin Allen** and **Joseph Russell jun<sup>r</sup>**: are appointed  
to see their Marriage Solemnized in the above s<sup>d</sup> order  
and make Return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And **Adam Mott** and Gives this meeting and account  
that he hath paid **John Russell** 2-05=00  
according to the order of the last monthly meeting  
The friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly  
Meeting have attended it and also Drawn an account  
to the same according to order  
And where as the friends of **Acushnot** vilage have

Signified that they have a desire to have a weekeday meeting settled in their vilage one or two days in a Month and this meeting having taken it into Consideration have granted that they may have two week day Meetings in a month settled among them and it is left their judgement to se the days and also the time of day when to meet

55

And whereas ther was a Differance prsented to this meeting between **John Whitely** and his wives Children this meeting therefore makes Choice of **Eliashib Smith James Barker John Howland** and **George Soule** to judge and determine the matter between them and make return to the next monthly Meeting  
And the Quarterly Meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and kindly accepted

*3 mo*  
1732: At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in Dartmouth the 15 day of the 3 month 1732 the Seaverall meetings thereunto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Tucker** present for **Rochester Stephen Wing** present  
The friends that wer appointed to see **John Borden** and **Hannah Russells** marriage Consumated Gives this meeting an account that it was Carried on pretty orderly  
And **Acushnot** friends having met and Considered the matter Concerning what two days in a month might be most suitable to establish in their vilage for meetings of worship they Conclude upon the first and the last fourth days in every month Which this Meeting agrees to  
and the friends that were appointed to determine the differance between **John Whitely** and his wives Children have agreed and brought in their judgment Which is as followeth  
We whose names are underwritten being appointed by the Monthly meeting to hear and Determine y<sup>e</sup>: Differance between **John Whitely** and his sons in Law relating to the Goods or moveable Estate that of right appears to be the Childrens: Which sd **Whitely** and his wife took without consent of s<sup>d</sup> Children: and of his Complaint of their not paying him according to former agreement.  
We have heard them, and it is our Judgment that the said **John Whitely** shall shall Return them Goods or moveable Estate: or the vallue of them to her Daughters which she gave them to:  
Likewise it is our Judgment that y<sup>e</sup>: Thirty pounds



this **28** day of the **4<sup>th</sup>** month **1732**. ----  
**William Soules** Condemnation is drawn up  
and brought to this meeting and approved and  
**John Tucker** hath signed it in ye behalfe of  
this Meeting and **Isaac Wood** is ordered to read  
it or Cause to be read at **Accoaxet** Meeting  
House on a first day at the end of the meeting  
of worship and make return to the next  
Monthly meeting -----

57

And also **Rest Summers** now **Randal** her Condemnation is  
Signed at this meeting by **John Tucker** by order and in behalfe  
of sd meeting and **Elisha Wing** is appointed to read it or cause  
it to be read at **Rochester** Meeting House on a first day at  
the end of the meeting of worship and make return to the  
next monthly meeting -----

--and **John Tucker**<sup>[,]</sup> **Thomas Smith** and **Adam Mott** are appointed  
to attend the quarterly meeting next and Draw an Epistle  
to the same -----

--and this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay **John Shepherd**  
three pounds out of the meetings stock for halfe a years  
keeping the Meeting House -----

--And whereas there was a paper of acknowledgment read  
at this meeting signed by **Humphrey Smith** and his wife  
Signifying their sorrow for falling into that which is con-  
=trary to and also a skandal to our holy profession it is  
the mind of this meeting that they both should be present  
and be to read the same or cause it to be read at the  
End of the meeting of worship on a first day at **aponagan**  
=set meeting house ---

---

At a monthly meeting of friends Held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** the 17 day of the 5 month 1732. **Dartmouth**  
meeting called **Joseph Russell jnr** and **Eliashib Smith** present  
**Rochester** meeting called **Stephen Wing** present  
And we not knowing whether **William Soules** Condemnation  
is read it is refered to ye next monthly meeting  
And **Elisha Wing** hath read **Rest Randals** Condemnation  
which is as followeth

Book; Men 1727 - 1762, pp 56, 57; 7/2/2019 Tannenbaum

Website Image; Block 17; PDF page 31

58

[top half of page is blank]

**John Tucker** and **Adam Mott** hath attended y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly Meeting And Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
And **Adam Mott** hath paid **John Shepherd** three pounds out of y<sup>e</sup> Stock as ordered \_\_\_\_\_

6 mo: 1732: At a monthly meeting of friends Held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 21<sup>d</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1732  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Isaac Howland** and **George Soule** present **Rochester** meeting called and none appeard  
**Isaac Wood** hath read **William Soules** Condemnation which is as followeth — — \_\_\_\_\_

Whereas **William Soule** Son of **William Soule** late of **Dartmouth** deceased in the County of **Bristol** in the Province of y<sup>e</sup> **Massachuset[t]s Bay** in **New England** hath had his Education among friends the people Called Quakers And Was married among them yet hath in slight friends and good advice and counsel given to him by them he being Under the Care of our monthly meeting friends hath visited him from time to time to perswade him to leave of keeping bad Company and his bad Conversation but he hath neglected their advice and slighted their Counsel and hath given Way to the temptation of the Wicked one to that degree that he hath been often times So much overcome With Strong drink

59

So that he hath abused and beat his wif Seaverall times as hath been Credibly reported and threatned her with hard Speeches to that degree that it is thought it not Safe for her to live with him

We are therefore Concerned to give this forth as a publick Testimony against Such disorderly actions and do Deny the said **William Soule** to be one of us the people Called Quakers Truly Desiring that he may return and find mercy With God Given forth at our monthly meeting held by adjournment the 28<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 4 month 1732 Signed by order and in behalfe of said meeting by — — — — **John Tucker**: Clerk

The Quarterly Meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and kindly accepted

7m:1732 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup> 18 day of y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> month 1732 — — —  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Isaac Howland** present: **Rochester** meeting Called none present  
There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends 05<sup>£</sup>-50<sup>s</sup>=06<sup>d</sup>  
And this meeting appoints **John Tucker** and **Joseph Russell jur** to see after y<sup>e</sup> deed of **Acushnot** [**Acushnet**] meeting House Land  
And it was advised at this meeting that all friends that

are heads of families be Careful that their Children  
and Servants behave them selves sober and orderly  
at meetings of Worship for there hath been notice taken  
that Some of our young people are to much out of  
order in their behaviour in meetings in whispering  
and laughing and runing out of meetings which makes  
disturbance and very disagreeable in a people professing  
Godlyness

And this meeting is adjourned until y<sup>e</sup> first sixth day in  
the eighth month next

This meeting being meet according to adjournment this  
sixth day of the eighth month 1732

The visiter of **Ap[p]onagansett** Vil[l]age gives this meeting an  
account that they have visited the families of friends  
under their care in some degree but not all by reason  
of Disappointment but so far as they went their visits  
did seem to be well accepted and for the most part  
things pretty weel accord<sup>ing</sup> to their observation

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 58, 59; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 32

## 60

And the visiter of **Accushnot** [**Acushnet**] **Vilage** gives an account that  
they have visited y<sup>e</sup> families of friends for y<sup>e</sup> most part belong  
ing to their Care: and had good Sattifaction in their visits and  
have good Grounds to believe that Truth gains ground in some  
families

And **John Tucker** and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** are appointed to  
attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly Meeting and to draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our meeting

*8 mo:* House in **Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> month 1732

*1732* The severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for

**Dartmouth Thomas Smith** present — — — —

for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

And y<sup>e</sup> matter Concerning **Hump[h]ry Smith** and his Wife  
is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And the matter concerning the deed of y<sup>e</sup> land that belongs  
to **Accushnot** [**Acushnet**] meeting House is refered to the next  
monthly meeting

And **John Tucker** and **Josep[h] Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** have attended the  
Quarterly meeting and Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> same

And **William Sanford** of **Dartmouth** son of **William  
Sanford** of **Portsmouth** on **Rhoad** [**Rhode**] **Island** and **Rebeckah  
Howland** of **Dartmouth** aforesd have laid their intention  
of taking each other in marriage before this meeting  
and are desired to wait until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

for their answer And **John Howland** and **Jabez Barker**  
are appointed to inquire Concerning the young  
mans Clearness respecting marriage and conver  
sation and make return to the next monthly meeting  
And the Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting was  
read at this meeting and kindly accepted  
And whereas **Peter Allen** is accused of commit  
ting fornication with **Content Smith** which he doth  
deny therefore this meeting doth appoint **Joh[n] Howland**  
and **James Barker** to go with the Women friends and  
hear the sd **Allen** and **Content Smith** discourse together  
to see what they can find out concerning y<sup>e</sup> matter  
and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

61

9 m  
1732

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** the 20<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> month 1732  
**Dartmouth** Meeting Called **James Barker** and **Adam Mott**  
present **Rochester** meeting Called and none appeared  
**John Howland** and **Jabez Barker** makes report to the meeting  
that they have made Inquiry into y<sup>e</sup> Clearness and Conversation  
of **W<sup>m</sup> Sanford** and find nothing to hinder his proceedings in his  
Intended Marriag w<sup>th</sup> **Rebekah Howland**  
And **William Sanford** and **Rebeckah Howland** appeared at  
this meeting and desired their answer in relation to their  
taking each other in marriage and their answer was  
that they might proceed to take each other in marriage  
observing the good order of truth in y<sup>e</sup> performance thereof  
and **Jabez Barker** and **John Howland** are appointed to  
See their marriage Solemnized in the abovesd order and  
make return to the next monthly meeting  
And Whereas **Humphry Smith** and his wife doth refuse  
or neglect to take up with friends judgment in readin their  
acknowledgment it is the mind of this meeting that judgment  
must go forth against them if the will persist in it and  
**John Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to [let]  
them know the mind of y<sup>e</sup> meeting and bring in their  
account to the next monthly meeting  
and Concerning y<sup>e</sup> deed of **Accushnot** [**Acushnet**] meeting House land  
it is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly Meeting  
And y<sup>e</sup> Matter Concerning **Peter Allen** is refered to  
the next monthly meeting  
And this meeting appoints **Eliashib Smith** and **Isaac Smith**  
to make up accompts [accounts] with w<sup>i</sup> the Tresurer in y<sup>e</sup>  
Meetings behalf  
And **John Whitely** not taking up with friends judgment  
between him and his wives children this meeting appo[i]n[t]  
**John Russell** and **George Soule** to let him know that if

he doth persist in it friends must proceed to deny him  
and bring in their account to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 60, 61; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 33

62

And **Adam Mott** is appointed to pay to **Isaac Smith** £2=25<sup>s</sup>=00<sup>d</sup>  
for Recording the Monthly Meeting Munits [minutes]

And Whereas **William Russell** the son of **Joseph Russell Ju<sup>r</sup>**  
hath gone out of the way and Married (one that is not a believer  
in friends Principles) out of the good order of truth for  
which disorderly proceedings friends are concerned to give  
forth a Testimony against him and **Joh[n] Tucker** and  
**Isaac Smith** are appointed to draw up his Condemnation  
And present it to y<sup>e</sup> next Monthly Meeting

10 m:  
1732:} At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** the 18<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> Month 1732  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Joseph  
Tucker** present

**Rochester** meeting called **Elisha Wing** present  
**Jabez Barker** and **Joh[n] Howland** gives this meeting  
an account that y<sup>e</sup> marriage of **William Sanford** and  
**Rebeckah Howland** Was Solemnized in y<sup>e</sup> Good order  
of truth according to the best of their observation  
**Richard Crow** and **Joanna Shearman** did Signify  
to this meeting that they have an intention of  
taking each other in marriage and are desired to wait  
until the next monthly meeting for their answer  
And **William Willcox** [Wilcox] and **Dorothy Allen** did lay their  
intentions of taking each other in marriage before this  
meeting and were desired to wait til y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
meeting for their answer and **Thomas Smith** and  
**George Soule** ar[e] appointed to inquire into y<sup>e</sup> young  
mans Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation  
and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And **Jabez Barker** and **John Russell** are appointed  
to se into **Richard Craws** Clearness on y<sup>e</sup> Same account  
and accordingly to make return

**Eliashib Smith** and **Isaac Smith** have made up this meet<sub>ings</sub>  
accompts w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Tresurer and we find by their account  
that he hath disbu[r]sted £2=11<sup>s</sup>=1<sup>d</sup> of his own mony upon the  
y<sup>e</sup> meetings accounts and no mony in y<sup>e</sup> Stock

63

And **Joseph Russell Tucker** gives this meeting an account  
that he hath let **Humphry Smith** know the mind of the



Meeting and the Sd **Humphry Smith** doth Condecend to take up with the Meetings advice in reading his acknowledgment or to git Some body to do it according to y<sup>e</sup> meetings Judgment and desires y<sup>e</sup> meeting to allow him two months' time to do it in which this meeting agrees to

There was Collected at this meeting 3 pounds 5 Shillings and 6<sup>d</sup>

And whereas **Peter Allen** hath owned before Severall Witnesses that he was falce in denying that which he was Charged w<sup>th</sup> by **Content Smith** it is y<sup>e</sup> Judgment<sup>Mind</sup> of this meeting that Judgment should go forth against boath him and y<sup>e</sup> sd **Content Smith** and **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to draw up their Condemnation and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting in order to be signed

And the friends that was chose to Speak w<sup>th</sup> **John Whitely** gives this meeting an account that they have let him know y<sup>e</sup> meetings mind and he doth Still refuse to take up with friends Judgment. Therefore it is y<sup>e</sup> mind of this Meeti[ng] that the Sd **JOHN WHITELy** should not be reckned as one under y<sup>e</sup> care of this meeting.

until he Shall make Sattisfaction to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meet<sup>ing</sup>

And **Adam Mott** hath paid two pounds five Shillings to **Isaac Smith** according to y<sup>e</sup> ord<sup>er</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> last monthly meeting

**John Tucker Elisha Wing** and **Thomas Smith** are appoint<sup>ed</sup> to attend<sup>ed</sup> the Quarterly meeting next and to draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same

**John Tucker** and **Isaac Smith** hath drawn up **W<sup>m</sup> Russells**

Condemnation which this meeting doth approve of and **John Tucker** hath Signed it by order of this meeting and **John Tucker** is appointed to read the Same or cause it to be read at **Ap[p]onaganset** meeting House on a first day at the end of y<sup>e</sup> meeting for overship[?] between this and the next Monthly meeting

And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to overse y<sup>e</sup> meeting House for the year Ensuing

Book; Men 1727 – 1762; pp 62, 63; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 34

## 64

And **Adam Mott** hath taken 2 pounds Eleven Shillings and a penny by the meetings order out of ye Collection being What was due to him for mony that he had disbu[r]sted of his own upon the meetings account

And **Benjamin Shearman** hath lent this meeting the Sum of two pounds and ten Shillings

And this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay 3 pounds to **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** for halfe a

keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting house halfe a year w<sup>ch</sup> is done

No business from **Rochester**

11 Mo  
1732/3}

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house  
in **Dartmouth** the 15<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 11 month 1732/3

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Isaac  
Howland** present

**Rochester** meeting Called and none appeared

**John Russell** and **Jabez Barker** gives this meeting  
an account that they have made Inquiry into **Richard  
Craws** Clearness respecting marriage and conversation  
and find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage

And **Thomas Smith** and **George Soule** also gives this meet  
ing an account that they have made inquiry into

**William Willcox** [**Wilcox**]es Clearness and find nothing to hinder  
his intended marriage

And **Richard Crow** and **Joanna Shearman** appeared  
at this meeting desireing their answer in relation  
to their taking each other in marriage and their answer  
was that they might proceed to take each other in  
Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and  
the next monthly meeting observing y<sup>e</sup> Good order of  
Truth in the performance thereof and **Jabez Barker**  
and **John Russell** are appointed to see their marriage  
Sollemnized and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meet<sub>ing</sub>

And **William Willcox** [**Wilcox**] and **Dorothy Allen** appeared at  
this meeting desiring their answer and their answer  
was that they might proceed to take each other in  
marriage in Some Convenient time between this and  
the next monthly meeting observing the good order  
Truth in that affair and **Joseph Russell Ju<sup>r</sup>** and **John  
Howland** are appointed to See their marriage Consu  
mated and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

## 65

And **Ichabod Kirby** Son of **Robert Kirby** and **Rachel Allen**  
daughter of **Joseph Allen** did lay their intentions of taking each  
other in marriage before this meeting and are desired to  
wait til y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer  
and and [*sic*] **John Russell** and **George Soule** are appointed  
to inquire in into [*sic*] y<sup>e</sup> young mans clearness respecting  
marrige and Conversation and make return to the next  
monthly meeting

And **William Russells** Condemnation hath been read  
according to y<sup>e</sup> order of y<sup>e</sup> last monthly meeting  
and is as followeth

Whereas **William Russell** the Son of **Joseph Russell Ju<sup>r</sup>**  
of **Dartmouth** in the county of **Bristol** in the Province  
of y<sup>e</sup> **Massachuset[t]s Bay** in **New England** — — — —

hath <sup>^</sup>from his childhood been Educated amongst friends his father and mother being both of the people called Quakers yet hath in Slight of friends and the good advice and Counsel by them given to him and also contrary to his father and mothers consent proceeded in marriage out of the good order Established among Friends with one that is of another perswation which disorderly proceeding is not only Contrary to our orders but contrary to y<sup>e</sup> Scriptures of Truth wher the Apostle adviseth the Believers not to be unequally yoaked with unbelievers which disorderly proceeding hath been a great grief and trouble to his parents and to all sincere friends that are Concerned for his for his [*sic*] good And for the clear of Truth and that all may know that we have no unity with Such Obstinate disorder and mixt marriages we can do no less than give this forth as a publick Testimony against him the sd **William Russell** Denying him to be one of us y<sup>e</sup> people Called Quakers truly desiring that he may return and find mercy with God Tenderly advising all young people (viz) Friends Children to beware of giving way to y<sup>e</sup> inducements of Satan lest they be led forth to scorn friends and the Testimony of y<sup>e</sup> blessed truth as it hath been delivered through great tribulations

**Evan**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 64, 65; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 35

**66**

Even to the sealing of y<sup>e</sup> it with the Blood of many faithful Witnesses: Surely we will be the portion of those can so Slightly trample upon it and <sup>^</sup>to those by whome the Testimony of y<sup>e</sup> Blessed Truth may fall in the Streets by any perticular Unless by true and unfeigned repentance to God which that every disorderly and disobedient one may do is our Sincere desire

Given forth at our monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 18<sup>th</sup> of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1732

And Signe by order and in behalfe of sd Meeting by

**John Tucker** Clerk

And **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** hath drawn up

**Peter Allen** and **Content Smiths** Condemnation which is approved

and **John Tucker** hath Signed it in behalf of y<sup>e</sup> meeting

and is also appointed to read it or cause it to be read at **Ap[p]onaganset** meeting house at the end of y<sup>e</sup> meeting

for worship on a first day between this and y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And the friends that were appointed to attend.  
the Quarterly meeting have done it and drawn  
an Epistle to the Same as ordered and the Epistle  
from the Quarterly meeting was read at this  
Meeting and well accepted  
And this meeting hath received forty Shillings of the  
women and paid it to **Benjamin Shearman** for  
a part of what the monthly meeting borrowed of him

12 m } At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
1732/3 } House in **Dartmouth** the 19<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> month 1732/3  
**Dartmouth** meeting called **John Howland** present  
**Rochester** meeting Called **John Wing** present  
**John Russell** and **Jabez Barker** makes report to this  
meeting that **Richard Crow** and **Joanna Shearmans**  
marriage was consumated in good order as according to  
their observation  
**Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and **John Howland** gives this meeting  
an account that they was at the marriag of **William**  
**Willcox [Wilcox]** and **Dorothy Allen** and Saw nothing but that  
it was performed in good order

67

**John Russell** and **George Soule** makes report to this  
meeting that they have made inquiry into the Clearness  
and Conversation of **Ichabod Kirby** and find nothing to  
hinder his proceedings in his intended marriage w<sup>th</sup> **Rachel Allen**  
And **Ichabod Kirby** and **Rachel Allen** appeared at this  
Meeting desiring their answer in relation to their taking  
each other in marriage and their answer was that they  
might proceed to take eacher [*sic*] in marriage in the good  
order of Truth in Some Convenient time between this  
and the next monthly meeting and **John Russell** and  
**George Soule** are appointed to See their marriage  
Solemnized as aforesd and make re[t]urn to y<sup>e</sup> next monthl<sup>y</sup>  
Meeting.

And **Peter Allen** and **Content Smiths** Condemnation  
hath been read and is as followeth.

Whereas **Peter Allen** of **Dartmouth** Son of **Zechariah [Zachariah]**  
**Allen** deceased and **Content Smith** Daughter of **Judah Smith**  
of **Dartmouth** aforesd having given way to the Temptations  
of Satan and have fallen into y<sup>e</sup> Sin of fornication  
as appears by the sd **Content Smith** having a bastard  
Child and he the sd **Peter Allen** owning the child to  
be his he the sd **Peter Allen** having for Some time  
made Pr[o]fession of the Truth with us the people called  
Quakers and She y<sup>e</sup> Sd **Content Smith** having been

Educated amongst us her father and mother being being [*sic*] both of us y<sup>e</sup> People called Quakers: which Wicked action is to y<sup>e</sup> dishonour of God and a reproach of the blessed Truth they made profession off. We are Concerned therefore to give this forth as a publick Testimony against Such Scandalous practices and do disown the sd **Peter Allen** and **Content Smith** to be in unity with with [*sic*] us the people Called Quakers truly desiring that if it be y<sup>e</sup> will of God that they may come to unfeigned Repentance and find mercy. Given forth at our monthly meeting of friends held in **Dartmouth** the 15<sup>th</sup> day y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> month 1732/3 And Signed by order and in the behalfe of sd Meeting by

**John Tucker** Clerk

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 66, 67; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 36

**68**

**John Lapham jnr** hath Signified to this meeting that he hath a mind to Remove with his family to **Smithfield** in **Rhod [Rhode] Island** Colony to Live and Desires a few lines by way of Certificate Friends Concurrence in that affair and **John Russell Jabez Barker** and **George Soule** are appointed to See into his surcumstances in the matter and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly Meeting: and the next preparitive and monthly Meeting are adjourned one week longer than the usual Course by reason of **Sandwich** yearly meeting

At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 26<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> first month 1733 **Dartmouth** meeting called **Adam Mott** and **Isaac Howland** present **Rochester** meeting Called and none appeared There was Collected at this Meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of Friends — — — — — £01 - 08<sup>s</sup> - 00<sup>[d]</sup>

**Edward Wing** Son of **John Wing** decaasd and **Rebekah Slocum** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer; And **John Tucker Adam Mott** and **John Russell** are appointed to See how things are like to be Set[t]led and whither the widows children are like to be wronged by their mothers marrying. **John Russell** and **George Soule** makes report to this

*1 mo*  
1733}

meeting that they were at the Marriage of **Ichabod Kirby** and **Rachel Allen** and Saw nothing but that it was decently Carried on  
 The friends that wer appointed to See into **John Laphams** Sircumstances relating to his removing to **Smithfield** to live gives this meeting an account that they find nothing but things are Clear and that he is like to remove in good order. and this meeting appoints y<sup>e</sup> Same friends to draw up a few lines by way of Certificate to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting at **Smithfield** of him and his wifes unity with friends here  
 And this meeting hath paid **Benjamin Shearman** the mony that they borrowed of him

69

The Visiteres of **Ap[p]onagansett** Village have given this meeting an account of their Service in the visiting the families of friends **John Tucker Adam Mott John Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly Meeting next and to Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
 And **Humphry Smith** hath Complied with y<sup>e</sup> meetings judgmen[t] in reading his paper of acknowledgment of his and his wifes outgoings

And **Jabez Barker** and **James Shearman** are Chosen to assist y<sup>e</sup> Women in drawing up **Mary Smith** Condemnation for her disorderly marriage and present it to the next monthly meeting in order to be Signed

2 m  
 1733} At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1733  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Russell** and **Thomas Smith** present: **Rochester** meeting Called and none appeared  
**Edward Wing** and **Rebeckah Slocum** not appearin for their answer it is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
**Joh[n] Tucker Adam Mott** and **John Howland** have attended the Quarterly meeting and Drawn an Epistle to the Same  
**Jabez Barker** is appointed to read **Mary Goddards** Condemnation at a monthly meeting befor y<sup>e</sup> men and women part[?]  
 The Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this Meeting an[d] kindly accepted

3 m  
 1733} At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 21 day of the 3 month 1733  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Adam Mott** present **Rochester** meeting Called and none apeared and **Edward Wing** not appearing at this meeting for his answer it is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
 and **Jabez Barker** is appointed to read **Mary Goddards** Condemnation at the next monthly meeting befor y<sup>e</sup> men and Wom[en] part

4 m  
1733} At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1733  
The Severall meetings thereto belonging called upon  
for **Dartmouth Adam Mott** and **Thomas Smith** present  
for **Rochester Savory Clifton** present

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 68, 69; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 37

**70**

There was Collected this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends :1-17-04

**Jabez Barker** hath read **Mary Goddards** Condemnation  
as appointed and is as followeth

Whereas **Mary Smith** daughter of **D[e]liverance Smith**  
Late of **Dartmouth** deceased and **Mary** his wife hath had  
her Education amongst the people Called Quakers her  
father and mother were both of sd people notwithstanding  
she hath of late gone and married out of y<sup>e</sup> order of  
sd people though She hath been advised to y<sup>e</sup> Contrary  
by her mother and other friends Concerned therefore  
this meeting is concerned to give this forth as a Testimony  
against such disorderly proceedings and do deny the sd  
**Mary** now Wife of **John Goddard** to be one in unity with  
us the people Called Quakers desireing that if it be the  
Will of y<sup>e</sup> Lord she may Come to a Sight of her outgoings  
And find mercy with the Lord

Signed by order and in behalfe of the monthly meeting  
held at **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1733

by **John Tucker** Clerk

**Edward Wing** and **Rebeckah Slocum** appeared at this  
Meeting desiring their answer in relation to their taking  
each other in marriage and things being enquired  
into and nothing appearing to hinder they had their  
answer that they might proceed to take each other  
in marriage in y<sup>e</sup> Good order of Truth in Some Convenient  
time between this and the next monthly meeting

And **Henry Tucker** and **Adam Mott** were appointed to  
See their marriage Consumated in the abovesd order  
and make return to the next monthly meeting

the visitors Chose for this year are for **Acushnot** [**Acushnet**]

**Benjamin Allen** and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and for

**Ap[p]onagansett John Tucker John Howland** and

**James Barker** and for **Acoaksett** [**Acoaxet**] **W<sup>m</sup> Wood Joseph Tripp** [*carryover line*]  
and **Jonathan Wood**

**Nicholas Davis John Tucker** and **Adam Mott** are appoin  
ted to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting next and to draw  
an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same

Our Dear Friends **Mungo Benley** [**Beuley?**] and **Samuel Stephens** from **Ireland** were here and ther Certificates was read to y<sup>e</sup> good Sattifaction of this meeting and this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay to the overseers of of [*sic*] y<sup>e</sup> Meeting House the Sum 3 pounds for halfe a years keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting House

71

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the 5<sup>th</sup> 1733

5 m  
1733} **Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Howland** and **James Barker** present **Rochester** meeting Called and none appeared **Henry Tucker** and **Adam Mott** makes report to this meeting that they was at **Edward Wing** and **Rebeckah Slocums** marriage and saw nothing but that it was performed in good order The friends that were appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting have attended it and drawn an account to the Same according to order And y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 20<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> month 1733

6 m  
1733} The severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **John Howland** present **Rochester** meeting Called and none appeared The visitors of **Acoakset** have given in an account to this meeting that they have in a generall way visited the families of friends under their care and that they had Good Sattisfaction in their visits and that Truth prevaless with some to a good degree and this meeting is adjourned until this day 2 weeks

This meeting being meet according to adjournment this 3<sup>d</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1733 and no business presented

At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> month 1733:

7 mo  
1733} The several meetings thereto belonging called upon for **Dartmouth Adam Mott** and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** present For **Rochester Stephen Wing** present There was Collected at this meeting 11 pounds two shillings and 8 pence whereof 10 pounds to pay the doctor for what he hath done for **Thomas Cezer** and the rest to be disbu[r]sted to Supply the necessity of y<sup>e</sup>: sd **Cezar** the mony being put into ~~**James Barkers**~~ **Abraham Tuckers** hands who with **James Barker** are chose to se into his and his families affairs and to Supply their necessity as need Shall require and to bring their accounts to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting



72

**Joseph Benson** the son of **Joseph Benson** of **Rochester** and **Experience Barlow** daughter of **Shubal Barlow** of **Rochester** aforesd did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer and **Savory Clifton** and **Stephen Wing** are appointed to inspect into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Josep[h] Lapham** hath Signified to this meeting that he desires a few lines by way of Certificate to the monthly meeting in **Smithfield** and this ~~and~~ meeting appoints **John Russell** and **George Soul** [**Soule**] to draw up one Relating to his Clearness Respecting Marriage and Conversation and bring it to the next monthly meeting

And **James Barker** and **Joseph Tucker** are chose to be assistants with **John Tucker** to have the oversight of Testimonies

And **John Tucker** **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and **James Barker** are Chose to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting next and to draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same and our Collection for to Supply y<sup>e</sup> Stock is refered to the next monthly meeting

And this meeting is adjourned until y<sup>e</sup> first 6 day in y<sup>e</sup> next <sup>^</sup>month This meeting being met according to adjournment this 5<sup>th</sup> day of the 8 month 1733

The visitors of **Aponganset** [**Apponagansett**] hath given in their account that they have visited the most part of y<sup>e</sup> families of friends under their care and that for as far as they went they found things pretty well and the visitors of **Acuchnot** [**Acushnet**] have done nothing this Quarter as to that service

And from **Rochester** we have receiv,d no account

*8 m*  
*1733}* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1733

**Dartmouth** meeting called **Adam Mott** present  
**Rochester** Meeting Called **Savory Clifton** present  
**Savory Clifton** and **Stephen Wing** makes report to this meeting that they have made inquiry into **Joseph Bensons** Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation

73

And find nothing to hinder his proceedings in his inte[n]ded marriage

and **Joseph Benson** and **Experience Barlow** appeared at this meeting desireing their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and they had their answer that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth in Some convenient time between this and y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting and **Savory Clifton** and **Stephen Wing** are appointed to See their marriage Sollemnized and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting There was a Certificate drawn up and presented to this meeting for **Joseph Lapham** and **John Tucker** hath Signed it by order and in the behalfe of this meeting

And **John Tucker** and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** hath attended the Quarterly meeting and drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same And Whereas **Henry Tucker** the Son of **Henry Tucker** Having been out of order in divers respects and much Labour hath been bestowed upon him in love to Endeavour to a Sight of his outgoings but he doth still seem to persist and make no acknowledgment to friends Sattisfaction This meetings Therefore thinks best to draw a Condemnation against him and **John Tucker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to draw it up and bring it to the next monthly meeting in order to be signed

There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends £1-14<sup>s</sup>-11<sup>d</sup>

And Whereas **Mary Merihew** [**Merrihew**] daughter of **Josiah Merihew** [**Merrihew**] hath gone out of y<sup>e</sup> order established amongst friends and married one that is not a friend Contrary to the abovesd good order and to y<sup>e</sup> advice of friends that laboured with her to perswade her to y<sup>e</sup> contrary this meeting therefore thinks fit to draw up a Condemnation against her and **John Tucker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to draw it and bring it to the next monthly meeting in order to be signed

9 m  
1733}

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 19<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> month 1733:

**Dartmouth** meeting called **James Barker** and **John Howland** present: **Rochester** meeting called **Stephen Wing** present **Stephen Wing** gives this meeting an account that **Joseph Benson** and **Experience Barlows** marriage was performed in good order.

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 72, 73; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 39

ju<sup>r</sup> his Condemnation have done it and this meeting doth approve of it and **John Tucker** hath signed it by order and in behalfe of this meeting

And **Jabez Barker** is appointed to read it on a first day at the end of y<sup>e</sup> meeting for Worship between this and the next monthly meeting at **Aponaganset** meeting House

And **Mary Merihew** [**Merrihew**] <sup>^now Kirby<sup>s</sup></sup> Condemnation was presented to this meeting and is approved by the meeting and **Jabez Barker** hath read it it [*sic*] in this meeting and is as followeth

Whereas **Mary Merihew** [**Merrihew**] Daughter of **Josiah Merihew** [**Merrihew**] of **Dartmouth** in y<sup>e</sup> County of **Bristol** in the province of the **Massachuset[t]s Bay** in **New England** hath had her Education among friends the People called Quakers but for want of keeping to y<sup>e</sup> Spirit of Truth and her Education hath joyned her Selve in marriage with one that is not under our Care and is also under a Skandalus report of being father to a Bastard Child:

Although She hath been Laboured with in order to persuade her to the Contrary by friends that wished her well but She hath still Slighted their advice and Counsel to the trouble of Honest friends we are therefore Concer ned to give this forth as a Testimony against Such disorder ly proceedings and do denie the sd **Mary** now wife <sup>^of</sup> **Richard Kirby** to be one in Unity with us y<sup>e</sup> people Called Quakers Desireing that if it be y<sup>e</sup> will of God She may through unfeigned Repentance Come to See her her [*sic*] outgoings and find Mercy. Given for[th] at our monthly Meeting held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1733 and Signed by order and in behalfe of Sd meeting by - - - - **John Tucker** Clerk

And **Holder Slocum** desires a Certificate of his Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and **John Russell** and **Jabez Barker** are appointed to inquire into y<sup>e</sup> matter and draw up one if think fit and [*sic*] make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

*10m*  
*1733}* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 17<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> m: 1733 The Severall meetings thereto belonging called upon for **Dartmouth Thomas Smith** and **Adam Mott** present

## 75

For **Rochester** none appeared

There was Collecte[d] at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends £2-00<sup>s</sup>-00<sup>d</sup> and **Jabez Barker** hath read **Henry Tucker** Condenation Which is as followeth

Whereas **Henry Tucker** <sup>^Son of Henry Tucker</sup> and **Phebe** his wife of **Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** in y<sup>e</sup> Province of y<sup>e</sup> **Massachuset[t]s Bay** in **New England** hath had his Education among Friends but for

want of keeping to the Spirit of Truth and y<sup>e</sup> Good order  
Established among friends hath gone from his Education and  
let him selfe into a Liberty that is not agreable to our  
Holy Profession in wearing divers sorts of Perriwigs and  
his hat set up on three sides like the vain Custom of y<sup>e</sup> World  
and also Speaking of words not agreable to our profession  
And for these his outgoings he hath been laboured with and  
Advised to Condemn and forsake the Same but he hath not  
done it to y<sup>e</sup> Sattisfaction of y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting but Still  
goes on in his vain Conversation to the grief of the  
Sincere hearted among us Therefore for the Clearing of  
Truth of Such Reproachful things we are Concerned to  
give this forth as a publick ~~Testimony~~ Condemnation  
against him y<sup>e</sup> sd **Henry Tucker** denying him to be one  
in Unity with us the People called Quakers Sincerely  
desiring that if it may be y<sup>e</sup> will of God that he may Come  
to a Sence of his outgoings and by unfeigned Repentance  
find mercy with the Lord

Given forth at our monthly meeting Held in **Dartmouth**  
the 19<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> month 1733

And Signed in the behalfe of Said meeti[ng] by

**John Tucker** Clerk

**Henry Hedly [Hedley]** son of **John Hedly [Hedley]** deceas<sup>d</sup> and **Rachel Shearman**  
daughte[r] of **Daniel Shearman** deceas<sup>d</sup> did lay their intentions  
of taking each other in marriage before this meeting

and were desired to wait until the next monthly meeting

for their answer and **Thomas Smith** and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>**

are appointed to make inquiry into his clearness

Respecting marriage and Conversation and make

X return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And whereas y<sup>e</sup> Roof of the meeting House being grown Leaky  
it is concluded by this meeting that **John Howland**

and

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 74, 75; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 40

## 76

And **John Shepherd** should be the undertakers to procure the  
Shingles and to Do y<sup>e</sup> Work so as to have it finished by the  
Latter end of y<sup>e</sup> next summer

The friends that were appointed to draw up a Certificate  
for **Holder Slocum** have done it and **John Tucker** hath  
Signed it by order of this meeting

**John Tucker Nicholas Davis** and **Thomas Smith** are appoint<sup>ed</sup>  
to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly Meeting next and draw an Epistle  
to the Same

And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to oversee y<sup>e</sup> meeting House for the year insuing and **Adam Mott** hath paid three pounds to y<sup>e</sup> overseers for keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting house halfe a year.

11 m  
1733/4 }

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** the 21 day of y<sup>e</sup> 11 month 1733/4 **Dartmouth** meeting Called **Jabez Barker** and **Adam Mott** present. **Rochester** meeting Called **John Wing** present **Thomas Smith** and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** makes report to this meeting that they have mad[e] inquiry into **Henry Hedlys** [**Hedleys**] Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and find nothing to hinder his proceedings in his intended marriage with **Rachel Shearman**.

And **Henry Hedly** [**Hedley**] and **Rachel Shearman** appeared at this meeting desiring their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and they had their answer that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the Good order of Truth in Some Convenient time between this and y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting and **Thomas Smith** and **Joseph Russell Ju<sup>r</sup>** are appointed to See their marriage Consumated and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Thomas Smith** hath attended y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting and drawn an Epistle to the Same

And y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and kindly accepted No business from **Rochester**

12 m  
1733/4 }

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 18<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> month 1733/4 **Dartmouth** meeting called **Adam Mott** and **John Howland** present

77

**Rochester** meeting called **Savory Clifton** and **John Wing** present **Joseph Russell Ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Thomas Smith** gives this meeting an account that the marriage of **Henry Hedly** [**Hedley**] and **Rachel Shearman** was performed in y<sup>e</sup> Good order of truth as far the [they?] Saw **Benjamin Wing** the Son of **John Wing** and **Mary Hilliar** [**Hiller?**] daughter of **Jabez Hilliar** [**Hiller?**] both of **Rochester** have laid their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer and **Savory Clifton** and **Stephen Wing** are appointed to Inquire into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meet<sub>ing</sub> And Whereas **Caleb Russell** son of **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** hath Signified that he intends marriage with **Rebekah Borden** of **Tiverton** and desires a Certificate of his Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation and **Nicholas Davis** and **Benjamin Allen** are appointed to make inquiry and and [*sic*] to draw one if they find things clear and present it

to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting in order to be Signed  
And **John Tucker** and **James Barker** are appointed  
by this meeting to take Care and do their endeavor as  
far as may be Consistent with Truth that no disorderly  
person or any that may come with an evil eye do not  
sit in our meetings of Discipline

And Whereas **Peleg Slocum** decess<sup>d</sup> hath as we understand  
Given ten pounds to the use of our monthly meeting  
this meeting appoints **John Tucker** to git the mony and  
bring it to the monthly meeting and this meeting adjourns  
the monthly meeting next to the fourth day of y<sup>e</sup> week  
following the second day as it used to be on by Course

*1 m*  
*1734 }*

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the first month 1734  
The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth Thomas Smith** and **James Barker** pre<sup>sent</sup>  
For **Rochester John Wing** present

The friend that were to see into **Benjamin Wings** Clearness  
have Signified that they have done it and find nothing to  
hinder his proceedings in his intended marriage

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 76, 77; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 41

## 78

And **Benjamin Wing** and **Mary Hillier** appeared at this  
meeting desiring an answer in relation to their taking  
each other in marriage and their answer was that  
that they might proceed to take each other in marriage  
in Some Convenient time between this and the next  
monthly meeting in the good order of truth and  
**Joseph Taber** and **Savory Clifton** are appointed to see  
their marriage Solemnized in y<sup>e</sup> above s<sup>d</sup> order and make  
return to the next monthly meeting

The friends that were appointed to draw up a Certificate  
for **Caleb Russell** have done it and **John Tucker** hath  
signed it in behalfe of y<sup>e</sup> meeting

There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends 2£-09<sup>s</sup>=06<sup>d</sup>

The friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting  
are **John Tucker** **Elisha Wing** and **Adam Mott**

The Visitors of **Accoakset** [**Accoaxet**] hath given in their account  
to this meeting that they have visited the families of  
friends belonging to their care and that their visits  
was taken kindly and in Some families where things  
was out of order they Laboured with them in Love  
that they might do better

And the visitors of of **Rochester** have given in

their account to this meeting of their visiting friends  
families belonging to their care  
and this meeting is adjourned until the 4<sup>th</sup> day of  
the week that the Quarterly meeting is on  
~~The visitors of Cushnot vilage hav~~

This meeting being mett according to adjournment  
this 10<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1734

The visiteres of **Acushnot** village have given in their  
account of their Service in that affair

And the visiteres of **Aponaganset** gives no account

*2 m:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
*1734:* House in **Dartmouth** the 15:<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1734  
**Dartmouth** meeting called **William Wood** and **Jabez Barker**  
present from **Rochester** none appeared

79

There was an account sent from **Rochester** that the  
marriage between **Benjamin Wing** and **Mary Hilliar** was  
accomplished in the Good order of Truth

**John Tucker** and **Adam Mott** hath attended y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly  
Meeting and drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
and y<sup>e</sup> Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting was read at this  
Meeting and kindly accepted

*2m:* At a Monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
*1734* in **Dartmouth** the 20:<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 3:<sup>d</sup> month 1734

The Severall meetings thereto belonging called upon for  
**Dartmouth William Wood** and **Adam Mott** present  
From **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

Our Friend **Zachariah Nikson** of **North Carolina** was at  
this meeting and his Certificate was read to friends Satisfaction  
And the next preparitive and monthly meeting are  
adjourned one week longer than they are by Course by  
reason of y<sup>e</sup> yearly meeting

*4 m:* At a monthly meeting of friends hed at our meeting House  
*1734* in **Dartmouth** the 24:<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 4:<sup>th</sup> month 1734

The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth James Barker** and **Adam Mott** preesent  
for **Rochester** none appeared

There was Collected at this meeting £1-15<sup>s</sup> = 06<sup>d</sup>  
and this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay to the overseers  
of y<sup>e</sup> meeting house 2 pounds out of y<sup>e</sup> Stock which with  
twenty Shillings that was paid in by the wome makes  
3 pounds that was owe for halfe a years keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting  
House Which is done

And whereas **Ellen Taber** Daughter of **Joseph Taber**  
hath gone out of y<sup>e</sup> good order Established among friends  
and married to one that is not a friend this meeting

having Considered the matter it is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for further Consideration  
The visiters chosen for this year are for **Aponaganset John Tucker James Barker John Howlan and Adam Mott** and for **Accushnot Benjamin Allen and Joseph Russell Ju** and for **Accoakset Joseph Tripp and Jonathan Wood** and y<sup>e</sup> choice of visiters for **Rochester** is refered to the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 78, 79; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 42

80

And we have an account that **Susanna Smith** is gone out of the good order of friends and married to one that is her near kinsman which is refered to the Consideration of the next monthly meeting  
And **John Tucker Adam Mott and Joseph Russell Jur** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting next and to Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
And the matter Concerning **Ellen Taber** is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And Whereas there was no Friends from **Rochester** at this meeting this meeting orders **John Tucker and Adam Mott** to write to **Rochester** preparitive meeting that they attend the next monthly meeting] [bracketed paragraph crossed out]

*5<sup>th</sup> mo:*  
1734 At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup> 15:<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> m: 1734  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Howland and Joseph Tucker** present **Rochester** Meeting Called and none present **James Green** the Son of **Jabez Green** of **Warwick** in the Colony of **Rhoad Island** and **Hannah Tucker** the Daughter of **Abraham Tucker** deceased did lay their intentions of taking each other in Marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer  
And **William Lake and Joanna Butler** Did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer and **John Howland and Jabez Barker** are appointed to make Enquiry into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly Meeting  
And the matter Concerning **Ellen Taber** is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting and whereas there was no friends from **Rochester** at this meeting this meeting orders **John Tucker and Adam Mott** to write to



**Rochester** Preparative meeting that they attend  
the next monthly meeting

81

In order to give an account who it may be proper to Chuse  
visiters for **Rochester**

And the Matter Concerning **Susanna Smith** is refered to  
the next monthly meeting

And **John Tucker** and **Joseph Russell** hath attended the  
Quarterly Meeting and Drawn an Epistle to the Same  
And this meeting hath received of **Holder Slocum** the  
Sum of 10 pounds Which Was Given to the meeting by his  
father **Peleg Slocum** in his Last Will and Testament  
Which Was paid by order of the meeting to **Joseph Taber**  
for Shingles

*6 mo*  
1734 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 6<sup>th</sup> month 1734  
The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth Tho: Smith** and **Joseph Tucker** present  
for **Rochester Savory Clifton** present  
The friends that were appointed to Enquire into **William**  
**Lakes** Clearness make report that they have inspect  
=ed into the matter and find nothing to hinder his  
intended marriage  
and **James Green** and **Hannah Tucker** appeared  
at this meeting Desiring an answer in relation to  
their taking each other in marriage and nothing  
appearing to hinder they had their answer that  
they might proceed to take each other in marriage  
in Some Convenient time between this and the next  
Monthly meeting observing the good order of truth in  
the performance thereof and **John Russell** and **Adam**  
**Mott** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated  
into Good order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next Monthly meeting  
And **W<sup>m</sup> Lake** and **Joanna Butler** appeared at this  
Meeting Desiring their answer in relation to their  
taking each other in marriage and their answer  
was that they might proced to take each other in  
Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and  
the next monthly meeting in the Good order of truth  
and **John Howland** are appointed to to See their marriage  
Solemnized in S<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the  
next monthly meeting

And **William Ricketson** was at this meeting and the Meeting having agitated matters with him Concerning his Sons wearing a periwig and the Disorderly marriage of his Daughter he desires some further time to Consider of it and so it is refered to the next monthly meeting And there was a condemnation Signed at this meeting by **John Tucker** in the behalfe of y<sup>e</sup> meeting against **Alice Smith** for committing fornication and **John Tucker** is appointed to read it or git Somebody to read it on a first day at the end of y<sup>e</sup> meeting of Worship between this and the next monthly meeting and **John Tucker** is appointed to Draw up a Condemnation against **Susanna Smith** for her Disorderly marriage and also another against **Ellen Taber** for the like offence and bring them to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting next in order to be Signed And the Quarterly Meeting Epistle was read and kindly accepted by this meeting

*7 mo* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our  
*1734* Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> Month 1734 **Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Howland** and **James Barker** present **Rochester** Meeting Called **Elisha Wing** present **John Russell** gives this meeting an account that **James Green** and **Hannah Tucker** marriage was Carried on and accomplished in good order as far as he saw and **Jabez Barker** and **John Howland** gives this Meeting an account that they was at the marriage of **William Lake** and **Joanna Butler** and Saw nothing but that it was carried on Decently and in good order And **William Ricketson** appeared at this meeting and hath made the meeting Satisfaction as to his Daughters disorderly marriage and as for his sons wearing a perriwig he doth Signifie that he will do his Endeaver to persuade him to Desist And **Alice Smiths** condemnation hath been read according to order and is as followeth

Whereas **Alice Smith** the Daughter of **Deliverance Smith** late of **Dartmouth** deceased in the **County of Bristol** in the **Province of the Massachustes Bay** in **New England** and **Mary** his

widow the afore metioned **Alice Smith** having been Educated among Friends the people Called Quakers but for want of keeping to Education and to the Spirit of Truth hath by giving way to y<sup>e</sup> evil one fallen into the unclean sin of fornication (being delivered of a bastard child) to the Dishonour of God the reproach of the blessed Truth and grief of all those amongst us that sincerely desires the prosperity of Zion: we are therefore Concerned to give this forth as a publick Testimony against that wicked and detestable action and Do Denie the S<sup>d</sup> **Alice Smith** to be one of us the people of God called Quakers Desiring that if it be y<sup>e</sup> will of God She may through unfeigned repentance obtain pardon for this her great wickedness and all other her outgoings Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth** the 19<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> month 1734: and Signed by order and in behalfe of s<sup>d</sup> meeting by **John Tucker**

Clerk of s<sup>d</sup> Meeting

**And Susanna Smith** and **Ellen Tabers** Condemnations were not brought to this meeting therefore it is refered to the next monthly meeting

**John Tucker Elisha Wing** and **Nicholas Davis** are appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting next and to Draw an Epistle to the Same

And Whereas **Benjamin Powers** hath Signified that hath a mind to travil westward ad Desires a few lines of Recommendation Concerning how his life and Conversation hath been Since he hath been among us therefore **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to inspect into the matter and if they find things clear to Draw up Something and bring it to the next monthly meeting in order to be signed

*8 mo*  
*1734* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 21 day of y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> month 1734

**Dartmouth** meeting called **James Barker** and **Adam Mott** present

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 82,83; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 44

## 84

**Rochester** Meeting Called **Elisha Wing** present **Beriah Goddard** and **Unice West** laid their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Joseph Tripp** and **William Wood** are appointed to See into **Beriah Goddards** Clearness Concerning

Marriage and Conversation and to bring in their account to the next monthly meeting

And **James Cornell** and **Abigail Tripp** appeared and Laid their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait until the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Robert Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood** are Chose to make inquiry into **James Cornells** Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Merihoo** and **Edith Whitely** did Lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this Meeting and were Desired to wait till the Next monthly meeting for their answer and **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to mak inquiry into **Joseph Merrihoos** Clearness relating to marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to make inquiry into **John Perrys** Clearness concerning Marriage and Conversation and to draw up how they find things and bring it to the next monthly meeting

And **Jedidiah Wing** of **Rochester** hath Signified to this meeting that he desires a Certificate and this meeting hath Chosen **Savory Clifton** and **John Wing** to make inquiry into his Clearness as to marriage and Conversation and to draw up how they find things and bring it to the next monthly meeting And there was Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends one pound twelve Shillings and three pence And **Susanna Smith** Condemnation was read in this meeting and is as followeth

85

Whereas **Susanna Smith** daughter of **Judah Smith** Late of **Dartmouth** decaesd in the County of **Bristol** in the Province of the **Massachusets Bay** in **New England** having had her Education among friends her parents being friends but for want of keeping to the Spirit of truth and the good order Established among friends hath of Late given way to her own inclination and hath married out of the Good order of Friends and married her mothers Sisters Son though advised to the Contrary by Friends

We are therefore concerned to give this forth as a Testimony against disorderly walkers and in particular against the above **Susanna** nw wife of **Stephen Colvin** Denying her to be one in unity with us the people Called Quakers yer Desiring that she may Come to a sight and <sup>her Sence</sup> of her out goings and to a true and unfeigned repentance so as to find mercy with the Lord  
Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth**

the 21 day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1734: and Signed by order and in behalfe of Said meeting by **John Tucker** - Clerk  
And **Jabez Barker** is appointed to read **Ellen Tabers** Condemnation at **Cushnet** meeting house on a first day after meeting.

9 mo  
1734 At a monthly meeting of friends held at out meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1734

The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present **William Wood** and **Joseph Tripp** gives this meeting an account that they have have inquired into the Clearness and Conversation of **Beriah Goddard** and find nothing to hinder his intended marriage and the friends that were appointed to See into the Clearness and Conversation of **Joseph Merihoo** gives an account that they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage also **Robert Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood** give this meeting an account that they have made inquiry into **James Cornells** Clearness and find nothing to hinder his intended marriage

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 84, 85; 1/12/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 45

## 86

And **Beriah Goddard** and **Unice West** appeared at this meeting Desiring an answer as to their taking each other in marriage and their answer was that that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the good order of truth in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Joseph Taber** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated in the above order and make return to the next monthly meeting And **James Cornell** and **Abigail Tripp** appeared at this Meeting Desiring their answer as to their taking each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in the Good order of Truth in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **Robert Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood** are appointed to See their marriage Solemnized in the Good order and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Merrihoo** and **Edith Whitely** appeared at this meeting Desiring their answer and their answer was that that they might proceed to take each other in Marriage observing of Good order of truth in the performance thereof and **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to See Solemnizing thereof and make return

to the next monthly meeting  
 And **Henry Chase** Son of **Abraham Chase** of **Tiverton**  
 and **Mary Tripp** Daughter of **Abiel Tripp** of **Dartmouth**  
 Did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait for their answer till the next monthly meeting  
 And ther was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Jedediah Wing** and this meeting appoints **Eliashib Smith** and **Isaac Smith** to make up accounts with the Treasurer; and this meeting hath Cleared the accounts with **Joseph Taber** Concerning the Shingles, and **Jabez Barker** not having read **Ellen Tabers** Condemnation he is still continued to do it between this and the next monthly meeting

87

And Whereas **Pave Russell** and **Rebekah Ricketson** being Friends Children and yet have gone out of the Good order Established among friends in marriage therefore this meeting appoints **Jabez Barker** <sup>^and James Barker</sup> to Labour with him to See if he is willing to Condemn his outgoings and make return to the next monthly meeting  
 And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **John Perry**

10 mo 1734

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 16 day of the 10 month 1734 The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present **Joseph Taber** and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** Gives this meeting an account that the marriage of **Beriah Goddard** and **Unice West** was Carried on in good order as far as they saw and the Friends that were appointed to See **James Cornells** Marriage Consumated gives an account that is performed in Gooder as far as they saw  
 And also the friends that was to See **Josep Merrihoo** Marriage Solemnized in Good order according to their judgment And **Henry Chase** and **Abigail Tripp** appeared at this meeting Desiring their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and their answer saw that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the Good order of Truth in the performance thereof and **Joseph Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood** are appointed to see the their marriage Solemnized and make return to the next monthly meeting  
 And **Rufus Greene** and of **Warwick** son of **Jabez Greene** and **Martha Russell** Daughter of **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>**

Did Lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage  
before this meeting and were Desired to wait until the  
next monthly meeting for their answer  
And there was Collected at this meeting for the use  
of friends two pounds Eight Shillings and ten pence  
And **Eliashib Smith** and **Isaac Smith** have made up the  
accounts with the Treasurer and find there is due to  
him £1-07-07—

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 86, 87; 1/12/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 46

## 88

And **Jabez Barker** hath read **Ellen Tabers** Condemnation which is as followeth  
Whereas **Ellen Taber** Daughter of **Joseph Taber** of **Dartmouth**  
in the County of **Bristol** in the Province of the **Massachusets Bay** in **New England** Having been Educated among Friends the People Called Quakers but not regarding the Spirit of Truth in her heart nor the advice of her Father nor the advice of friends hath Stubbornly and Willfully kept Company with one that is no s~~o~~it a man that is ~~o~~f a not of our Society and hath joined with him in marriage Contrary to the practice and Good order of friends as also Contrary to the advice of the Apostle Paul given to the Corinthians 2 Corinth. 6 Chapter and 14<sup>th</sup> verse where it is said be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness and what communion hath hath light with Darkness: We are therefore Concerned to for the Clearing of the Truth and Friends to give this forth as a Publick Testimony against all Disorderly walking and perticularly against the above s[ai]d **Elen** now Wife of **Peter Craper [Crapo]** Denying her to be one of us the people Called Quakers yet Sicerely Desiring that if it be the will of God she may come to a sight and sence of her outgoings and by unfeigned Repentance ~~found~~ and amendment of Life to walk or to find mercy with the Lord.  
Given forth at our monthly meeting <sup>^of friends</sup> held in **Dartmouth** the 21<sup>st</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1734  
and Signed by order and in behalfe of sd meeting  
by **John Tucker**: Clerk

began to record 1745

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 173 4/5

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Adam Mott** present

**Rochester** meeting Called and none appeared. **Henry Chase** and **Mary Tripps** marriage hath been orderly accomplished according to information

And **Rufus Greene** and **Martha Russell** appeared at this meeting and had their answer in relation to their taking Each other In marriage which was that they might proceed to take Each other in marriage in some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting according to the Good order of truth and **John Lapham** and **Jabez Barker** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated in the above sd order and mak return to the next monthly meeting The Friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same have done it according to order.

There was a paper presented to this meeting by **Peleg Huddleston** Signifying his desire of Coming under the Care of Friends Which this meeting find freedom to accept and he to be under our Care

There was a Condemnation Signed at this meeting against **Mary Hathhan [Hathaway]** for her out goings and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** is appointed to read it or cause it to be read at **Cushnet** meeting House on a first day after the meeting of Worship between this and the next monthly meeting There was also a Condemnation Signed at this meeting against **Paul Russell** and **Rebecca Ricketson** now wife of sd **Paul Russell** for their Disorderly marriage which is as followeth

Whereas **Paul Russell** son of **James Russell** of **Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** in the Province of **Massachusetts Bay** in **New England** and **Rebecca Ricketson** daughter of **Jonathan Ricketson** of the Town and County above sd the sd **Paul Russell** and **Rebecca Ricketson** having been Educated amongst the people of God called Quakers and now having gone out of the good order Established amongst the sd people in marriage then advised to the Contrary and now for the Clearing of the Truth from such disorderly proceedings

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 88, 89; 1/12/2020, V Otiemo

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 47

We Do disown the sd **Paul Russell** and **Rebecca** now Wife of sd **Paul Russell** to be in unity with us the people



Called Quakers

At a Monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1734/5 The Severall meeting therein to belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester** ~~none~~ <sup>Elisha Wing</sup> appeared **John Lapham** and **Jabez Barker** hath Signified to this meeting that they was at the marriage of **Rufus Green** and **Martha Russell** and that it was Sollemnized in the Good order of truth as far as they Saw. And **Mary Hathaways** Condemnation hath been read according to the order of the last monthly meeting and is as followeth

Whereas **Mary Hathaway** Daughter of **Thomas Hathaway** of **Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** in the province of the **Massachusetts Bay** in **New England** having had her Education among friends the people Called Quakers but for want of keeping to her Education and to the Spirit of Truth in her own heart hath given way to the Temptations of the Wicked one that She hath kept Company with one that is an unbeliever as to our principles to that Degree that she hath Committed the sin of fornication and also married to him all which is Contrary to the Scripture of Truth and to our holy profession to the Dishonour of God and grief of the Honest hearted amongst us we are therefore Concerned to give this forth as a publick Testimony against that wicked action and do deny her the Said **Mary** now wife of **Thomas Kempton** to be one in unity with us the People Called Quakers Desireing if it be the will of God she may through unfeigned Repentance obtain Pardon for this her wickedness and all her other outgoings Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth** the 20 day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1734/5 and Signed by order and in behalfe of sd meeting by

**John Tucker** – Clerk

91

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 1 month 1735 the Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **James Barker** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

There was Collected at this meeting for the use of friends £2 05s 3d And Whereas **William Lake** and his wife hath sent in a paper to this meeting Condemning their outgoings Friends having considered the matter it is the mind of this meeting that it may be accepted if he the Sd **Lake**

will read it or git Some body to do it publickly on a first Day at the End of the meeting of Worship at **Ponagansett** meeting House between this and the next monthly meeting. And this meeting is adjourned til the first Sixth day in the 2<sup>d</sup> month

This meeting being met according to adjournment this 4 day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1735 There was Some Sufferings of Friends of **Coakset** Vilage for their refusing to praise[?] presented to this meeting which this meeting doth accept in order that they may be sent to the next Quarterly meeting The visitors belonging to our monthly meeting have given in their accounts that they have in a generall way visited the Families of Friends and for the most part find things pretty well and where they found things not well they Laboured for a reformation that Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **John Tucker Elisha Wing John Howland** and **James Barker** and to Draw an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 2 month 1735 the Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester** none appeared

And **William Lake** hath read his paper of acknowledge ment according to the order of the Last monthly meeting which was followeth

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 90, 96; 1/12/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 48

92

*[starts in middle of page]*

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the 8 month 1738 the Severall meetings therein to belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **Joseph Tucker** present for **Rochester Gideon Gifford** present

The Friends that were appointed to enquire into **William Ricketsons** Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation gives this meeting an account that they find nothing to hinder his Intend marriage

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are have attended it and Drawn an Epistle of the Same as ordered and the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted

**William Ricketson** and **Hanna Russell** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of Truth In the performance thereof and **Adam Mott** and **Jedidiah Allen** are appointed to see their marriage Consumated in the above sd good order and make return to the next monthly meeting

The above written minutes  
belongs to the 127 page

### 93

The friends that were apponted to attend the Quarterly meeting have done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as ordered The Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting and kindly accepted

At the monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of the 3 month 1735 the meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **James Barker** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

And whereas there was a Complaint brought to this meeting against **Thomas Hathaway** Concerning his keeping Company at divers unseasonable times with Woman of a Disgraceful Character this meeting having Discoursed and Laboured with him Concerning the matter and he not giving any resonable Satisfaction it is the mind of this meeting for the Clearing of the Truth that a Condemnation Should go forth against him and **John Tucker Elisa Wing** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to draw one and present it to the next monthly meeting

And **Nicholas Davis** hath preseted an account of his Suffering upon the account of his sons not training which is accepted in order to go to Quar terly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 4 month 1735 the Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **Jabez Barker** present for **Rochester** none appered and it was Concluded this meeting being adjourned till the 23 day of this instant

This meeting being met according to adjournment this 23 day of the 4 month 1735 The friend that were appointed to Draw up **Thomas Hathaways** Condemnation have done and this meeting doth

approve it and have ordered **Jacob Taber** to read  
or Cause it to be read at **Cushnet** meeting house  
on a first day at the end of the meetin for worship  
and make return to the next monthly meeting  
Collected at this meeting for the use of friends 1-16-09

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; Image 49, pp 92, 93; 1/12/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 49

**94**

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
are **John Tucker Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** and  
also to draw an Epistle to the Same

And this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay to the over  
seers of the meeting house 30 Shillings towards keeping  
the meeting House the halfe year past which is done

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meet  
ing House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 5 month  
1735 The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called  
upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **James Barker**  
present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

And **Thomas Hathaways** Condemnation hath been  
read and is as followeth

Whereas **Thomas Hathaway** of **Dartmouth** in the **Coun  
ty of Bristol** in the **Province of the Massachusets Bay**  
in **New England** hath made profession with us the people  
Called Quakers for some time past nevertheless for  
want of a Watchful Care hath of Late fallen into  
Severall Scandalous and reproachful things which  
we have Carefully and Diligently inquired into  
and maturely Considered the matter and his difence  
therein and he not Clearing himselfe to our Satis  
faction we therefor do Deniy him to be one of our  
Communion Sincerely desireing that if it be the  
Will of God he may Come to a Sight and Sence of his  
out goings and to an unfeigned repentance  
Given forth at our monthly meeting held in  
**Dartmouth** the 23 of y<sup>e</sup> 4 month 1735  
and Signed by order and in behalfe of S<sup>d</sup> meeting  
by **John Tucker** Clerk

And **John Tucker** and **Adam Mott** hath attended  
the Quarterly meeting and Drawn an Epistle to  
the same. And the Epistle from the Quarterly  
meeting was read at this meeting and kindly  
accepted There was Collected and brought into  
this meeting by the women the Sum of 20 Shillings

Which was delivered to the Treasurer for the meetings use it was Concluded at this meeting to come to a Subscription to raise the Sum of 20 pounds to supply the yearly meeting stock and other necessary Churges arising among ourselves of which Subscription there is nine pounds 3 shilling & 6 pence paid in and Delivered to **Adam Mott**

And this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay to the overseers of the meeting house £1 -10<sup>s</sup>-00<sup>d</sup> which which is done and also this meeting orders the Treasurer to pay to **Jonathan Wood** the Sum of 40 shillings towards the support of **Deborah Landers** and also to pay to **John Shepherd** 4 pounds for Work done towards repairing the meeting House which he hath done and there remains yet due to s<sup>d</sup> **Shepherd** the Sum of 3 pounds 5 shillings and 6 pence

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 18 day of the 6 month 1735 the Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **John Howland** present for **Rochester** none appeared

The Visitors Chosen for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** village are **William Wood** and **Joseph Tripp** and for **Ponagansett John Tucker Adam Mott Joseph Tucker** and **Barnabus Howland** and for **Cushnot [Acushnet]** **Benjamin Allen** and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>**. And whereas **William Russell** y<sup>e</sup> Son of **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** hath Signified that he desires a Certificate of his Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation this meeting appoints **Benjamin Allen** and **John Howland** to inquire into y<sup>e</sup> matter and if they find things Clear to draw one and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting and whereas this meeting hath received a paper Signed by **Meribah Shearman** Signifying her Sorrow for her outgoings which this meeting having Considered it is their mind that she shoul take the paper and read it or cause it to be read at the end of the meeting of worship on a first day between this and the next monthly meeting and she to be present

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 94, 95; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 50

And this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay to pay **John Shepherd** four pounds nineteen Shillings and Six pence it being the sum in full of what the meeting owes him upon his own account and the glaziere which is done

and this meeting is adjourned till the next forth day  
come week

This meeting being mett according to adjournment the  
27 day of the 6 month 1735 there was a certificate brought  
to this meeting for **Michael Smith** of his Clearness respecting  
marriage and Conversation directed to the monthly meeting  
at **Swansey** and Signed by **John Tucker** in behalfe of y<sup>e</sup> meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1735

The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth James Barker and Adam Mott** present

for **Rochester John Wing** present

Ther was a Certificate presented at this meeting for  
**William Russell and John Tucker** hath Signed it in behalfe  
of this meeting

**Elisha Wing and John Wing** are appointed visiters for  
**Rochester** the visiters of **Coaksett [Acoaxet]** have given in an  
account to this meeting of their Service in visiting friends  
families and Signify that they find thing as well as Could be  
Expected for the most part

Ther was Collected at this meeting for the use of friends £2-12<sup>s</sup>=9<sup>d</sup>

This meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay to **Jonathan Bood**  
3 pounds 13 Shillings and nine pence for y<sup>e</sup> Support of  
**Deborah Landers** which is done

And this meeting is adjourned until the first fourth day  
in the 8<sup>th</sup> month

This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 3<sup>d</sup>  
day of the 8 month 1735: the visiters of **Ponagansett** village  
have given in their account that they have visited the  
families of friends under their care in a General Way  
and also the visiters of **Rochester** have sent in their account  
to this meeting of their service in that affair

The friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting  
are **John Tucker William Wood Adam Mott and Joseph Tucker**  
and to draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same

## 97

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month 1735 the Severall  
meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth** non [none]  
appeared by appointment **Rochester** meeting Called and none  
appeared **Meribah Shearmans** acknowledgment hath been  
read as appointed

The friend appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have done  
it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed  
and the Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read at this  
meeting and well accepted

At a monthly meeting of friends Held at our Meeting House

in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> month 1735 the  
Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth**  
**John Howland** and **Isaac Howland** present for **Rochester**  
**Elisha Wing** present **Adam Mott** hath paid in the mony  
that was raised to Supply the yearly meeting Stock which was  
3 pounds and 10 Shillings according to the request of y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly  
Meeting and Whereas thee hath been a report Concerning  
**David Akin** that he hath acted that which is reproachful  
in abusing **John Whitely** Which after having Discoused with  
S<sup>d</sup> **Akin** he doth acknowledge and Signifies that he Will  
draw up something in order to make Sattisfaction against  
the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 15 day of y<sup>e</sup> month 1735  
the Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth James Baker** and **John Howland**  
present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

There was Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends  
one pound eighteen shillings

**Luke Hart** and **Mary Huddlestone** Did lay their inten  
tions of taking each other in marriage before this  
meeting and were desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
meeting for their answer and **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam**  
**Mott** are appointed to inquire into the young mans  
Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and  
make return to the next monthly meeting

**David Akin** hath given a paper of acknowledgment to  
this meeting which at present are not free to take up  
with for full Sattisfaction so y<sup>e</sup> matter is refered

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 96, 97; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 51

## 98

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are  
**Adam Mott Elisha Wing** and **Thomas Smith** and to Draw an  
Epistle to the Same The Friends appointed to oversee the  
Meeting House for the year insuing are **Joseph Tucker**  
and **Abraham Tucker** and there was 40 Shillings brought  
in by the women toward the support of **Deborah Landers**  
which was delivered to **Joseph Tripp**  
and it was Conclud that the next monthly meeting  
Should Come to a further Collection upon the same account  
and this meeting hath ordered that **Adam Mott** should  
pay three pounds to the overseers for halfe a year  
keeping the meeting house which is Done  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our

Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 11 month 1735/6 the Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester Stephen Wing** present **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** makes report to this meeting that they have mad [made] inquiry into **Luke Harts** Clearness and find nothing to to hinder him in his intended marriage  
**Luke Hart** and **Mary Huddlestone** appeared at this meeting for their answer relating to their taking Each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of truth in the performance thereof and **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to see their Marriage Consumated in the afores<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting **Adam Mott** hath attended the Quarterly Meeting and there was an Epistle drawn and sent as ordered **Eliashib Smith** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to make up accompts with the Tresurer and bring in their accounts to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting The Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and kindly accepted

99

And it was desired in the Epistle that our monthly meeting Should Collect the Sum of 17 pounds which is refered to the next monthly meeting  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 10 day of the 12 month 1735/6 the Severall Meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Adam Mott** and and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Rochester Eliashib Wing** present **Nicholas Howland** and **Zerniah Russell** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **John Lapham** and **Joseph Russell Ju<sup>r</sup>**: are appointed inquire into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make report to the next monthly meeting **Eliashib Smith** makes report to this meeting that he was at the marriage of **Luke Hart** and **Mary Huddleston** and that it was Carried on in good order according to his observation  
and Whereas **Isaac Chase** hath been Disorderly in his Conversation this meeting appoints **James Barker**



and **George Soule** to Labour with him in order to bring him to a sight of his out goings and make return to the next monthly meeting

**Eliashib Smith** and **Isaac Smith** have reckoned with the treasurer and find that after acc<sup>ts</sup>: ballanced there remains in the Stock 11 Shillings

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the first month 1736

The Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **James Barker** present for **Rochester John Wing** Present

The Friends that were to inquire into **Nicholas Howland** Clearness makes report that they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage

and **Nicholas Howland** and **Zerniah Russell** appeared at this meeting for their answer as to taking each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 98, 99; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 52

### 100

Observing the good ord of Truth in the performance thereof and **John Lapham** and **Joseph Russell** are apponted to see their marriag Consummated in the afores<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting

**David Akin** hath sent in a paper to this meeting Signifying his Sorrow for the abuse offered to **John Whitely** and it is the mind of this meeting that s<sup>d</sup> **Akin** shall Read s<sup>d</sup> paper or Cause it to be read he being present and at the end of the meeting of Worship one a first day at **Ponagansett** meeting House between this and the next monthly meeting

The visitors of **Rochester** and **Coaksett [Acoaxet]** have given in their accounts of their visiting the families of friends in a generall way under their Care

There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends 1-06-03

There was 2 papers presented to this meeting one from **William Rand** and another from **Reft Randal** his

Wife Signifying their desire of to Come into unity with friends and it is the mind of this meeting that Friends should wait some for further proof of their Sincerity and this meeting is adjorned til the first 6 day in the second month next

This meeting being mett according to adjornment this

second day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1736

The visitors of **Cushnot [Acushnet]** have given in their account that they have visited friends families in under their Care The visitors of **Ponagansett** have done nothing this Quarter towards visiting friends families The friends that were Chosen to speak with **Isaac Chase** have done it and signify to this meeting that they Cannot find that he hath any inclination to make Satisfaction Therefore this meeting appoints **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** to draw up something against him and bring it to the next monthly meeting and this meeting and this meeting appoints **John Tucker John Howland**

101

And **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1736 The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and ~~Adam Mott~~ **John Howland** present for Rochester ~~Savory Clifton~~ ~~present~~ none appeared The Friends that were appointed to attended the Quarterly meeting have done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as ordered and **David Akins** paper was read as ordered and is as followeth

To the monthly ~~monthly~~ meeting of friends to be holden in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> of the first month 1736 Friends I being of my Watch have abused **John Whitley** for which I have been very sorry and Deeply bowed in my spirit many times and have been since with **John Whitely** and made him Satisfaction for the wrong done him and Desire that Friends would pass it by and God to forgive me my trespass against the truth

**David Akin**

**Joseph Brownell** and **Leah Lawton** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer and **William Wood** and **Joseph Tripp** are appointed to inquire into their Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting and **Isaac Chase** his Condemnation was Drawn up and brough to this meeting and accepted and **John Tucker** hath Signed it in behalfe this meeting And **Joseph Tucker** is appointed to read it on a first day at the end of the meeting of Worship between this and the next monthly meeting and the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this

meeting and kindly accepted and **Amos Taber** hath sent  
in a paper to this meeting Signifying his Sorrow for his  
outgoings desiring that friends would receive him  
under their Care Which this meeting accepts of

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 100, 101; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 53

**102**

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house  
in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> month 1736  
The Severall meetings thereto belonging Calloneing Called  
upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **Adam Mott**  
present **Rochester** meeting Called **Savory Clifton** present  
The Friends appointed to inquire into **Joseph Brownels**  
Clearness makes report to this meeting that they have  
made inquiry into the matter and find nothing to hinder  
his proceedings in his intended marriage  
and **Joseph Tucker** hath read **Isaac Chases** Condem  
=nation which is as followeth

*[Bottom of page blank]*

**103**

And **Joseph Brownel** and **Leah Lawton** appeared at this  
meeting for their answer and their answer was that  
they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some  
Convenient time between this and the next monthly  
meeting and **William Wood** and **Joseph Tripp** are appointed  
to See their marriage Consummated and make return  
to the next monthly meeting  
and **John Lapham** and **Joseph Russell** gives this meeting  
an account that **Nicholas Howland** and **Zruiah Russells**  
marriage was performed in the good order of Truth  
and **Joseph Brownel** hath Desired leave of this meeting  
that he may accomplish his marriage on a meeting  
day which this meeting doth Consent to  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 21<sup>d</sup>: of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1736  
The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth William Wood** and **James Barker** present  
for **Rochester Savory Clifton** present  
**William Wood** and **Joseph Tripp** gives this meeting an account  
that **Joseph Brownel** and **Leah Lawtons** marriage was Solemniz,d  
in good order  
and **William Bowd** the Son of **William Bowdish** and **Mary Hart**  
the Daughter of **William Hart** hath laid their intentions

of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

The visiters Chosen for this year are for **Coaksett [Acoaxet] William Wood Joseph Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood** and for **Cushnot Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Benjamin Allen** and for **Rochester Elisha Wing** and **John Wing**

There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends 1-19=4 and this meeting orders the Treasurer to pay to the overseers thirty shillings out of the Stock which with mony that the women gave in was due for halfe a years keeping the meeting House which mony was forthwith paid and **Samuel Howland** hath sent in a paper to this meeting Signifying his Sorrow for his outgoings in taking an Oath which is refered to the Consideration of the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 102, 103; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 54

#### 104

An wheas **Barnabas Chase** hath gon out of the good ord Established amongst us in marriage and Friends have Laboured with him but he hath not regarded it therefore this meeting appoints **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** to Draw up a Condemnation against him and bring it to the next monthly meeting and whereas there was a Complaint brought to this meeting against **William Wood** the son of **William Wood** Concerning his manngement abou a parcel of goats that he sold to **David Stafford** which is refered **John Tucker James Barker Adam Mott Elisha Wing** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting next and to Draw an Epistle to the same At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 5<sup>th</sup> mo 1736 The severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Rochester** none appeared **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** makes report to this meeting that they have made inquiry into **William Bowdishes** Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and find nothing to hinder his intended marriage **William Bowdish** and **Mary Hart** appeared at this meeting for their answer in relation to their taking

each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of Truth in the accomplishment thereof and **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting and the paper that **Samuel Howland** sent in to the last monthly meeting hath been read in this meeting and Friends find freedom to accept of it for satisfaction

105

And **Barnabas Chase** his Condemnation was brought to this meeting and it is referred to the Quarterly meeting Whither such Condemnations ought to be read publickly or only in the monthly meeting The Friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have attended it and Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> same and the Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting and well accepted and it: At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1736 the Severall meetings thereto belonging called upon for **Dartmouth Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** makes report to this meeting that **William Bowdish** and **Mary Harts** marriage was Consummated in the good order of truth At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1736 the Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Rochester** none appeared There was Collected at this meeting for the use Friends 2:00=06 The mony which Friends have subscribed toward building of **Tiverton** meeting House was brought in to this meeting in order to be sent by the representitives to y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting and this meeting agrees to take an hundred books so [?] written originally by **Moses West** whither Quarterly meeting are about to git reprinted And **John Tucker Adam Mott** and **James Barker** and **John Howland** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting went and to draw an Epistle to the same and this meeting is adjourned til the first sixth day in the next month This meeting being met according to adjournment this

first day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month 1736 we received accounts from the visiters of **Ponagansett** and **Coakset [Acoaxet]** that they have visited the families of friends in a pretty general way

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 104, 105; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 55

### 106

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> month 1736

The severall meetings therto belonging Called for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Rochester** none appeared

The Friend that were appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have attended it and Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> same

**Recompense Kirby** and **Rebecca Cornell** hath laid their intention of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait for their answer til the next monthly meeting and

**Jedidiah Allen** and **John Russell** are appointed to make inspection into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

**Barnabas Chase** his Condemnation was read at this meeting and ~~the meeting~~ **John Tucker** hath signed it in the behalfe of this meeting and **John Tucker** is ordered to read it or cause it to be read at the end of y<sup>e</sup> meeting for worshsip on a first day between this and the next monthly meeting

The Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting and kindly accepted

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1736

The severall meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1736

The severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **James Barker** present for **Rochester** none appeared

**John Russell** makes report to this meeting that he hath mad inquiry into the Clearness and Conversation of **Recompense Kirby** and finds nothing to hinder his his intended marriage and **Barnabas Chase** his Condemnation hath not been read according to the order of the last monthly meeting **John Tucker** is still Continued to see it done between this and the next

monthly meeting

**Recompence Kirby** and **Rebecca Cornell** appeared at this meeting for their answer

107

And their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting Observing the Good order of truth in the prosecution thereof and **John Russell** and **Holder Slocum** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated in the s<sup>d</sup> good order and make return to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in Dartmouth on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1736 the severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **John Howland** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

**John Russell** and **Holder Slocum** gives this meeting an account That **Recompence Kirby** and **Rebecca Cornells** marriage was solemnized in the good order of Truth according to the Good order of truth according to their judgment

**Job Howland** and **Naomy Chase** Did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to inspect into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

There was Collected at this meeting 1 pound 9 Shillings and 6<sup>d</sup> And **Barnabas Chse** his Condemnation hath been read according to order and is as followeth

Whereas **Barnabas Chase** the Son of **Nathanael Chase** and **Abigail** his wife of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** in the **Province of the Massachusets Bay** in **New England** being one that hath been under the Care of frinds yet hath for severall years past gone Contrary to the good orders Established amongst us the people Called Quakers both in habit and conversation and hath been Laboured with in love in order to bring him to Something of a Conformity but instead of taking up with such Wholesom Counsel that hath from time to time been given him he hath rather grown more Obstinate and hath of Late fallen into the reprochful sin of fornication

108

For which Scandalous action with the rest of his outgoings we  
Can done less for the Clearing of the Blessed Truth and the  
Tes[t]imony thereof buth give forth this as a publick Tesimomony  
against Such things and them that are found in the practi[ce?]  
thereof and Do deny him the Sd **Barnabas Chase** to be one in  
unity with us yet truly desireing that he may come to  
a Sight of this with all other his outgoing and find mercy  
with the Lord. Given forth at our monthly meeting  
held in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1736  
and Signed by order of sd meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk  
The business of **Rochester** is refered to the next monthly  
meeting and this meeting orders the tresurer to pay one  
pound eleven Shillings to **Isaac Smith** for recording  
the monthly meeting munits [minutes]  
And also to pay to the overseers 3 pounds for keeping  
the meeting House the halfe year past which be [he?] forth  
with paid: And we received twenty Shillings of y<sup>e</sup> Women  
which was delivered to the Tresurer  
The Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting  
are **John Tucker Elisha Wing James Barker Thomas  
Smith and Joseph Tucker**

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our  
Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 11  
Month 1736/7 The Severall meetings therto belonging  
Called upon for **Dartmouth Abraham Tucker** and  
**Peleg Smith** present for **Rochester** none appeard  
The Friends that were appointed to inquire into  
**Job Howlands** Clearness respecting marriage and  
Conversation gives an account to this meeting that  
they find nothing to hind[er] his inte[n]ded marriage  
and **Job Howland** and **Naomy Chase** appeared at  
this meeting desireing an answer in relation to their  
taking each other in marriage And their answer  
was that they might proceed to take eac[h] other in mar  
riage in Some Convenient time between this and the  
next monthly meeting observing the good order  
of Truth as in the accomplishment thereof

109

And **John Howland** and **John Lupham [Lapham]** are appointed to see  
their marriage Sollemnized in the abovsd order and make  
return to the next monthly meeting  
**Joseph Tripp** and **Abigal [Abigail] Wait** appeared at this meeting Signify  
ing their Intentions of taking each other in marriage  
and Were desired to wa't til y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for



their answer and **William Wood** and **Robert Tripp** are appointed to inquire into **Joseph Tripps** clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Nicholas Davis** is appointed to advise the Elders of **Rochester** meeting that they render an account of matters to the next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have all attended it but **Thomas Smith** and there was an Epistle drawn and Sent and we received an Epistle from the Quarterly meeting which was read at this meeting and well accepted

And **John Tucker Jabez Barker** and **James Barker** are appointed to assist the the [*sic*] Women in their orderly proceeding against **Meribah Shearman** now wife of **John Roan** and **Elisabeth Mosher** daughter of **Joseph Mosher** for their Disorderly marrying

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 12<sup>th</sup> month 1736/7 The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** and **John Wing** present **John Lapham** and **John Howland** gives this meeting an account that **Job Howland** and **Naomy Chase**[es?] marriage was Consummated in good order

The Friends appointed to inquire into **Joseph Tripps** Clearness makes report to this meeting that they find nothing to hinder his proceeding in his intended marriage And **Joseph Tripp** and **Abigail Wait** appeared at this meeting desireing their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 108, 109; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 57

### 110

Observing the good order of Truth in the the [*sic*] performance Thereof and **William Wood** and **Robert Tripp** are appointed to See their marriage Sollemnized and make repor[t] to to [*sic*] the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Tripp** hath desired leave of this meeting to to [*sic*] accomplish his marriage week day meeting appointed for worship which is granted

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting ho[u]se

in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the first month 1737  
The Several meetings therto belonging Called upon  
for **Dartmouth James Barker** and and [*sic*] **Abraham  
Tucker** present **Rochester** mee[t]ing Called **John  
Wing** present **William Wood** gives this meeting an  
account that the marriage of **Joseph Tripp** and  
**Abigail Wait** was was [*sic*] Consummated in the good  
order of truth

This meeting hath received an account from  
**Rochester** which is refered to the next monthly  
meeting and there Was Collected at this meeting 2=06=06  
There was Considerable of agetation at this meeting  
Concerning **Thomas Smiths** asserting that **Henry Tucker**  
was a false man and sd **Tucker** was at this meeting  
doth assert that he is Clear of sd Charge therefor  
it is the judgment of this meeting that sd **Smith**  
Should make out his Charge or else to Condemn  
his asserting of it

And this meeting is adjournd til the youths meeting.  
This meeting being mett according to adjournment  
this first day of the 2 month 1737

it was Concluded at this meeting in Consideration  
of the papers that **William Randall** and his Wife sent  
in to the monthly meeting in the 12 month 1735  
And of the good report ~~the~~ Concerning them Since  
that they Should be received under our Care  
according their request

The visitters of **Ponagansett** [**Apponegansett**] and **Coaksett** [**Acoaxet**] have [*carryover line*]  
given in their accounts of their Service in that  
affair **John Tucker Elisha Wing** and **James Barker**  
are appointe to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting and  
Draw an Epistle to the Same

### 111

And ther was an account brought this meeting by **John  
Lapham** that he hath done Several Services for the  
meeting by order of y<sup>e</sup> Overseers as much as Comes to two and  
twenty Shillings and this meeting orders the Treasurer to  
pay it out of the Stock

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting house  
in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1737 the Several  
meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth  
Isaac Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present  
for **Rochester Nicholas Davis** present,  
and **Meribah Shearman** now wife of **John Roan** her  
Condemnation was read at this meeting and is as followeth  
Whereas the Widow **Meribah Shearman** having had  
her Education among friends and formerly having

been married amongst them having of late Contrary to the good advice of Friends gone and married out of the Good order Established amongst the people Called Quakers for which with her other outgoings we the sd people do deny the sd **Meribah** now the wife of **John Roan** to be one in unity with us the people Called Quakers Desiring that she may Come to a sence of her outgoings and find mercy with the Lord The Friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have attended it and drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed and the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted and the matter concerning **Thomas Smith** and **Henry Tucker** is refered to the next monthly meeting and **Adam Mott** hath paid one pound two shillings to **John Lapham** as appointed

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 3<sup>d</sup> month 1737 the severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Adam Mott** and **John Howland** present **Rochester** meeting Called **Elisha Wing** present

**David Stafford** Son of **Josiah Stafford** of Tiverton <sup>and Lydia Davel [Daval]</sup> did lay their intentions taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 110, 111; V Otieno 1/12/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 58

## 112

There was two papers from **Rochester** presented to this meeting one from **Aaron Griffith** and his wife ane [and] One from **Simon Hathaway** and his wife acknowledging their outgoings which are refered for further Consideration.

And whereas there hath been Considerable of agitation in this meeting Concerning **William Wood** the son of **William Wood** his Cace and it was unanimously Concluded at this meeting to Refer the Whole matter to a Committe to Judge and Determine the matter The Committe agreed upon are **Samuel Aldrich** **William Anthony** and **John Earle** And **Barnabas Howland Peleg Smith** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to represent the monthly meeting to give the Com<sup>tee</sup> a right information how things have been Carried on in the matter

And the friends appointed to See into the matter relating to **Thomas Smith** and **Henry Tucker** have brought in their Judgment which is as followeth We the Subscribers have taken the matter Left to us into Due Consideration and we do not find the Charge that **Thomas Smith** Expressed against **Henry Tucker** to be fully proved but it evidently appears that **Henry Tucker** did greatly Equivocate in his answer to **John Akin** at thee Town meeting  
**Benjamin Allen James Shearman George Soule Peleg Huddleston Robert Tripp**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 4 month 1737 the Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and ~~and~~ **Abraham Tucker** present for **Rochester David Stafford** not coming for his answer at this meeting it is refered to the next monthly meeting and **Joseph Tripp** and **Robert Tripp** are appointed to make inspection into his Clearness and make re turn to the next monthly meeting

113

The Com<sup>te</sup> appointed appointed [*sic*] to Judge and Determine the matter between the monthly meeting and **William Wood** have sent in their Judgment which is as followeth We the Committe in pursuance to **Dartmouth** monthly meetings request have mett on the account and heard the allegations on both Sides Respecting a parcel of Goats that he **William Wood** sold to **David Stafford** and **Timothy Ricketson** And Waitily [weightily] Considered the matter and pressing the Case very Close upon Sd **Wood** that so he Seemed to be Smitten in his own Conscience and therefore he has given a paper of Condemnation which we here Inclose for your meeting And also we appoint the Bearer hereof **Isaac Smith** to read Sd paper at the next first day meeting after your monthly meeting And this is what we thee Sd Com<sup>te</sup> have Determined for Friends Sattisfaction in that Case as Aforesd  
**Newport Rhode Island** the 11<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 4 month 1737

**Samuel Aldrich William Anthony John Earll [Earle]**

The visiters that Served the the [*sic*] last year for **aponagansett** are appointed to stand for that Service the Insuing year and also the Same for ~~Coaksett~~<sup>Cushnot</sup> [**Acushnet**] that Served the last year And **Joseph Tripp Jonathan Wood** and **Peleg Huddleston** are appointed visitters for **Coaksett [Acoaxet]** and for **Rochester Elisha Wing** and **Joh[n] Wing**

The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **John Tucker Elisha Wing** and **John Howland**

The Epistle from the yearly meeting held in **London** in the year 1736 was read at this meeting and it is the mind of this meeting that Sd Epistle should be read on a first day meeting between this and the next monthly Meeting There was Collected at this meeting 2=09=05 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1737 the Sevrall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present for **Rochester** none appeared The Friends that wer appointed to inspect into **David Staffords** Clearness have done it

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 112, 113; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 59

**114**

And find nothing to hinder his proceedings in his intended marriage and also Sd **Stafford** producing a Certificate from **R[h]ode Island** monthly meeting And **David Stafford** and **Lydia Davel [Daval]** appeared at this meeting desiring an answer in relation to their taking Each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of Truth in the performance thereof and **Joseph Tripp** and **Robert Tripp** ar appointed to See their marriage Sollem nized and make return to the next monthly meeting and **Isaac Smith** hath read **William Woods** paper according to order: which is as followeth Whereas I **William Wood** of **Dartmouth** son of **William Wood** for want of a watchful Care have brought a Scandalous reproach upon my selfe the Holy Truth and Friends that is in not keeping fully to my Words and Contracts with **David Stafford** and **Timothy Ricketson** in Looting of a parcel of Goats with the Sd **Stafford** and **Ricketson** as aforesd which I am Sorry for and Desire my well wishing friends may find freedom to pass ~~at~~ <sup>at</sup> <sup>^this my offence to them</sup> by and that I may be more Careful for the time to Come to give the like occasion  
pr me **William Wood ju<sup>r</sup>**

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting Have attended it and Drawn an Epistle to the same And this meeting hath ordered that a Letter to be Sent down to the Governor in order to let him know the Diffecult Sircumstance that we ly under by reason of our Justices not giving us our

ingagements according to the Indulgance as in  
times past and **John Tucker** is ordered to do it and  
Sign it in behalfe of the monthly meeting  
The Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read at  
this meeting and well accepted  
And **Thomas Smith** has Signified to this meeting that  
he is Sorry that there has been So much discourse

115

in the matter relating to **Henry Tucker** and him selfe  
and hopes he shall be more Careful for the time to Come  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 6<sup>th</sup> month 1737  
The Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth**  
**John Lapham** and **Isaac Howland** present for **Rochester**  
**Elisha Wing** present The friends appointed to see **David**  
**S[t]afford** and **Lydia Davels [Davol]** marriage Consummated gives  
this meeting an account that it was accomplished in  
go<sup>o</sup>d order according to their judgments  
There was a Condemnation brought to this meeting  
and Signed by order of sd meeting by **John Tucker** against  
**Elisabeth Mosher** Daughter of **Joseph Mosher** and **John**  
**Tucker** is appointed to read it or Cause it to be read  
on a first day at the end of the meeting of Worship at  
**Ponagansett** meeting House between this and the next  
Monthly meeting  
And **Henry Tucker** hath Sent in a paper to this meeting  
Condemning his unwarrantable Discourse at a Town  
Meeting Expressing his Sorrow for the Same and it is  
the mind of this meeting that he Should read it or  
git Some body to do it at the end of the meeting of wor  
ship on a first day between this and the next monthly  
meeting. And **Adam Mott** is ordered to pay 3 pounds  
and ten Shillings to the Overseers for halfe a years  
keeping the meeting House which he forthwith paid  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> month 1737  
The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called uppon  
for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **John Howland**  
present for **Rochester John Wing** present  
And **Elisabeth Mosher** now the wife of **Josiah Allen**  
her Condemnation hath been read according to the  
order of the Last monthly meeting and is as  
followeth

*[top half of page is blank]*

And there was Collected at this meetin for the use of  
 Friends 1=19-00  
 and the paper that **Henry Tucker** sent in hath been  
 read accord to to [*sic*] order  
 The visitors of **Ponagansett** and **Coaksett** [**Acoaxet**] have given  
 in their accounts to this meeting of their proceed  
 ings on the account of visiting  
 And **Benjamin Wing** and **Experience Benson** of **Rochester**  
 have laid their intention of takinge each other in  
 marriage before this meeting and were desired to  
 Wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer  
 And **Elisha Wing** and **Stephen Wing** are appointed to  
 inquire into their Clearness as to marriage and  
 Conversation and make return to the next monthly  
 Meeting And also to see that things are Clear Concer  
 ning the widows Child that it be not wronged by her  
 Second marriage  
 The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meet  
 ing are

**John Tucker James Barker** and **John Howland** and to draw  
 an Epistle to the Same  
 The visitors of **Rochester** and **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**] have not done any  
 anything in referance to visiting Friends families and they  
 are advised to perform their Service upon that account  
 and bring in the account soon as may be with Conveniency  
 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
 in **Dartmouth** on the 17 day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1737  
 The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon  
 for **Dartmouth Joseph Russell** and **James Barker** present  
 for **Rochester Elisha Wing** and **John Wing** present  
 And **Benjamin Wing** and **Experience Benson** appered  
 at this meeting for their answer in relation to their  
 taking Each other in marriage and their answer was  
 that they might proceed to take each other in marriage  
 in Some Convenient time between this and the next  
 monthly meeting observing the good order of Truth in the  
 performance thereof and **Elisha Wing** and **Savory Clifton**  
 And Are appointed to See their marriage Consumma

ted and make return to the next monthly meeting  
And **Joseph Smith** and **Elizabeth Davis** layd their  
intentions of taking Each other in marriag before  
this meeting and were desired to wait till the next  
monthly meeting for their answer and **Joseph Tucker**  
and **John Howland** are appointed to inquire into  
the young mans Clearness respecting marriag and Conver  
sation and make return to the next monthly meeting  
**John Tucker** and **John Howland** hath attended the  
Quarterly meeting and Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
The Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting was read  
and kindly accepted

At a monthly meeting of friends held at at [*sic*] our  
meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 9 month  
1737 The Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 116, 117; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 61

### 118

For **Dartmouth John Howland** and **James Barker** present  
for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

We have received an account from **Rochester** that  
**Benjamin Wing** and **Experience Bensons** marriag was  
Consummated in the good order of truth **John Howland**  
and **Joseph Tucker** gives this meeting an account that  
they have mad[e] inspection into **Joseph Smiths** Clearness  
as to marriage and Conversation and find nothing to hin  
der his proceedings in his intended marriage

And **Joseph Smith** and **Elisabeth Davis** appeared at this  
meeting desireing their answer and their answer  
was that they might proceed to take each other in mar  
riage in Some convenient time between this and the  
next monthly meeting and **Joseph Taber** and **Isaac Smith**  
Are appointed to see their marriage Consummated  
and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Barker** and **Rebecca Smith** did lay their  
Intentions of taking each other in marriage before  
this meeting and were desired to wait til the next month  
ly meeting for their answer and And [*sic*] **James Barker** and  
**Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See into the young  
mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly  
meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 10 month 1737  
The Severall meetings thereto belong Called upon for  
**Dartmouth James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present



**Rochester** meeting Called **Stephen Wing** present **Joseph Taber** and **Isaac Smith** gives this meeting an account that **Joseph Smith** and **Elisabeth Davises** marriage was Orderly performed

And **Joseph Barker** and **Rebecca Smith** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer and their answer [*sic*] was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of truth in the performance thereof –  
And **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** are

119

appointed to see their marriage Consummated in sd good order and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Seth Shearman** and ~~Rebecca~~<sup>Ruth</sup> **Lapham** did lay their Intentions of taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **John Russell** and **Isaac Howland** are appointed to See into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Ruben Davel** [**Davol**] and **Mary Ricketson** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this Meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly Meeting for their Answer and **John Russell** and **Robert Tripp** are appointed are appointed [*sic*] see into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And the visitors of **Rochester** and **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**] have given in their accounts of their visiting friends families to this meeting. There was Collected at this meeting 3:00:09

And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay to the overseers five pounds and four shillings for halfe a years keeping the meeting House and for Some worke done — about the House

And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed overseers to the meeting House for the year insuing We received of the women twenty shillings which went into the Stock and **Adam Mott** hath paid the £5=1<sup>s</sup>=00<sup>d</sup> according to order

The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **John Tucker** **Elisha Wing** **James Barker** **John Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** and To Draw an Epistle to the Same  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the 11th month 1737/8  
The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for

**Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **John Lapham** present for  
**Rochester** none appeared  
The Friend that were appointed to inquire into **Seth Shearmans**  
Clearness

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 118, 119; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 62

**120**

They give this meeting an account that find nothing  
to hinder his proceeding in his intended marriage  
And also the friend appointed to inspect into **Ruben**  
**Davels [Davol]** Clearness gives this meeting an account that  
they find nothing to hinder his proceedings in his intend  
ed marriage And **Ruben Davel [Davol]** and **Mary Ricketson**  
appeared at this meeting Desiring their answer in re  
lation to their taking Each other in marriage and  
their answer was that they might proceed to take each  
other in marriage in Some Convenient time between  
this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order  
of truth in the performance thereof and **John Russell**  
and **John Lapham** are appointed to see their marriage  
Sollemnized in the abovesd order and make return to  
the next monthly meeting  
And **Seth Shearman** and **Ruth Lapham** appeared at this  
meeting Desiring their answer and their answer was  
that they might proceed to take each other in marriage  
in Some Convenient time between this and the next  
monthly meeting observing the Good order of Truth  
in the accomplishing of it and **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac**  
**Smith** are appointed to see their marriage Consumma  
ted in the sd good order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next month  
ly meeting And **Benjamin Russell** the Son of **Jonathan**  
**Russell** and **Hannah Allen** the Daughter of **John Allen**  
did Lay their intention of taking each other in marriage  
before this meeting and were desired to wait till the  
next monthly meeting for their answer  
And **Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to  
See into the young mans Clearness as to marriag and  
Conversation and make return to the next monthly  
meeting And **Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting an  
account that the marriage of **Joseph Barker** and  
**Rebecca Smith** was performed in the good order  
of truth as far as he Saw  
The friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly

Meeting have attended it all except **John Tucker** and  
 Drawn an Epistle to the Same  
 And wherea[s] **James Russell** hath signified to this meeting  
 that his Son **James** has set up his publishment against  
 his Consent and Contrary to the order Established amongst  
 Friends Therefor **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** are  
 appointed to talk with his Son to know the reason of his  
 disorder and make report to the next monthly meeting  
 And **Ruben Davel [Davol]** and **Seth Shearman** hath desired  
 leave to Sollemnize their marriage on a weekday meeting  
 for worship which is granted  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> month 1737/8  
 The Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** present  
 for **Rochester** none appeared **Adam Mott** and **Joseph**  
**Tucker** makes report to this meeting that they have  
 made inquiry into **Benjamin Russells** Clearness and  
 find nothing to hinder his intended marriage  
 The Quarterly meetings Epistle was read at this meeting  
 and well accepted And **Benjamin Russell** and **Hannah**  
**Allen** appeared at this meeting for their answer  
 And their answer was that they might proceed to  
 take each other in marriage in Some Convenient  
 time between this and the next monthly meeting and  
**Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to See  
 their marriage Consummated in the good order of  
 truth and make return to the next monthly meeting  
 And **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** gives this  
 meeting an account that they wer at **Seth Shearman**  
 and **Ruth Laphams** marriage and Saw nothing but  
 that it was Sollemnized in the good order of Truth  
 And **John Russell** and **John Lapham** also Signifies  
 that **Ruben Davel [Davol]** and **Mary Ricketsons** marriage  
 was accomplished in good order

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 120, 121; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 63

## 122

And whereas there is a report that **Abraham Tucker** the  
 Son of **Henry Tucker** is guilty of being the father of **Ruth**  
**Slocums** Child and he not Clearing him selfe to Friend Satis  
 faction it is the mind of this meeting that he remain under  
 Dealing

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house  
 in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the first month 1738

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Isaac Howland** and **Georg[e] Soule**  
 present The Friends that were appointed to see **Benja<sup>n</sup>**  
**Russell** and **Hannah Allens** marriag Sollemnized makes  
 report to this meeting that it was accomplished in good  
 order according to their Judgments  
 And **Jacob Shearman** and **Margrate Prance [Prince]** was  
 at this meeting and laid their intention of taking  
 Each other in marriage and were desired to wait till  
 the next monthly meeting for their answer And **John**  
**Lapham** and **Isaac Howland** are appointed to inspect  
 into the young mans Clearness and make return to  
 to the next monthly meeting  
 And this meeting is adjourned till the first day in the next month  
 This meeting being mett according to adjournment this  
 this [*sic*] first day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1738  
 An account of visiting Friends families both of **Coaksett [Acoaxet]**  
 and **Ponaganset** was presented to this meeting  
**John Tucker William Wood** and **James Barker** are  
 appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and to draw  
 an Epistle to the Same  
 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1738  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** present  
**Rochester** meeting Called **Nicholas Davis** present  
 The Friends that were appointed to enquire into  
**Jacob Shearmans** Clearness makes repor to this  
 meeting that they find nothing to hinder his intended mar  
 riage And **Jacob She[a]rman** and **Margrate Prance [Prince]**  
 appeared at this meeting for their answer

### 123

And their answer was that they might proceed to take each  
 other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this  
 and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of  
 Truth in the performance thereof and **John Lapham** and  
**Isaac Howland** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated  
 and make return to the next monthly meeting  
 The Friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly  
 meeting have attended it all except **James Barker**  
 and Drawn an Epistle to the Same according to order  
 And **Jacob Shearman** hath desired leave to Solemnize  
 his marriage on a week day meeting for worship  
 which is granted  
 And Whereas She that was the widow of **Edward Wing** hath  
 brought a Scandal upon her selfe and the blessed Truth  
 by having a Child So soon after her second marriage  
 Therefore **Eliashib Smith** and **Joseph Tucker** are appoin  
 ted to go with the women to See what She Can do towards

making Satisfaction

And there was Collected at this meeting ————<sup>£2=02<sup>s</sup>=09<sup>d</sup></sup>

and **John Howland** is appointed git the books written originally by **Moses West**

And whereas there is a Scandalous report of **Abraham Thomas** Concerning his being the Father of a bastard Child therefore **John Russell** and **George Soule** are appointed to inquire into sd report and they are Secible[?] [Sensible?] that it is true to give advice as they may think most proper in that case and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 3<sup>d</sup> month 1738

The Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **John Howland** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

**John Allen** the Son of **Ebenezer Allen** and **Margrate Soule** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriag before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 122, 123; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 64

## 124

Till the next monthly meeting and **Robert Kerby [Kirby]** and **John Russell** are appointed to inquire into the young mans Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Havens** and **Rebecca Russell** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage befor this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to make inspection into the young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting

**John Lapham** and **Isaac Howland** gives this meeting an account that **Jacob Shearmans** marriage was Consummated in the Good order of Truth according to their judgments and **Patience Wood** formerly Widow of **Edward Wing** hath Sent in a paper to this meeting Signifying her Sorrow for her outgoings and it is the mind of this meeting that She should take it and git somebody to read it She being present at the end of the meeting of worship on a first day between this and the next monthly meeting And the friends that were appointed to Speak with **Abraham Thomas** are Still Continued to Speake with him and make return to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1738 the Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **James Barker** present for **Rochester** meeting Called **Nicholas Davis** present **Robert Kirby** gives this meeting an account that he hath not herd any thing but that **John Allen** is Clear in relation to marriag and Conversation and **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting an account that they have inquired into **Joseph Havens** Clearness and find nothing to hinder his intended marriage ~~fe~~

125

And **John Allen** and **Margrate Soule** appeared at this meeting for their answer in relation to their taking Each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of Truth in the accomplishment thereof and **John Russell** and **Robert Kirby** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated in the sd good order and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Havens** and **Rebecca Russell** appeared at this meeting Desiring their answer in relation to their taking Each other in marriag and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of Truth in the accomplish ment thereof and **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated in the aforesd good order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting the Epistle from the yearly meeting at **London** baring — date 1737 Was read at this meeting to our good Sattisfaction And the Widow **Elisabeth Tripp** being about to remove to **ERhod [Rhode] Island** to live desire a few lines by way of Certificate from our monthly meeting therefore this meeting appoints **Jabez Baker** to draw one and bring it to the next monthly meeting

The visiters Chose for this year are for **Coaksett [Acoaxet] William Wood** and **Christopher Gifford** and for **Ponagansett Jedidiah Allen Abraham Tucker Peleg Huddelstone [Huddleston]** and **Peleg Smith** And for **Cushnott [Acushnet] Jacob Taber** and **Jonathan Taber** and for **Rochester Elisha Wing** and **John Wing** The Friend appointed to atte[n]d the Quarterly Meeting are **John Tucker Elisha Wing James Barker** and **Joseph Tucker** And to Draw an Epistle to the Same There was Collected at this meeting for friends use 1-17-09

126

And this meeting orders the tresurer to <sup>pay</sup> the Overseers  
9 pounds, and 10 Shillings for the Last halfe years keeping the  
Meeting House

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> month 1738

The Severall meetings thereof Called upon for **Dartmouth**

**Eliashib Smith** and **John Lapham** present

for **Rochester John Wing** present

And **John Russell** gives this meeting an account that  
the marriag of **John Allen** and **Margrate Soule** was  
Sollemnized in good order according to his judgment

And **Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting an account  
that **Joseph Havens** his marriage was Carried on and  
accomplished in the good order of Truth according to  
his Judgment

The Friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly  
meeting have atten<sup>d</sup> it all but **Joseph Tucker** and drawn  
an Epistle to the Same as appointed

And **Joseph Taber** hath Signified to this meeting that he  
Desires a Certificate of his Clearness relating to marriag  
and Conversation And **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Benjamin  
Allen** are appointed to inquire into the matter and  
if they find things Clear to draw one and present it  
to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And **Patience Woods** paper hath been read as ordered

There was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for

**Elisabeth Tripp** And **Jabez Barker** is appointed to draw  
a Certificate for **William Lake**

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meet  
ing House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 6 month  
1738 The Severall meetings thereunto belonging Called

upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **John Lapham**  
present for **Rochester Nicholas Davis** present

**Benjamin Allen** and **Joseph Russell** doth Signify to this  
Meeting that they have inquired into **Joseph Tabers**  
Clearness as appointed and Find nothing but that he

is Clear and there was a Certificate Signed at this  
Meeting for him

127

And ther was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **William Lake**  
and his Wife And **Jonathan Taber** hath Signified to this meeting

that he is not free to Serve as a visiter therefore this meeting appoints **Nicholas Davis** in his room [place]

And **Benjamin Wing** hath Signified to this meeting that he desires a certificate of his Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and this meeting appoints **Jabez Barker** and **Jedidiah Allen** to make inquiry into the matter and if they find things Clear to Draw one and bring it to the next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1738 the Severall Meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Rochester** none appeared

**William Ricketson** the Son of **William Ricketson** and **Hannah Russell** the Daughter of **Benjamin Russell** did lay their intentions of taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer and And [*sic*] **Jedidiah Allend** [**Allen**] and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to make inquiry into the young mans Clearness as to marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Benjamin Wing** And there was Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends 2 pound one Shilling and 3 pence And this meeting is adjourned till the first 6 day in the 8<sup>th</sup> mo: This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 6 day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1798 the visitters belonging to this meeting have in a generall way given in their accounts of their Service in visiting Friends families and Signify that they met with pretty good Satisfaction for the most part

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **John Tucker Eliashib Smith** and **James Barker** and to Draw an Epistle to the Same

The munits [minutes] of the 8<sup>th</sup> month are recorded page the 92

Book; MEN-1727 – 1762; pp 126, 127; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 66

### 128

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> month 1738 the Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Adam Mott** and **Jame[s] Barker** present for **Rochester Elisha Wing** present

And whereas **Jacob Shearman** and his wife are about to move to the **BeechWoods** to live he desires a few lines by way of Certificate to the monthly meeting where he is like to



belong and **Abraham Barker** the Son of **James Barker**  
 being a Seafaring man also desires a Certificate and  
**Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to  
 Draw up Certificates for them both And bring them  
 to the next monthly meeting  
 And the visiters have brought an account to this meeting  
 that **John Slocum** being about to marry out of the order  
 Established amongst us and that he doth Signify them that  
 he intends to proceed and Doth not Seem to incline  
 to Come orderly And **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker**  
 are appointed to Labour further with him and bring  
 in their account to the next monthly meeting  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> month 1738  
 The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth James Barker** and **Adam Mott** present  
 for **Rochester Stephen Wing** present  
 There was Collected at this meeting for the use of friends 1:16:3  
 the Friend that were appointed to Discourse with  
**John Slocum** have done it and do not find that he  
 gives any incouragement to marry amongst us  
 And the matter is refered till the next monthly meeting  
 The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
 are **Elisha Wing Adam Mott John Howland** and  
**Abraham Tucker** and to draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> month 1738  
 this meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Isaac Howland**  
 present **Rochester** meeting Called **Elisha Wing** present  
 There was 20 Shillings given by their women towards  
 keeping the meeting House

## 129

And **Stephen Peckom** [**Peckham**] and **Keturah Arthur** did lay their  
 intentions of taking each other in marriage before this  
 meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meet  
 ing for their answer and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Benjamin Allen**  
 are appointed to mak[e] inspection into his Clearness as to  
 marriage and Conversation and make return to the next  
 monthly meeting  
 At the request of **James Barker** the matter Concerning  
**John Slocum** is refered to the next monthly meeting  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 12 month 1738/9  
 the Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** present for  
**Rochester** none appeared and there hath been inquiry made

Concerning **Stephen Peckoms** [**Peckham**] Clearness and the report is that they find nothing to hinder his proceedings in his intended marriage

And the Quarterly meetings Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted and agreeable to the Directions of the Quarterly meeting we have Concluded to come to a Subscription of 7 pounds towards the building of **Leicester** [**Leicester?**] meeting House: **Stephen Peckom** [**Peckham**] and **Keturah Arthur** appeared at this meeting for their answer in relation to their taking Each other in marriage And their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the Good order of Truth in the accomplishment thereof And **Joseph Russell** and **Benjamin Allen** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting and there was a paper presented to this meeting from **John Slocum** but friends are of the mind that it doth not reach the matter in full there<sup>fore</sup> **John Tucker** and **James Barker** are appointed to Discourse further with him The matter Concerning **John Russells** allowing his daughter in his house out of the order of friends is refered to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19 day of the 1 month 1739

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 128, 129; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 67

### 130

The Severall meeting thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth** **Henry Tucker** present for **Rochester** none appeard Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends 1:16:09 **Joseph Russell** and **Benjamin Allen** gives this meeting an account that that **Stephen Peckom** and **Keturah Arthurs** Marriage was Consummated in good order according to their Judgment **John Cornell** hath Signified to this meeting that he desires that he and his Children maybe under the care of Friends for the time to Come There hath been some discourse at this meeting Conserving his Suffering his Daughter to married out of the order of Friends and he seems to Justify the matter Therefore this meeting appoints **John Howland** and **John Tucker** to discourse further with him And whereas **Abraham Tucker** the Son of **Henry Tucker** Having been under dealing for some time and hath done nothing to make Friends Satisfaction it is the

mind of this meeting that **John Howland** Should acquaint him that if he doth not do something in order to make Sattisfaction that a Condemnation must go forth against him and this meeting as adjourned till the 28<sup>th</sup> day of this Instant

This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 28 day of the first month 1739 the visiter of **Coaksett [Acoaxet]** and **Ponagansett** have given in their account that they have visited friends Families under their Care and find things pretty well for y<sup>e</sup> most part and this meeting is adjourned till the 6 day of the 2 month This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 6 day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1739

The matter Concerning **John Slocum** and **Abigail Willbore** is refered to the next monthly meeting and whereas **Abraham Tucker** the Son of **Henry Tucker** hath for some time past been unde a scandalus report of being the father of a Bastard Child and been under dealing Some Considerable time;

### 131

and he no ways Clearing himselfe to Friends Sattisfaction it is the mind of this meeting that **John Tucker** – should Draw up a Condemnation against him and bring it to the next monthly meeting; And **Abraham Thomas** not having made Sattisfaction Concerning the Scandalus report that was about him this meet ing appoints **George Soule** and **Peleg Huddleston** to desire him to appear at the next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and draw an Epistle to the Same are **John Tucker William Wood** and **John Howland**

Aat a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 2 month 1739 the Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Joseph Russell** and **Isaac Howland** present for **Rochester** none appeared **Robert Hall** of **North Kingston** and **Isabel Shearman** the Daughter of **Daniel Shearman** decesd Did lay their intentions of Taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **John Potter** of **Providence** and **Hannah Barker** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer The matter concerning **John Slocum** is refered to the next monthly meeting **Abigail Willbore** hath sent in a paper to this meeting Condemning her outgoings which this meeting accepts and

orders that she should read it or get some body to read it  
at the end of the meeting of Worship on a first day between  
this and the next monthly meeting she being present  
And was a Condemnation presented to this meeting against  
**Abraham Tucker** the Son of **Henry Tucker** which this meeting  
hath Considered and **John Tucker** hath Signed it by order of this  
meeting and **John Tucker** is ordered to read it or Cause it to  
be read on first day after the meeting of worship between  
this and the next monthly meeting  
And **Abraham Thomas** was at this meeting and Desires  
that Friends would wait a month longer and sinifies that  
he hopes he shall Draw up something that may make Sattisfaction

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 130, 131; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 68

### 132

And **John Tucker** and **John Howland** hath attended the Quarterly  
Meeting and Drawn a Epistle to the Same  
And we received an Epistle from the Quarterly meeting which  
was read to the good Sattisfaction  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 3 month 1739  
The Sevrall meetings therto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **John Howland** present  
for **Rochester Stephen Wing** present  
**Robert Hall** and **Isabel Shearman** appeared at this meeting  
Desireing their answer in relation to their taking each  
other in marriage and their answer was that they might  
proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient  
time between this and the next monthly meeting observing  
the good order of truth in the in the performance thereof  
and **Joseph Russell** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to See their  
Marriage Sollemnized in S<sup>d</sup> good order and make return  
to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And **John Potter** and **Hannah Barker** appeared at this  
meeting Desireing their answer and their answer was  
that they might proceed to take each other in marriage  
in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly  
meeting observing the good order of truth in the accomplishment  
thereof and **Eliashib Smith** and **John Howland** are appoin  
ted to see their marriag Consummated in the aboves<sup>d</sup> order  
and make return to the next monthly meeting  
And **Abigail Willbors** paper not having been read it  
is Desired that it might be done between this and  
the next monthly meeting

And the matter Concerning **John Slocum** is refered till  
the next monthly meeting

And the matter Concerning **Abraham Thomas** is refered  
And whereas **Benjamin Tucker** hath desired a Certificate  
of his Clearness as to marriage and Conversation this  
meeting appoints **Benjamin Allen** and **John Howland**  
to make inquiry into his Clearness and to Draw one  
and bring to the next monthly meeting if they think  
propper

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 4 month 1739

### 133

The Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth**  
**John Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** present for **Rochester** none appeared  
by appointment **Abraham Stafford** the Son of **Joseph Stafford**  
of **Tiverton** and **Ruth Wood** the Daughter of **William Wood** of **Dartmouth**  
did lay their intentions of taking Each other in marriage before  
this meeting and were desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
meeting for their answer

**Joseph Russell** and **Adam Mott** gives this meeting an account  
that **Robert Hall** and **Isabel Shearmans** marriage was  
Consummated in the good order of Truth as far as they Saw  
**Eliashib Smith** and **John Howland** gives this meeting an  
account that **John Potter** and **Hannah Barkers** marriage  
was Consummated in the good order of Truth according to  
their Judgment

And **Abram Tuckers** Condemnation hath been read  
and is as Followeth

Whereas **Abraham Tucker** the Son of **Henry Tucker**  
of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** in the **Province**  
**of the Massachusets Bay** in **New England** hath been brought  
up among Friends the People Called Quakers out of late  
hath been accused to be the Father of a bastard Child  
and not Clearing himselfe of s<sup>d</sup> accusation to the Sattisfaction  
of Friends Therefore this meeting is Concerned to give  
this forth as a Testimony against him the s<sup>d</sup> **Abraham**  
**Tucker** Denying him ~~the~~ to be one in unity with  
us the people called Quakers; yet Desiring that he  
may Come to a Sight and Sence of his outgoings and to  
a true and unfeigned Repentance

Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth**  
the 16:<sup>th</sup> day of the 2 month 1739

Signed by order and in behalfe of s<sup>d</sup> meeting by

**John Tucker** Clerk

The matter Concerning **Abigail Willbor** and **John**  
**Slocum** is refered to the next monthly meeting

The Epistle from the yearly meeting in **London** bearing

date 1738 was read at his meeting to good Satisfaction  
The Visitors Chose for this year are for **Ponagansett  
Peleg Smith Abraham Tucker John Howland** and **James  
Barker** and for **Coaksett [Acoaxet] Jonathan Wood** and  
**Christopher Gifford ju<sup>r</sup>**:

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 132, 133; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 69

**134**

For **Rochester Elisha Wing** and **Savory Clifton** and for  
**Cushnet Jacob Taber** and **Benjamin Allen**  
and this meeting hath given **Benjamin Tucker** a Certificate  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 5 month 1739  
The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth John Howland** and **James Barker** present  
for **Rochester Elish Wing** present  
And **Abraham Stafford** and **Ruth Wood** not appearing  
at this meeting for their answer it is refered till the  
next monthly meeting  
And the paper that **Abigail Willbore** Sent in not being  
read it is Still refered  
And Whereas **John Wing** the Son of **John Wing** and **Hannah  
Gifford** the Daughter of **Gideon Gifford** of **Rochester**  
being near in relation one to the other have proceeded  
in marriage Contrary to the good order Established among  
us and also to the wholesome advice of their parents  
and Friends given them in that affair it is the Con  
clusion of this meeting that a Condemnation should go  
forth against them and **Isaac Smith** is ordered to draw  
up one and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
and **John Wing** is aded to **Elisha Wing** and **Savory Clifton**  
to Serve as a visiter for y<sup>e</sup> year Insuing  
And Whereas our Friends **Robert Mosher** and **John  
Mosher** and **Joseph Brownell** being now under Con  
finement upon Truth account this meeting appoints  
**Joseph Tripp** and **Nathanael Potter** to See Concerning them  
and their Families Sircumstance that they do not  
Suffer too much and to be assisting in that affair and  
bring in their accounts to the monthly meeting  
and there was 1-04-0 overplus Concerning Some Subscrip  
tion that hath been made which is ordered to into  
the Stock  
And this meeting orders the Treasurer to pay the overseers  
the Sum of 3 pounds and 10 Shillings for halfe a year

keeping the meeting House  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 20 day of the 6 month 1739

135

The Sevrall meetings therto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** present for  
**Rochester Elisha Wing** present

**Abraham Stafford** and **Ruth Wood** appeared at this meeting  
for their answer in relation to their taking each other  
in marriage and their answer was that they might  
proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient  
tim between this and the next monthly meeting observing  
the good order of Truth in the performance thereof and **Joseph  
Tripp** and **Christopher Gifford** are appointed to see their  
marriage Consummated in the aboves<sup>d</sup> order and make  
return to the next monthly meeting

The paper that **Abigail Willbore** Sent in hath been  
read and is a followeth

To the monthly meeting of **Dartmouth** I am Sorry for  
my outgoings in Breaking the good orders of Friends I hope  
the Lord will pass it forgive me and that Friends would  
pass it by and receive me under their Care it was not  
the little Esteam that I had of friends that Caused me to to Leave  
Them

**Abigail Willbore**

and the matter Concerning **Abraham Thomas** is refered  
to the next monthly meeting

The matter Concerning **John Russells** Suffering his daughter  
to married out of the order of friends is refered to the  
~~next monthly meeting~~ Consideration of y<sup>c</sup> Quarterly meeting

And **Adam Mott** hath paid 3 pound and ten Shillings  
to the overseers as ordered

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1739

The Sevrall meetings therto belonging Called uppon for  
**Dartmouth Benjamin Allen** and **Abraham Tucker**  
present For **Rochester Stephen Wing** present

**Joseph Tripp** and **Christopher Gifford** gives this meeting  
an account that that they was at the Sollemnizing of  
the marriag of **Abraham Stafford** and **Ruth Wood** and  
Saw nothing but that it was performed in good order  
**William Russell** and **Elisabeth Willbore** did lay their  
intentions of taking each other in marriage before this  
meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly  
meeting for their answer

136

And **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed are appointed to inquire into **William Russells** Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Taber** the Son of **Joseph Taber** and **Mary Tinkham** the Daughter of **John Tinkham** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Benjamin**

**Allen** and **Joseph Russell** are appointed to See into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting There was Collected at this meeting 1-15:03

The visitors of of **Rochester** and **Coaksett [Acoaxet]** have given in their accounts of their Service in visiting friends families and this meeting is adjourned till the first 6 day in the next month

This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 5<sup>th</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1739 the visitors of **Cushnet** have given in their account that they have in a generall way visited the families of friends under their Care and find things in a generall way pretty well

And the visitors of **Ponagansett** have given in their account that they have been in the Service of visiting friends families and find things for the most part pretty well as far as they Saw

There was a condemnation signed at this against **Abraham Thomas** and **John Tucker** is appointed to see that it be read at the End of the meeting for worship on a first day between this and the next monthly meeting

**Joseph Brownell Robert Mosher** and **John Mosher** have given in an account in writing of their discharge from prison

137

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1739 the Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth Benjamin Allen** and **Isaac Howland** present for **Rochester John Wing** present **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** gives this meeting an account that they find nothing to hind his proceedings in his intended marriage And **Joseph Russell** and **Benjamin Allen** makes report



to this meeting that they have made inquiry into the Clearness of **Joseph Taber ju<sup>r</sup>**: and find nothing to hinder his intended marriage

And **William Russell** and **Elisabeth Willbore** appeared at this meeting for their their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting Observing the good order of Truth in the accomplishment thereof and **Jedidiah Allen** and **Holder Slocum** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated and make Return to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Taber** and **Mary Tinkham** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some nvenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and observing the good order of truth in the performance thereof and **Benjamin Allen** and **Joseph Russell** are appointed to See their marriage Sollemnized in the good order of truth and make return to the next monthly meeting

The Friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have attended it according to the order of the last monthly meeting

And **Abraham Thomases** Condemnation hath been read as ordered and is as followeth

Whereas **Abraham Thomas** of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** in the **province of the massachusets Bay** in **New England** being one that hath had his Education

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 136, 137; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 71

### 138

Amongst us The People Called Quakers yet for want of an upright and circumspect walking hath gone from his Education into many things which are not Consistant with our holy profession and also hath been accused with Comitting the Scandalus Sin of Fornication which which he no ways Clearing him Selfe from and Friends have long waited and laboured with him in order to bring him to a Sight and Sence of his outgoings but as yet nothing doth appear as Effectual in that respect therefore it is thought best for the Clearing of the Truth from Such Enormities and those that are found in them to ð give this forth as a publick testimony against

it Denying him the S<sup>d</sup> **Abraham Thomas** to be one in  
unity with us the aforeS<sup>d</sup> people yet truly desiring  
that he may Come to a Sight and Sence of his outgoings  
and to unfeigned Repentance

Given for that our monthly meeting Held in **Dartmouth** by adjournment  
on the 5<sup>th</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1739 and Signed by order

And in behalfe of S<sup>d</sup> meeting **John Tucker**: Clerk

And **John Wing** and his wives Condemnation hath  
been read as appointed

Whereas **John Wing** the Son of **John Wing** and **Hannah**  
**Gifford** Daughter of **Gideon Gifford** of both of **Rochester**

in the **County of Plymouth** in the **Province of the Mas-**  
**sachusetts Bay** in **New England** being Educated in

the way of Truth their Parents professing to be of us  
the people Called Quakers yet for want of keeping

to their Education and a true Sircumspect walking

have gone out of unity with us and taken each other in  
marriage in the common way of other people they being

also nearer in relation to each other than is allowed

to marry amongst us For which disorderly proceeding

Contrary to the advice of their Parents and other friends  
that were Concerned for their their good

We can do no less than give this forth as a Publick

Testimony against them Denying the the S<sup>d</sup> **John Wing**

and **Hannah** his wife to be now in unity with us

### 139

the people Called Quakers yet truly desiring that they may

Come to a Sight of all their outgoings and to unfeigned

Repentance Given forth at our monthly meeting held in

**Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup>: day of the 6 month 1739 - - -

and Signed by order S<sup>d</sup> meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk-

The Friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting

are have attended it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same

as ordered and the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read

at this meeting and well accepted

and the matter between this meeting and **John Russell**

was made up at the Quarterly meeting to this meetings

Sattisfaction

and whereas **James Russell** the Son of **James Russell**

hath gon out of the way of friends in his marriag Contrary

to his Fathers Consent this meeting appoints **Isaac Howland**

and **Peleg Smith** to discourse with him to see Whither

he hath any mind to make Sattisfaction

and **John Slocum** not having done any thing to friends

Sattisfaction for the Disorders that he hath been in

**Holder Slocum** is ordered to let him know that if he doth not do something further Judgment must go forth against him

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1739 The Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth** none appeared by appointment for **Rochester Nicholas Davis** present **Jedidiah Allen** and **Holder Slocum** gives this meeting an account that **William Russell** and **Elisabeth Willbores** marriage was Consummated in the good order of Truth according to their Judgments

**Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** are Continued to labour with **James Russell ju<sup>r</sup>**: for his outgoings **Holder Slocum** is Still Continued labour further with **John Slocum**

At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17 day of the 10 month 1739 the Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth**

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 138, 139; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 72

140

for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present none appeared for **Rochester John Slocum** hath given in a paper to this meeting Condemning his outgoing which hath been read and this meeting takes up with it for Sattisfaction and is as followeth To the monthly meeting to be held in **Dartmouth** on the on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1739 Dear I have gone out of the good order Established in marriage and going to training which things I am Sorry for and all the other my Conversation which the Testimony of truth is against that I am Come to a Sight of and I do Desire that you would pass it by as far as belongs to you and that I might Still remain under your Care

**John Slocum**

And **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** are ordered to Draw up **James Russell ju<sup>r</sup>**, Condemnation if he doth nothing him selfe and bring it to the next monthly meeting And this meeting is adjourned till the first 6 day in the next month This meeting bein mett according to adjournment

This 4<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1739/40 **Abraham Tucker** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to Oversee the meeting House the year insuing and **Adam Mott** hath paid 3 pound ten Shillings as ordered to the overseers **Elisha Wing Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same There hath bee considerable of Discourse at this at this Concernin the differance between the visitors of this meeting and **Phebe Tucker** which is refered to the next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> m 1739/40 **Dartmouth** meeting Called **Thomas Smith** and **John Shepherd** present **Rochester** meeting Called and none appeared **Peleg Cornell** the Son of **Thomas Cornell** and **Mary Russell** daughter of **Joseph Russell** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting

#### 141

And were Desired to wait for their answer ill the next monthly meeting and **George Soule** and **Benjamin Wing** were appointed to inquire into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** not having Drawn up **James Russells** Condemnation are Still Continued to do it against the next monthly meeting

The Friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have attended it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as ordered The Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read at this Meeting And well accepted There was 20 Shillings given by the Women towards keeping the meeting House At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> month 1739/40 The Severall meetings thereto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **James Barker** present for **Rochester** none appeared **George Soule** gives this meeting an account that he hath mad Inquiry into **Peleg Cornells** Clearness and finds nothing to hinder his intended marriage **Peleg Cornell** and **Mary Russell** appeared at this meeting Desiring their Answer in relation to their taking Each other in marriage and were answered that the might proceed to take each other in marriage

in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting Observing the good order of truth in the accomplishment thereof and **John Howland Benjamin Allen** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated in the above S<sup>d</sup> good order and make return to the next and **David Smith** and **Jane Brown** appeared at this meeting and did lay their intentions taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **James Barker** and **John Shepherd** are appointed to inquire into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 140, 141; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 73

**142**

And **James Russell Juner** hath hath given in a Paper Condemning his outgoings in respect to his marriage and going to Training which this meeting accepts of and he to remain under our Care  
And this meeting hath received a paper Signed by **Eunice Akin** Condemning her outgoings Which this meeting orders that She Should git Some body to read at the end of the meeting of Worship on a first day She being present  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the first Month 1740 The Sevrall meetings thereunto belonging Called upon for **Dartmouth John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present For **Rochester Stephen Wing** present **James Barker** and **John Shepherd** makes report to this meeting that that they have made inquiry into **David Smiths** Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation and find nothing to hinder his proceeding in his intended marriage  
And the Friends appointed to ~~inquire into~~ see **Peleg Cornells** marriage Consummated gives this meeting an account that it was orderly Carried on  
**David Smith** and **Jane Brown** appeared at this meeting for their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting Observing y<sup>e</sup> good order of Truth in the performance thereof And **John Howland** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to See their marriage Consumma

ted and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And **George Allen** and **Rachel Smith** did lay their Intentions  
of taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and  
were desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their  
Answer and **Joseph Russell** and **Joseph Taber** are appointed to  
to See into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage  
and Conversation and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of Friends 2£:00<sup>s</sup>:07<sup>d</sup>  
And whereas there hath been a differance between this  
meeting and **Phebe Tucker** this meeting appoints **Nicholas Davis**  
**John Howland Jonathan Wood Barnabas Howland** and **Isaac Smith**  
a Com<sup>tee</sup> with the women to hear and and Determine the matter  
and make return to the next monthly meeting

143

And this meeting is adjourned till the youths meeting  
On the 4<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1740 Friends mett according to  
adjournment **Benjamin Tripp** Son of **Joseph Tripp** hath Signified to  
this meeting that he hath an intention of marriage with **Martha**  
**Luther** of **Swansy** And desires a Certificate thefore this meeting  
appoints **Christopher Gifford** and **Peleg Huddelstone** to enquire into  
his Clearness as to marriage and Conversation and ~~ma~~  
draw a Certificate if they find nothing to hinder  
And this meeting appoints **John Tucker John Howland John Lapham**  
And **James Barker** to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an  
Epistle to the Same  
The Visitors belonging to **Coaksett [Acoaxet]** and **Ponagansett** have  
brought in their accounts of visiting to pretty good Satisfaction  
for the most part  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1740  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Adam Mott**  
present for **Rochester John Wing** present  
Friends Having enquired into **George Allen** Clearness find  
nothing to hinder his intended marriag with **Rachel Smith**  
and **George Allen** and **Rachel Smith** appeared at this meeting  
for their Answer and their answer was that they might  
proceed to take Each other in marriage in Some Convenient  
time between this And the next monthly meeting and  
**Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to See their  
marriage Consummated and make return to the next  
monthly meeting. The Friends that were appointed to  
attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting and Draw the Epistle have  
done it according to order  
And and hereas **Benjamin Tripp** desired a Certificate and  
Friends Having made Enquiry and find nothing to Hinder  
have granted the Same

And **William Hart** and **Mary Shepherd** did lay their Intention of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to Make Enquiry into his Clearness as to marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly Meeting And this meeting appoints **John Tucker** and **Isaac Howland** to Labour with **Eleazer Smith** for his disorder **John Howland** and **Isaac Smith** makes report to this meeting that **David Smith** and **Jane Browns** marriag was orderly Carried on

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 142, 143; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 74

#### 144

The Com:<sup>te</sup> nominated to hear and Determine **Phebe Tuckers** Case have taken up for Satisfaction a Paper of Acknowledgment Signed by the S<sup>d</sup> **Phebe Tucker** and hath appointed **Joseph Tucker** to read it it publickly on a First day after the meeting of Worship between this and the next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> month 1740 **Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present, **Rochester** meeting Called and none appeared **Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** makes report to this Meeting that **George Allens** Marriage was Carried on in good order the Friends that were appointed to Enquire into **William Harts** Clearness makes report to this meeting that they find nothing to Hinder his intended marriage **William Hart** and **Mary Shepherd** appeared at this meeting for their answer relating to their taking each other in marriage And they had their Answer that they might proceed to take Each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting Observing the good order of Truth in the accomplishment thereof And **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to See their marriage Sollemnized and make return to the next Monthly meeting And **Joseph Tripp** and **Judeth Mosher** did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and **Jonathan Wood** and **Benjamin Shearman** are appointed to enquire into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting. The matter Concerning **Eleazer Smith** is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And **Phebe Tuckers** paper of acknowledgement hath been read according to order and is a followeth

To the monthly meeting of Friends in **Dartmouth** Well Esteamed Friends Whereas my manangement in that affair of **Ruth Slocums** as it hath been resented hath Caused a great uneasiness amongst Friends too acknowledge that it was not so propper as it ought to have been and in particular that of offering her forty pounds.

145

more than her Lagacy which hath proved of a bad Consequence and I Do acknowledge that my Conduct in the affair hath brought a dishonour to the Truth which I do hereby Condemn and am Sorry for it and hope to be more Careful for the time to Come

Dated in **Dartmouth** the 4<sup>th</sup> day of 2 month 1740

At a monthly meeting of friends held {**Phebe Tucker** at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 23<sup>d</sup> Day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1740 this meeting being Called **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** appeared for **Dartmouth** for **Rochester** none appeared

**Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** gives this meeting an account that **William Harts** marriag was accomplished in good order And **Jonathan Wood** and **Benjamin Shearman** makes report to this meeting that they have made enquiry into **Joseph Tripps** Clearness respecting marriage and Con versation And find nothing to hinder his intended marriage **Joseph Tucker** and **Simeon Gifford** are appointed to enquire into **Lot Tripps** Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and if they find things Clear to Draw up Some thing for him and bring it to the next monthly meeting **Joseph Tripp** and **Judeth Mosher** appeared at this meeting Desiring an answer as to their taking Each other in marriage and their Answer was that they might proceed to take Each other in marriage in Some Con venient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of Truth in the performance thereof and **James Shearman** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to See their marriage Sollemnized and make return to the next month ly meeting

The Epistle from the yearly meeting held in **London** in the year 1739 was read at this meeting to good Sattisfaction And **Eleazer Smith** and his wife have given in a paper to this meeting Condemning their outgoings which this meeting accepts and orders that they read it or git some body to do it on a first day at the



end of the meeting of Worship between this and the next  
monthly meeting

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 144, 145; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 75

146

There was Collected at this meeting £1:10<sup>s</sup>=00<sup>d</sup>  
The matter Concerning Chusing an Elder for **Coakset [Acoaxet]**  
meeting to assist **William Wood** is refered to the  
Consideration of y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And this meeting orders **Isaac Smith** to make up  
the meetings accompts with **Adam Mott**  
And **John Tucker Eliashib Smith John Howland** and  
**James Barker** ar appointed to attend the Quarterly  
meeting and Draw and Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
The Choice of visiter is refered to the next monthly meeting  
And this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay to the over  
seers five pounds one Shilling for keeping the meeting  
House halfe a year and Some otherges [?]

5 mo:  
1740 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1740  
The Severall meetings therto belonging Called upon for  
**Dartmouth Isaac Howland** and **Adam Mott** present  
for **Rochester** none appeared

The Friends appointed to Draw up **Lot Tripps** Certificate  
have done it and **John Tucker** hath signed it by order  
of this meeting the Friends that were appointed to See  
**Joseph Tripps** marriage Consummated gives an account  
that it was accomplished in good order according to their  
Judgment

**Daniel Russell** and **Edith Howland** appeared at this meeting  
and Lay,d their intentions of taking each other in marriage  
and were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting  
for their answer And **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott**  
are appointed to See into the young mans Clearness  
and make report to the next monthly meeting  
**Eleazar Smith** and his wives acknowledgement hath  
been read according to order and is as followeth  
To the monthly meeting of Friends in **Dartmouth**  
Well Respected Friends Whereas we through the Subtile  
Insinuations of the Evil Spirit Which Worketh in the  
Children of Disobedience have given Way to a dishonest  
conversation as is manifest – by our having a child in a  
short time after marriag which we do acknowledge

to be a Skandal to the blessed Truth and a reproach to the professors thereof acknowledging our outgoings and Condemning ourselves hoping that god will forgive us in this respect and all others wherein we have been amiss  
 And we Desire that you our Friends would have a Watchful Care over us for the time to come

**Eleazar Smith**  
**Meribah Smith**

**Isaac Smith** is Still Continued to make up the accompts  
 With the Treasurer

The Friend that wer appointed to ~~make up accom~~  
 attend the Quarterly meeting have most of them attended  
 it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same

The Quarterly meeting Epistle Was read out this meeting and  
 Well accepted the Choice of visiter is refered til y<sup>e</sup>  
 next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
 6 mo: House in **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of the 6<sup>th</sup> month 1740  
 1740 **Dartmouth** meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Thomas Smith**  
 present **Rochester** meeting Called none appeared  
 the friend that were appointed to see into **Daniel**  
**Russells** Clearness gives this meeting an account that  
 they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage  
 And **Isaac Smith** hath made up this meetings accompts  
 With **Adam Mott** and there remains in the Stock 3:09:06  
**Daniel Russell** and **Edith Howland** appeared at this  
 Meeting for the answer relating to their taking each  
 other in marriage and their answer was that they might  
 proceed to take Each other in marriage in Some  
 Convenient time between this and the next monthly  
 Meeting observing the good order of truth in the perfor  
 mance thereof and **Jedidiah Allen** and **George Soule**  
 are appointed to see their marriage Consummated  
 and make return to the next monthly meeting  
 And **Daniel Russell** desired leave of this meeting to  
 Sollemnize his marriage on a fourth day Which is  
 granted  
 The visiter Chose for this year ar for **Coaksett** are

**Joseph Tripp and Nathanael Potter**

And for **Ponansett Joseph Tucker Jedidiah Allen Abraham Tucker Eliashib Smith Adam Mott and Peleg Smith**

And for **Cushnot Benjamin Allen and Jacob Taber**

7 mo:  
1740

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1740 **Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present **George Soule** and **Jedidiah Allen** gives this meeting an account that **Daniel Russells** marriage was managed in good order as far as they Saw **Nathanael Bowdish** and **Frances Lapham** did Lay their intention of marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their Answer and **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to enquire into **Nathanael Bowdishes** Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting and this meeting is adjourned till the first sixeth day in the eighth month next

This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 3<sup>d</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1740

The visiters of our Severall Weekly meetings have given in their accounts of their service in in that affair and they find things for the most part pretty well **John Tucker James Barker Adam Mott and William Wood** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and to Draw an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> month 1740 this meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present

The Friends that were appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have attended it Some of them and Drawn an Epistle to the Same

The Friends that were to inspect into **Nathanael Bowdishes** Clearness makes report to this meeting that they find nothing to hind his proceedings in his Intended Marriage.

**Nathanael Bowdish** and **Frances Lapham** appeared at this meeting for their answer in relation to their taking each other in marriage And their answer was that they they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly

meeting observing the good order Established amongst friends in the accomplishing thereof

And **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting

The Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this Meeting and well accepted

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> month 1740

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **James Barker** present **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** gives this meeting an account that **Nathanael Bowdish** and **Frances Laphams** marriage was Consummated in good Order

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1740 This meeting being Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Joseph Tucker** present

There was Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends with mony that the women gave in £2:11<sup>s</sup>=02<sup>d</sup>

This meeting appoints **Adam Mott Thomas Smith Joseph Tucker** and **James Barker** to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same Our ancient Friend **John Tucker** hath requested of this meeting that **Isaac Smith** should be appointed in his room to record the Deaths and births of Friends which this meeting hath Consented to an **Isaac Smith** is appointed for that purpos

And this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay to the glazier for glazing done about the meeting House £2 – 12 – 00 and also to pay the overseers ~~~~~ 3 – 10 – 00 for halfe a years keeping the meeting House

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 148, 149; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 77

### 150

And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed overseers for y<sup>e</sup> meeting House the year insuing

At a monthly meeting of Friends Held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1740: this meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting were none of them there by reason of the Difficulty of the Season

**Adam Mott** hath paid to the glazier £2:12<sup>s</sup> as ordered  
and £3:10<sup>s</sup>:00 to the overseers  
There was Collected at this meeting — £0:19<sup>s</sup>=06<sup>d</sup>  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 12<sup>th</sup> month 1740  
This meeting being Called **Thomas Smith** present  
This meeting appoints **Abraham Tucker Adam Mott**  
and **Peleg Smith** to Labour with **Daniel Howland**  
to Endeavour that he may Conform so as to be married  
among friends.

And this meeting is adjourned till the 25<sup>th</sup> day  
of this Instant

This meeting being meet according to adjournment  
this 25<sup>th</sup> day of the 12<sup>th</sup> month 1740

**Daniel Howland** and **Mary Slocum** did lay their  
Intentions of taking Each other in marriage before  
this meeting and were desired to wait till the next  
monthly meeting for their answer

And **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** are app  
ointed to See into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Clearness respect  
ing marriage and Conversation and make  
return to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the first month  
1741 **Dartmouth** meeting Called **James Barker** and  
**Abraham Tucker** present

The Friend that were appointed to See into **Daniel**  
**Howlands** Clearness

## 151

makes report to this meeting that they find nothing to  
hinder his intended marriage

**Daniel Howland** and **Mary Slocum** appeared at this meet  
ing for their answer in relation to their taking each  
other in marriage and their answer was that they  
might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some  
Convenient time between this and the next monthly  
meeting observing the good order of Truth in the  
accomplishment thereof and **Adam Mott** and **Jedediah**  
**Allen** are appointed to See thir marriage Consummated  
and make return to the next monthly meeting

There was Collected at this meeting £1:06<sup>s</sup>:00<sup>d</sup>

The Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting  
and kindly accepted

And **James Tripp** hath Sent in a paper to this meeting  
Signifying his Sorrow for his Disorderly marriage  
and Desires to Come under the Care of Friends which  
this meeting takes up with

And this meeting is adjourned til the first day in  
the next month

This meeting being met according to adjournment  
this 3<sup>d</sup> day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1741

The visiters of **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] meeting have given in a Com  
fortable account of their Service in that affair

**Adam Mott John Howland** and **James Barker** are  
appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting next and  
to Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1741

**Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Abraham  
Tucker** present

The Friends appointed to see **Daniel Howlands** marriage  
Consummated makes report to this meeting that it  
Was performed but not so well in all respects as they  
Desired. **William Gifford** and **Elisabeth Tripp** did lay their  
Intentions of takeing each other in marriage before  
this meeting and were desired to wait til the next  
monthly meeting for their answer

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 150, 151; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 78

## 152

And **Eliashib Smith** and **Jedidiah Allen** are appointed  
to inquire into the young mans Clearness respecting  
marriage and conversation and make return to  
the next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
have done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same  
And the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this  
meeting and well accepted

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 3<sup>d</sup> month  
1741 This meeting is adjourned til the 27<sup>d</sup> of this instant  
This meeting being met according to adjournment  
this 27 day of the 3<sup>d</sup> month 1741 this meeting being Called

**John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present

The friends appointed to See into **William Giffords**  
Clearness makes report to this meeting that they have  
made inquiry into **William Giffords** Clearness and find  
nothing to hinder his proceedings in his intended marriage

**William Gifford** and **Elisabeth Tripp** appeared at  
this meeting for their answer in relation to their taking  
Each other in marriage and their answer was that they  
might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Con

venient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of truth in the performance thereof and **Jonathan Wood** and **Nathanael Potter** are appointed to See their marriage Sollemnized and make return to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 22<sup>d</sup> Day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1741

This meeting being Called **Jabez Barker** and **Peleg Smith** present The yearly meeting Epistle from **London** was read at this meeting to good Satisfaction

The Friends appointed to See **William Giffords** marriage Consummated makes report to this meeting that it was orderly accomplished

**John Tucker** **John Howland** and **James Barker** are Appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting and draw an Epistle to the Same

And **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** are are [*sic*] appointed to draw a Certificate for **William Russell** and his wife

### 153

they being removed to **Oblong** to live and bring it to the next [*carryover line*] monthly meeting

And **Adam Mott** is appointed to pay to the overseers £3: 10<sup>s</sup>: 00 for halfe a years keeping the meeting House which he hath done There was a paper presented this meeting Signed by **Elisabeth Howland** wife of **James Howland ju<sup>r</sup>** which this meeting accepts and orders that she should read the Same or git Some body to do it publickly on a first day at the end of the Meeting for worship she being present

And whereas **Thomas Akin** hath as we understand taken the oath in common form which being Contrary to our principles This meeting therefore appoints **John Tucker** and And [*sic*] **Adam Mott** to Discourse with sd **Akin** in order to bring him to a Sight of his out goings

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1741 This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present The Friends appointed have Drawn an Epistle to the Quarterly meeting and **John Howland** hath attended it The Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read at this meeting and kindly accepted

The visitors Chose for this year are for **Ponagansett** [**Apponagansett**] ar **Joseph Tucker** **Abraham Tucker** **Jedidiah Allen** and **Peleg Smith** for **Coaksett** [**Acoaxet**] **Jonathan Wood** and **Nathanael Potter**

And For **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**] **Jacob Taber** and **Benjamin Allen** This meeting hath received a Certificate Signed by Friends of **Sandwich** Concerning their unity with **Eliphal Harper** [*?*] ~~he~~

and her good Conversation whilst she abode w<sup>th</sup> them  
Recommending her to our care which was red to the  
good Satisfaction of this meeting  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** on the 17 day of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1741  
This meeting being Called **Abraham Tucker** and **John Howland**  
present And it is referred to the Consideration of the Quarter  
ly meeting whither if any of our young Friends should go out and  
marry in the Common way of other people that the visitors  
dealing with them Should be Sufficient or whither the monthly  
meeting proceed further in dealing with them before Denial

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 152, 153; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 79

### 154

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 7 month 1741  
This meeting being Called **James Barker** and **Adam Mott**  
present **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed  
to Inspect into the Circumstances of **George Soules** removal  
and to Draw a certificate if they think propper  
And **John Russell** and **Thomas Smith** is added to them for  
that purpose And make report to the next monthly meeting  
**Eliashib Smith** and **Josiah Merihoo** [**Merihew**] is chosen to inspect into  
the Circumstance of **Richard Smiths** removal and to  
make return to the next monthly meeting  
And this meeting is adjourned til the youths meeting  
This meeting being met according to adjournment this Second  
day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1741 **John Tucker Joseph Russell** and  
**Adam Mott** are appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting  
Next and to Draw an Epistle to the Same  
The visitors of **Coaksett** [**Acoaxet**] have given in their account  
of what they have done as to visiting Friends families  
and that they had Generally pretty good Satisfaction  
There was Collected at this meeting — — - 0:16=03  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our  
Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19 day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month  
1741 This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Abraham**  
**Tucker** present The Friends appointed to attend the  
Quarterly meeting have done it and drawn an Epistle  
to the Same as appointed  
The Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting  
and well accepted  
There was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **George**  
**Soule** and his wife and and [*sic*] another for **Richard Smith** and  
his wife in order to go to the monthly meeting at **Mama**



**roneck** in the Government of **New york**

At a Monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 9 month 1741

This meeting being called **John Howland** and **Abraham  
Tucker** present

155

**John Gifford** and **Bathsheba Lapham** did lay their intentions  
of taking each other in marriage before this meeting  
and were Desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for  
their answer and **John Russell** and **Jedidiah Allen** are  
appointed to Enquire into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Clearness respect  
ing marriage and Conversation and make return to the  
next monthly meeting

There was an Epistle read in this meeting from the year  
ly meeting in **Pensilvania** [**Pennsylvania**] baring 1723 and there was  
one Paragraf recommended therein which Friends are  
desired Duly to Consider for the future the thing was that  
if any Friend or any under the Care of friends should apply  
themselves to any that under Culler [color] of any art shal pre  
tend to find things lost or stolen that they should be speedily  
dealt with

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1741

This meeting being Called **Eliashib Smith** and **John Howland**  
present The Friends appointed to Inspect into **John Giffords**  
Clearness gives this meeting an account that they have  
Mad Enquiry and find nothing to hinder his proceedings in  
his Intended marriage

And **John Gifford** and **Bathsheba Lapham** appeared at this  
meeting for their [answer] relating to their taking Each other in mar  
riage And their Answer was that they might proceed to take  
Each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between  
this and the next monthly meeting observing the good  
order of Truth in the accomplishing thereof

And **John Russell** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed  
to See their marriage Consummated and make return  
to the next monthly meeting

There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of Friends  
The Sum of £4:11:02 with what y<sup>e</sup> women gave in  
And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay £3:10<sup>s</sup>:00<sup>d</sup> for the  
Last halfe years keeping the meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are  
**James Barker Joseph Tucker** and **Adam Mott** and to  
Draw an Epistle to the Same The visitors of **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**]  
have given in their account of their service  
and this meeting is adjourned til the youths meeting

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 80

156

This meeting being mett according to adjournment this first day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1741

**Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to oversee the meeting House the year Insuing

And **Adam Mott** hath paid the 3:10 as ordered

The visiters of **Apongansett** have given in their account that they have done something relating to visiting friends families

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> month 1741

This meeting being Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Adam Mott** present **John Russell** gives this meeting an account that **John Giffords** marriage was Consummated in the good order of Truth as far as [he?] Could understand the Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have all attended it but **Adam Mott** And Drawn an Epistle to the Same

And **Silas Kerby** [**Kirby**] and **Elisabeth Russell** did lay their Intentions of taking Each other in marriage befor this meeting and wer desired to wait til the next Monthly Meeting for their answer and **John Russell**

And **Jedidiah Allen** are appointed to Enquire into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to to [*sic*] the next Monthly Meeting and the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 12<sup>th</sup> month 1741

this meeting being Called **James Barker** present **Francis Allen** and **Rebeckah Tucker** did lay their intentions

of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til the next

monthly meeting for their answer and **James Barker** and **John Howland** are appointed to See into the young mans Clearness as to marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And whereas **Isaac Howlands** Daughter **Meribah**

157

hath gone out of the good order Established amongst us in Contracting marriage with one that is not under the Care

of friends and her first Cousin the[re]fore this meeting appoints **Peleg Smith** and **George Smith** to assist the Women in Labor ing with her to see if they bring her to a Sight of her out goings. And this meeting is adjourned til the 24<sup>th</sup> of this instant This meeting being met according to adjournment this 24<sup>th</sup> of the ~~first~~ 12<sup>th</sup> month 1741

We understand that **Seth Allen** hath gone out of the good order Established amongst friends in marriage therefore this meeting appoints **John Russell** and **Abraham Tucker** to Speak with him to See if he doth Any ways incline to make Sattisfaction and make return to the next monthly meeting

And also **Abraham Wing** having Committed the like offence **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** to Speak With him and bring their account to the next monthly Meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 1<sup>st</sup> month 1742

This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Thomas Smith** present The Friends appointed to see into **Silas Kerbys [Kirby]** Clearness makes report to this meeting that they find nothing to Hinder his proceedings in his intend ed marriage

And **James Barker** gives this meeting an account that he hath made Inquiry into **Fra[n]cis Allens** Clearness and finds nothing to Hinder his intended marriage **Silas Kerby [Kirby]** and **Elisabeth Russell** appeared at this meeting for their Answer relating to their taking Each other in marriage and their answer was that the<sup>y</sup> might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of Truth in the accomplishment thereof

Page 157 omitted by GT, transcribed by J Lund 5/18/2020

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 156, 157; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 81

## 158

And **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated in the abovesd order and make return to the next monthly meeting And **Francis Allen** and **Rebeckah ~~Russell~~ Tucker** appeared at this meeting for their Answer in Respect to their taking Each other in marriage And their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage

In Some Convenient time betwe this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of truth in the performance thereof And **John Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed ~~in the performance thereof~~ to see it accomplished orderly and make return to the next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting are **Eliashib Smith James Barker** and **Joseph Tucker** and to Draw an Epistle to the Same there was Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends one pound eight Shillings and nine pence

**Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting an account that they have <sup>^not</sup> discoursed with **Seth Allen** therefore they are Still Continued to do it and bring in their account to the next monthly meeting

And this meeting hath received a paper from **Abraham Wing** Signifying his Sorrow for this disorderly marriage which this meeting thinke best to Consider further of therefore the matter is refered

And whereas **David Akin** being about to remove with his family to **Oblong** to live he Desires a Certificate therefore this meeting appoints **Isaac Howland Peleg Smith** and **George Smith** to make inquiry into his Circumstances and Draw one accordingly if they think propper

And whereas **William Ricketson** hath of Late Entered Certain Eronious notions Contrary to our principles this meeting appoints **Benjamin Allen Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** to Labour with him in order to reclaim his Judgment in the premises And to let him know that if he will persist in the Same Friends must proceed to Deny him

## 159

The Vis[i]ters of **Coakset [Acoaxet]** have give in an account ~~that they have~~ in writing of their Service in visiting friends families

And this meeting is adjourned til the youths meeting

This meeting being meet according to adjournment this 2<sup>d</sup> Day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1742

**John Howland** <sup>^and</sup> **Adam Mott** are appointed with the rest that was Chosen to attend the Quarterly Meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the Second month 1742

This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Thomas Smith** presin[t] **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** gives this meeting an account that **Silas Kerbys [Kirby]** marriage was Consummated in the good order of truth according to their Judgment

And **John Howland** gives this meeting an account that

he was at **Frances [Francis] Allens** marriage and Saw nothing but that it was carried on in good order

And **Adam Mott** hath attended the Quarterly meeting and there was an Epistle Drawn and sent the Friends appointed to Discourse with **Seth Allen** not having done it they ar Still Continued to do it and bring in their account to the next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to draw **David Akins** Certificate not having done are Still continued to do it and bring it to the next monthly meeting the Matter Concerning **William Ricketson** is refered to the next monthly meeting The Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 3<sup>d</sup> m[o] 1742 this meeting being Called **John Howland** present There was a Condemnation drawn up and Signed at this meeting against **Seth Allen** and **Jabez Barker** is appointed to read it at the end of the meeting of Worship on a first day between this and the next monthly meeting: And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **David Akin** and Directed to Friends

Mamaronak [**Mamaroneck**]

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 158, 159; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 82

### 160

And Whereas there hath been a great deal of Labour bestowed upon **William Ricketson** in order to bring him to to [sic] a right Sence of his out goings but altogether Seemingly to no Effect therefore this meeting appoints **John Tucker** and **Isaac Smith** to Draw up a Condemnation against him and bring it to the next monthly Meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of y<sup>e</sup> 4 m 1742 This meeting being Called **John Russell** and **Thomas Smith** present **Jabez Barker** hath read **Seth Allens** Condemnation as appointed and is as followeth Whereas, **Seth Allen** of **Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** in the Province of y<sup>e</sup> **Massachuset[t]s Bay** in **New England** hath of late married out of the good order Established amongst us the people Called Quakers and taken one that was not in unity with us And also Seems to Justify fidling and Dancing

in his House which practice has always been Contrary to our profession and Friends Have laboured with him in love to reform him but he refused to hear them therefore this meeting gives this forth as a Testimony against Such practices Denying him the sd **Seth Allen** to be one in unity with us the people Called Quakers Sincerely desireing he may Come to a Sight of his outgoings and find mercy with the Lord  
Signed by order and in the behalfe of sd meeting this 17<sup>th</sup> d[ay] of the [3<sup>d</sup>/4<sup>th</sup>?] month 1742 by **John Tucker** Clerk And **Thomas Akin** was at this meeting And hath made Something of acknowledgment as to his taking the oath as mentioned Some time past and he desires Still to remain under our Care which is granted and **William Ricketsons** Condemnation was drawn up and brought to this meeting and **John Tucker** hath signed it by order and in the behalfe of this meeting and is ordered to read it or git Some by [body?] to do it on a first day after the meeting of Worship

161

between this and the next monthly meeting  
And this meeting is adjourned til the first sixth day in the next Month

This meeting being met according to adjournment this 2<sup>d</sup> Day of the of the [sic] 5<sup>th</sup> month 1742

This meeting received an Epistle from the yearly Meeting at **London** and it was kindly accepted

And **Joseph Russell** and **Jabez Barker** was Chosen to attend the Quarterly meeting and to draw an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1742

This meeting being Called **John Howland Adam Mott** present and **William Ricketsons** Condemnation hath been read according to the order of the last monthly meeting And is as followeth

Whereas **William Ricketson** of **Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** in the Province of the **Massachuset[t]s Bay** in **New England** being one that hath for many years made profession with with [sic] us the People Called Quakers yet for want of keeping to the Spirit of truth hath let in and given Way to strange and wrong notions Contrary to our profession two of which articles are as followeth firstly that **Adam** was in a better State after he had transgressed against the Command of God than he was in before Secondly that from **Adam**

to the Coming of Christ in the flesh the wickedest of  
Men brought as much honour to God as the Righteous  
these with many more Such like notions he doth Stand  
to Justify though much labour hath been bestowed  
upon him from time to time in order to bring him of  
from his errors but he still rejects our Counsel  
for which for the Clearing of our Holy profession  
We give this forth as a publick Testimony against it  
denying him the Sd **William Ricketson** to be one in unity  
With us the people called Quakers truly desireing that  
sight wherin hath mist the Way and that Good may Shew him  
Mercy Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **dartmouth** on the  
21 day of the 4 month 1742 and Signed by order and read  
in behalfe of Sd meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk

Book; MEN-1727 - 1762; pp 160, 161; P Trebek/ GoTranscript; 1/17/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 83

**162**

This meeting hath Collected with forty Shillings that the women  
gave in the Sum of £4:12:0  
Our friend **Hannah Jenkinson** was at this meetin and  
her Certificate was read to good Sattisfaction  
And the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this  
meeting to good Sattisfaction  
And this meeting orders **Adam Mott** to pay to the  
Overseers of the meeting House the sum of £5:10<sup>s</sup>:00<sup>d</sup>  
for keeping the meeting House and for gutters to y<sup>e</sup> windows  
And whereas **Hannah Wing** Daughter of **Edward Wing**  
deceased and **Meribah Howland** daughter of **Isaac**  
**Howland** have both of them gone out of the good order  
Established among Friends and married those those [*sic*]  
that were not under our Care therefor this meeting  
appoints **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** to draw up  
Something in order to Clear the truth of them and  
bring it to the next monthly meeting  
And **Jabez Barker** hath attended the Quarterly Meet  
ing and drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
and this meeting hath received the Quarterly meeting  
Epistle which was read and well accepted  
At a monthly meeting of Friends ~~of~~ Held at our  
Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 6<sup>th</sup>  
month 1742 This meeting being Called **John Howland**  
and **Adam Mott** present  
The visiters Chosen for this year are for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**]  
**Joseph Tripp** and **John Mosher** for **Ponagansett** [**Apponagansett**]  
**Adam Mott** **Abraham Tucker** **Jedidiah Allen** and

**Peleg Smith** And for **Cushnot [Acushnet]** **Benjamin Allen** and **Joseph Russell**

There was a Condemnation Signed a at [*sic*] this meeting against **Hannah Mosher**

And whereas **Meribah Briggs** hath Sent in a paper Signifying her sorrow for her outgoings this meeting appoints **Peleg Smith** and **George Smith** to go once more with the women that advised with her before to Endeavor to know her Sincerity

And whereas **Eliphal Harper** being about to remove to **Pensilvania [Pennsylvania]** to live She desires a Certificate

163

And **Joseph Tucker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to assist the women in making inquiry whither things are clear and Draw up a Certificate for her if nothing be found to hinder And **Benjamin Lapham** being removed to a place Called **Situate [Scituate]** to live in **Rhoad [Rhode] Island** Government he desires a Certificate therefore this meeting appoints **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** to make inspection into the matter and if they find things Clear to Draw one and bring it to the next monthly monthly [*sic*] meeting

**Adam Mott** hath paid £5:10<sup>s</sup>:00<sup>d</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> overseers as ordered At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 7 month 1742 This meeting being Called **Adam Mott** and **John Howland** present

There was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Benjamin Lapham**

There was Collected at this meeting £1: 03<sup>s</sup>: 03<sup>d</sup>  
And this meeting is adjourned til the first 6<sup>th</sup> day in y<sup>e</sup> next month This meeting being met according to adjournment this first day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1742

The visitors of **Ponaganset** and **Coakset** have given in their account of the Service

And whereas **Francis Tripp** hath through ignorance as he Saith taken the oath in Some time past he hath Sent in a paper to this meeting Signifying his sorrow for the trouble of Friends in that affair and his own unwatchfulness which this meeting accepts of The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **John Howland** **Thomas Smith** and **Joseph Tucker** and to Draw an Epistle to the Same

And this meeting hath Signed a Certificate for **Eliphal Harper**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month



1742 This meeting being Called **Abraham Tucker** present  
**Hannah Mosher's** Condemnation was read at this  
and is as followeth

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 162, 163; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 84

**164**

Whereas **Hannah Mosher** wife of **George Mosher**  
and Daughter of **Edward Wing** and **Sarah** his wife [of?]  
**Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** in the Province  
of the **Massachuset[t]s Bay** in **New England** deseaced [deceased]  
being one that was Educated in the way of Truth her  
Father and Mother both professing with us the peo  
ple Called Quakers yet for want of keeping to  
her Education hath gone and married one that  
under our Care in the Common way of other people  
although advised to the Contrary for which her  
Disorderly proceedings we can do no less than give  
this forth as a Testimony against her denying her  
the Sd **Hannah Mosher** to be one in unity with us  
the aforesd People yet Sincerely desiring that She  
may Come to a Sight and Sence of her out goings  
and find mercy with the Lord

Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth**  
on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1742

And Signed by order of the Sd meeting by **John Tucker**  
Clerk

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly  
Meeting have done it and Drawn an Epistle to  
the Same The Quarterly meeting Epistle was read  
at this meeting and kindly accepted

And whereas **Timothy Russell** the Son of **John Russell**  
hath desired a Certificate of this meeting of his Clearness  
relating to marriage and Conversation to the monthly  
meeting at **Greenwich** he being about to marry a young  
woman belonging to them parts and **Isaac Smith** and  
**Isaac Howland** are appointed to inquire into the  
Matter and Draw one if they find things Clear and bring  
it to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1742  
This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Abraham**  
**Tucker** present The Friends appointed to Draw up  
a Certificate for **Timothy Russell** have done it  
and it was Signed at this meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1742 This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** Present: There was Collected at this meeting 2:18=06 and this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay to the overseers the Sum of 3 pound ten Shillings for half a years keeping the meeting House And this meeting hath received forty Shillings of the Women towards keeping the meeting House and **Adam Mott** hath paid the £3:10<sup>s</sup> as above ordered The Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting are **Benjamin Allen John Howland** and **Peleg Smith** and to draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> same

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1742 this meeting being Called **James Barker** and **Isaac Howland** present **John Howland** and **Peleg Smith** hath attended the Quarterly meeting and Drawn an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 12<sup>th</sup> month 1742 This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted

And Whereas **Holder Slocums** daughte **Alice** is gone and Married out of the good order Established amongst friends this meeting therefore appoints **James Barker Abraham Tucker** and **Jedidiah Allen** to talk with Sd **Slocum** to See how clear he hath kept him Selfe and to give Suitable advice as they may think proper and make return to the next monthly meeting and whereas **John Allen** hath Signified that he hath a mind to move with his family into the Western parts to live this meeting therefore appoints **John Russell** and **Isaac Smith** with the visiter to mak enquiry into his Circumstances and if they think Suitable draw up a certificat for him and bring it to the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 164, 165; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 85

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21<sup>st</sup> day of the first month 1743

This meeting being Called **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** present : **Peleg Gifford** and **Abigail Shepherd**

Did lay their intentions of taking each other  
in marriage before this meeting and were desired  
to wait til the next monthly meeting for their  
answer and

There was Collected att this meeting for the  
use of Friends two pounds nine Shillings and two pence  
The Friends appointed to discourse with **Holder Slocum**  
have done it but not being fully Satisfied the  
matter is refered til the next monthly meeting  
The visiter have given in their account in  
Writing to this meeting

This meeting hath Signed a Certificate for **John Allen**  
There was a paper read at this meeting Signed  
by **Meribah Briggs** Signifying her Sorrow for  
her out goings which this meeting accepts of and  
She to to [*sic*] remain under our Care

And whereas the Widow **Mary Davel [Daval]** hath a mind  
to remove into the Western parts to live with  
her Son in Law and desires a Certificate this meeting  
therefore this meeting appoints **Jonathan Wood** and  
**John Mosher** to inquire into her Circumstances  
And Draw one if they think fit and bring it to  
the next monthly meeting

And **James Barker Peleg Smith** and **Abraham Tucker**  
are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
and to Draw an Epistle to the Same \_\_\_\_\_

### 167

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting in **Dartmo<sup>uth</sup>**  
on the 18 day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1743 This meeting being Called  
**James Barker** and **Peleg Smith** present **Peleg Gifford** and  
**Abigail Shepherd** appeared at this meeting Desiring their answer  
in relation to their taking each other in marriage and their an=  
swer was that they might proceed to take each other in mar=  
riage observing the good order Established amongst friends  
In the performance thereof and **John Howland** and **Henry**  
**Hedly** are appointed to see their marriag Consummated in  
Sd order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And **Peleg Smith** hath attended the Quarterly meeting and  
there was an Epistle drawn and Sent

And **Thomas Smith** being Lately come home from **Pensilvania [Pennsylvania]**  
hath brought a certificate with him from the monthly meeting  
In **New Garden** which Was read to our Sattisfaction And there  
Was a Certificate brought to this meeting and Signed for the  
Widow **Davel [Daval]** & this meeting hath had a Consideration upon  
the paper that Was sent to the Last monthly meeting by **Thomas**  
**Taber** And It is y<sup>e</sup> Conclusion of this meeting that It should be  
accepted And he to remain under our Care

The Friends appointed to Speak with **Nathaniel Kerby [Kirby]** and his Wife have done it but have not received full Satisfaction but are not without hopes therefore y<sup>e</sup> matter is refered At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> Day of the 3<sup>d</sup> month 1748 **John Howland** present **John Howland** and **Henry Hedly** gives this meeting an account that **Peleg Gifford** and **Abigail Shepherds** marriage Was Consummated In good order as far as they Saw **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** are chose to draw up a paper of Condemnation against **Mary Wood** Widow of **Isaac Wood** Late decesed for marrying out of y<sup>e</sup> order Established amongst Friends At a monthly meeting of [Friends] held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 20 day of the 4 month 1743 This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 166, 167; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 86

### 168

And whereas the Friends appointed to draw up **Mary Woods** Condemnation not having done it ar Still Continued to do it against y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting: Collected at this meeting — 2 – 06 – 00 And the Tresurer is ordered to pay to the overseers £5- 09<sup>s</sup>- 08<sup>d</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> Last halfe years keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting House And for Some other business done about sd House

And the Tresurer hath paid the abovesd mony to y<sup>e</sup> overseers The Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly Meeting are **James Barker Thomas Smith & Joseph Tucker** and Draw an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> month 1743 **Isaac Howland** And **Peleg Smith** present **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** have drawn up **Mary Woods** Condemnation and it was read in this meeting and is as followeth

Whereas **Mary Wood** Late wife of **Isaac Wood** deceas'd of **Dartmouth** In the County of **Bristol** In y<sup>e</sup> Province of y<sup>e</sup> **Massachuset[t]s Bay** In **New England** And now wife of **Charles Brownell** being One that being One that [*sic*] in her first Husbands days made profession with us the People Called Quakers but for want of having a due regard there- unto hath of Late married to one that is not in profession with us Contrary to y<sup>e</sup> good advice of Friends that hath from time to time been Given for which disorderly proceeding we Can do no less but give this forth as a Condemnation against her denying her y<sup>e</sup> sd **Mary Wood** to Now the Wife of **Charles Brownell** aforesd to be one in unity with us but truly desiring if it be the will of God She may Come to a sence of her out goings And find mercy Given forth at our monthly meeting held In **Dartmouth** on

the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month ~~And~~ 1743 and Signed by order of sd Meeting by — — — — **John Tucker** Clerk.

And also **Alice Slocums** Condemnation for the lik[e] offence was drawn up and brought this meeting and Is as followeth

Whereas **Alice Slocum** daughter of **Holder Slocum** of **Dartmouth** in y<sup>e</sup> County of **Bristol** In y<sup>e</sup> Province of y<sup>e</sup> **Massachuset[t]s Bay** In **New England** being one that hath had her Education among us the people Called Quakers but for want of keeping to the Spirit of Truth In her Selfe and taking the wholesom advice of Friends that hath been duely given her hath let her mind out and married to one that is not in Unity with us for which disorderly proceedings we Can do less but give forth this as a Testimony against it denying her the sd **Alice** now wife of **Job Almy** to be one in in [*sic*] unity with us yet we do Sincerely desire that she Come to unfeigned Repentance and and [*sic*] find mercy Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> month 1743 and Signed by order= of sd meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk

### 169

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same have done it as appointed

This meeting hath received an Epistle from the yearly meeting in **London** which was read to good Sattisfaction baring date 1742 And the Quarterly meetings Epistle was read to good Sattisfaction At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house In **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 6<sup>th</sup> month 1743

This meeting being Called **Abraham Tucker & Joseph Tucker** present

The Visitors Chose for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] for this year are **William Wood Jonathan Jonathan** [*sic*] **Wood & John Mosher** And for **Ponaganset** [**Apponagansett**] the Sam[e] that Served the Last year And the Same friend that Served the Last year for **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**] are Continued And Whereas **Robert Tripp** as we understand hath been Guilty of Some Defraud toward the High Sheriff of y<sup>e</sup> County of **Bristol** And hath been Cited Several times to this Meeting but Refuses or Neglects to Come therefore this meeting appoints **Christopher Gifford Nath<sup>l</sup> Potter & Joseph Tripp** to talk w<sup>th</sup> him and desire him to Come to y<sup>e</sup> Next monthly meeting in order to make the Meeting Sattisfaction or else he may Expect Judgment to go forth against him. And **Robert mosher** and **Sarah Lawton** did lay their Intentions of taking each other In marriage before this Meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer & **Joseph Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood** are appointed are appointed [*sic*] to make Enquiry Into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Clearness and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 22 day of y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> month 1743 This meeting being Called **Adam Mott & Abraham Lawton** present **Robert Mosher** and **Sarah Lawton** did Lay their Intentions of taking Each other In marriage before this meeting and were

desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Joseph Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood** are appointed to make Enquiry into the young mans Clearness and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting [*sic: this section repeated text above*] And y<sup>e</sup> visitters of **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] have given In their account in Writing. There was Collected at this meeting — — £1-09-00 And Whereas **Robert Tripp** hath not appeared but hath Sent Some Excuce to this meeting **Joseph Tripp** is appointed to Let him know that We Expect Some Sattisfaction at the Next monthly meeting or else Judgment must go forth against him And this meeting is adjourned till y<sup>e</sup> first sixth day in next month This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 7<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>m<sup>o</sup></sup> 1743 the **Coakset** visiter signifies that that [*sic*] they have visited the families of Friends for the most part under their Care and find things for the most part as Well as they Could Expect

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 168, 169; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 87

### 170

And we received no account from **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**] **John Tucker John Howland Joseph Tucker & Abraham Tucker** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1743 This meeting being Called **Jedidiah Allen & Isaac Smith** present there was a Certificate read at this meeting Signed by our friends at **Nantucket** Concerning their unity with **Jonathan Hussey** & his wives removal from thence to dwell amongst us which was well accepted The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have done all Except **John Tucker** and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed and the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and Well accepted

**Robert Mosher** and **Sarah Lawton** appeared at this meet -ing for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other In marriage In some Convenient time between this & the next monthly meet ing observing the good ord established amongst us In the accomplishing thereof and **Jonathan Wood** and **Nathaniel Potter** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting **Robert Tripp** hath appeared at this meeting and Some Sattisfaction & Signifies that he hopes that he Shall do Something further at the next monthly meeting

And Whereas we understand that the books that the monthly meeting Subscribed for are printed and the money is Wanting to pay for it therefore **John Howland** is appointed to get the money and procure the books for the monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 9 month 1743 This meeting being Called **Thomas Smith** and **Abraham Tucker** present **Nath<sup>l</sup> Potter** makes report to this meeting that **Robert Mosher** and **Sarah Lawtons** marriage Consummated In the good order of Truth And **Daniel Wood Jur.** and **Mary Wady** laid their Intention

### 171

of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer **John Howland** and **James Barker** are appointed to See Into the young mans Clearness Concerning marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting and **Robert Tripp** hath made Satisfaction to this meeting Concerning the matter about the high sheriff

The matter about the book is referred till next monthly meeting And Whereas **Joseph Jennings** & his wife hath desired that they and their family might be taken under the Care of this meeting this meeting agree to take them under their Care

And there hath been Some Conference about repairing the meeting House Which is referred to next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19 day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1743

This meeting is adjourned till the first sixth day of the next month This meeting being met according to adjournment this 6<sup>th</sup> day of the 11 month 1743 **Daniel Wood** & **Mary Wady** appeared at this meeting for their answer & their answer was that

they might proceed to take each other in marriage In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the Good order Established among Friends In the accomplishment thereof & **James Barker** and **John Howland** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated in the above order and make return to the next monthly meeting And the matter Concerning the books is referred till next monthly meeting There was Collected at this meeting 2<sup>£</sup>-03-04 also the Women gave forty Shillings ----- 2 -00-00

The Treasurer is ordered to pay to the overseers 4<sup>£</sup>-05-00 for halfe a years keeping the meeting house

And **Adam Mott** **Stephen Willcock** and **James Barker** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same

And the Treasurer hath paid the 4<sup>£</sup>-5<sup>s</sup> as ordered

And this meeting appoints **John Howland James Barker Thomas Smith Isaac Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** a Com<sup>tee</sup> to Consider after what manner to repair or add to the meeting house and to go forward with it as they think propper

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 170, 171; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 88

172

**Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to oversee the meeting House the year Insuing  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House on in **Dartmouth** the 16 day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1743  
This meeting being Called **Thomas Smith** and **Isaac Howland** present **John Howland** and **James Barker** gives this meeting an account that **Daniel Wood** and **Mary Wadys** Marriage was was Consummated In good order according to their Judgment **Adam Mott** and **Stephen Willcock** hath attended the Quarterly meeting & Drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed And the Quarterly meeting Epistle Was read at this meeting & well accepted  
And this meeting hath received the books Called **George Foxes** primmers In number 150 and it is Concluded that they may be Sold for 3 shilling a piece  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 12 month 1743  
This meeting being Called **John Howland & Abraham Tucker** present **Daniel Gifford** son of **Timothy Gifford** and **Ann Howland** Daughther of **Isaac Howland** Did lay their Intentions of taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and Were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Jedidiah Allen** & **John Russell** are appointed to make Enquiry Into the young mans Clearness as to marriag and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting  
And whereas **Abigail Kirby** doth proceed at times to appear in publick Testimony Contrary to the advice of of the monthly meeting Therefore **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to Labour further with her to persuade to be silent  
And Whereas **Sarah Brownell** daughter of **Joseph Brownell** hath of late gone out of order and married with one that is not under our care therefore this meeting orders **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** to draw her Condemnation And bring it to the next monthly meeting



At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 19 day of the first month 1743 this meeting being Called **John Howland & Adam Mott** present **Thomas Smith** and **Experience Chase** did Lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **James Barker & John Shephard** are appointed to Inspect into his Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting and **John Park** of **Grotton** in the Colony of **Connecticut** and **Sarah Gifford** Daughter did lay their intention of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Eliashib Smith** and **Stephen Willcock** are appointed to see that things are Clear and bring in their account to the next monthly meeting

The visitters of **Coakset [Acoaxet]** and **Cushnot [Acushnet]** have given in their accounts In writing to this meeting of their Service

The Friends apointed to See Into **Daniel Giffords** Clearness gives this meeting an account that they find nothing to hinder his proceedings

And **Daniel Gifford** and **Ann Howland** appeared at this meeting for their and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst us In the accomplishing thereof

And **Peleg Smith** and **George Smith** are appointed to See their Marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting. And the matter Concerning **Abigail Kerby** is refered till the next monthly meeting

There was a paper of Condemnation Signed at this meeting against **Sarah Brownell** and is as followeth ---

Whereas **Sarah Peckham** ~~now Brown~~ Daughter of **Joseph Brownell** and now the wife of **Stephen Peckhan ju<sup>r</sup>** of **Dartmouth** In the County of **Bristol** in the Province of the **Massachussets Bay** in **New England** being one that was Esteamed under the Care of Friends yet for want of keeping to the principles of truth as it is held and mainted amongst us the People Called Quaker

hath

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 172, 173; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 89

hath gone and married one that is not under our Care out of the order Established amongst us although Duly advises to the Contrary for which Disorderly Proceeding we find it our Duty to give this forth as a Testimony against denying

The sd **Sarah Peckham** to be one in unity with us the aforesd  
People Truly Desiring that she may Come to a Sence of her  
Outgoing and find mercy Given forth at our monthly meet  
ing held In **Dartmouth** on the 19 day of the first month 1743/4  
Signed by order of sd meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk  
And this meeting Is adjournd till the months meeting  
This meeting being mett according to adjournment this  
this 6<sup>th</sup> day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1744

The visitors ~~the on~~ In a Generall Way belonging to this  
meeting have given in their accounts that they have  
visited the families of Friends excepting that part between  
the **mill River** and **Coakset River**

**John Tucker Joseph Tucker & John Howland** are appoited  
to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the same  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House In **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of 2<sup>d</sup> month 1744  
This meeting being Called **John Howland & Jedidiah Allen**  
present The Friend appointed to See into **Thomas Smith** Clearness  
makes report to this meeting that they find nothing to hinder  
his Intended marriage & we understand that things are clear  
relating to **John Park**

And **Thomas Smith** and **Experience Chase** appeared at this  
meeting for their answer and their answer was that they  
might proceed to take each other In marriage In some  
Convenient time between this and the next monthly  
meeting observing the Good order Established amongst Friend  
In the accomplishment thereof

And **John Park** and **Sarah Gifford** likewise appeared at  
this meeting desiring their answer and their answer was  
that they might proceed as abov/d

And **Peleg & George Smith** gives this meeting an account  
that **Daniel Gifford** and **Ann Howlands** Marriage Was Consum  
mated in good order

And **Johnson Tucker** hath attended the Quarterly meeting  
and there was an Epistle drawn and Sent as ordered  
This meeting hath received an Epistle from the Quarterly  
meetin which was read and well accepted  
And the was Collected at this meeting --- 1<sup>£</sup> -- 16<sup>s</sup> -- 08<sup>d</sup>

## 175

And there a Complant brought to this meeting against **Robert  
Rebert Tripp** that he is Indebted to **William Davel** blacksmith and  
doth neglect to pay it Therefore this meeting doth appoint  
**Jedidiah Wood** and **Christopher Gifford** to see into the matter  
and make return to the next monthly meeting  
And Whereas **Meribah Slocum** is about to remove to **Newport**  
to Live and Desires a Certificate  
Therefore this meeting appoints **John Howland & Adam Mott**

to prepare one and bring it to the next monthly meeting  
And **Joseph Russell** and **John Howland** are appointed to see  
**Thomas Smith** and **Experience Chases** marriage Consumma  
ted In the good order Established amongst friends  
And **John Shepherd & Stephen Willcock** and appointed see  
**John Park** and **Sarah Giffords** marriage Consumated  
as abovesd

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House In **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 3 month 1744  
This meeting being Called **John Howland & Abraham Tucker**  
present. **John Howland** gives this meeting an account  
that he was at the Solemnizing of **Thomas Smith** and  
**Experience Chases** marriage And Saw nothing but  
that it was Carried on in Good order

And also **Stephen Willcock** Signifies that **Joseph Park** and  
**Sarah Giffords** marriage was Carried on in good order

And **Robert Tripp** hath made up w<sup>th</sup> **W<sup>m</sup> Davel**  
And there was a Certificat Signed at this meeting for

**Meriber Slocum**

And this meeting hath received a Certificate from friends  
at **Pembrook** Concerning **Bethia Walker** recommend  
ing her to our Care which is accepted

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 4 month 1744  
This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Peleg Smith**  
present The Epistle from **London** yearly meeting baring  
date 1743 was read at this meeting and well accepted  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are  
**Eliashib Smith John Howland & Stephen Willcock**

There was Collected at this meeting ----- 2<sup>£</sup> -- 13<sup>s</sup> -- 02<sup>d</sup>  
And this meeting is adjourned till the monthly meeting

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 174, 175; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 90

### 176

This meeting being met according to adjournment this 6 day  
of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1744 This meeting orders the treasurer to pay  
the overseers the Sum of 4 pounds & five Shillings old Tenor  
for the Last halfe years keeping the meeting house

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the 5<sup>th</sup> 1744

This meeting being Called **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker**  
present - The Treasurer hath paid the 4 pound 5 shillings  
as ordered **Eliashib Smith** and **Stephen Willcock** hath attend  
ed the Quarterly meeting as appointed The Epistle from the  
Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting & well accepted

And Whereas **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>**; is about to marry out of the Good order Established amongst us therefore this meeting appoints **Adam Mott** and **George Smith** to advise with the In order that he may refrain proceeding in that matter And whereas **Abraham Wing** being removed to the **Oblong** to live he desires a Certificate from this meeting therefore this meeting appoints **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** to to make Enquiry into the matter and Draw one if they think proper and bring it to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 6 month 1744 this meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Adam Mott** present **Barnabas Mosher** and **Bethiah Walker** did lay their Intentions of taking each other In marriage before this meeting And were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Eliashib Smith & Josiah Merihew** are appointed to enquire into the young mans Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation and make re turn to the next monthly meeting

The matter Concerning **Abraham Wings** Certificate is refered till the Next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1744 This meeting being Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present **Barnabas Mosher** and **Bethiah Walker** appeared at this meeting for their <sup>answer</sup> and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriag in Some Convenient time between this and the Next monthly meeting Observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the performance thereof and **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to see their marriage Sollemnized In the abovesd order

### 177

The visitters of that part of **Ponaganset** to the westward of the **Mill River** have given in their accounts to this meeting that they Find that Several Friends have been out of order in paying money towards upholding Warring & Fighting therefore this meeting appoints **Isaac Howland Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** to Labour with them to see if they can make Sattisfaction for what they have done Contrary to our principles in that Care and bring In their account to the next monthly meeting. The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **James Barker John Howland** and **Adam Mott** and to Draw an Epistle to the Same And the Collection is refered to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 15 day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1744 This meeting

being Called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present  
**Eliashib Smith** makes report to this meeting that **Barnabus Mosher** and **Bethiah Walkers** marriage was Consummated In Decent order

And **Robert Kirby jr** and **Abigail Allen** did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage and were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **John Russell & Jedidiah Allen** are appointed to see Into the young mans Clearness And **John Macumber** and **Desire Potter** did lay their Intentions of taking Each other In Marriage before this meeting & were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Joseph Tripp** and **Jonatha<sup>n</sup> Wood** are appointed to Enquire Concerning the young mans Clearness respecting marriag & Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting And Whereas the Friends that were appointed to Labour With those that having been out of order towards Propagating Warring and fighting not having done it it is refered to the next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the monthly meeting have done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed The Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting and kindly accepted

And this meeting hath Concluded to come to a Subscription towards paying the charg of the new addition to the meeting house

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 176, 177; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 91

x

178

And this meeting appoints **John Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** to take the Charge of Gitting the Subscription and paying of it out

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1744 This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present

There was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Lydia Soule** Signifying our kind reception of her visit amongst us there was also another Signed at this meeting for **Abraham Wing**

And **Robert Kerby** and **Abigail Allen** appered at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next

monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the performance thereof

And **John Russell** and **Jedidiah Allen** are appointed to See their Marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **John Macumber** & **Desire Potter** appeared at this meeting for their answer And their answer Was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in some Convenient time betwee this and the next monthly meeting observing the abovesd good order in the performance thereof and **Joseph Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting

There was Collected at this meeting 2<sup>£</sup>--01<sup>s</sup>--02<sup>d</sup>  
The matter Concerning Some Friends not keeping to their Testimony against fighting is refered till the next monthly meeting

And Whereas **John Ricketson** and **Phebe Russell** having Set up their Publishment of marriage out of the good order Established amongst Friends This meeting appoints **Adam Mott** & **Jedidiah Allen** to Endeavour to persuade them to desist

179

10 mo 1744

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1744 This meeting being Called **John Howland** & **Abraham Tucker** present **John Russell** & **Jedidiah Allen** gives this meeting an account that **Robert Kerby** and **Abigail Allens** marriage hath been orderly Consummated

And **John Wood** and **Hannah Wing** did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Christopher Gifford** & **Nathaniel** are appointed to enquire into the young mans Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Samuel Lawry** and **Pernel Mott** did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer And **John Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to see Into the young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Tripp** & **Jonathan Wood** gives this meeting an account that **John Macumber** and **Desire Potters** marriage was Consummated in good order

And **Ebenezer Slocum** hath made Satisfaction to this meeting Respecting his giving money for the propagation of Waring and Fighting and as for the rest that have been out of order in that affair the matter is refered till the next monthly meeting and the Com.<sup>tt</sup> to Labour further with them

There was Collected at this meeting ----- 2<sup>£</sup> --02<sup>s</sup> -- 06<sup>d</sup>  
and this meeting is adjourned until the first 6 day in next month  
This meeting being met according to adjournment  
this 4<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1744

**Stephen Willcock Thomas Smith** and **Abraham Tucker**  
are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting next  
and to Draw an Epistle to the Same

And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed  
overseers for the meeting House the year Insuing  
**John Tucker John Howland James Barker Joseph Tucker**  
and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to view the minutes in  
order that all that are necessary may be put to record

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 178, 179; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 92

### 180

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 22 day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1744  
This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **Abraham  
Tucker** present. The Friends appointed to attend the Quar  
terly meeting have done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same  
And the Friends appointed to Enquire into **Samuel Sawdy**  
Clearness makes report that they find nothing to hinder  
his Intended marriage

And our Friend **Benjamin Farris** from the **Oblong** was  
at this meeting Whose Labour in the Ministry among  
us was very acceptable And his Certificate was  
read to good Satisfaction

And **Samuel Sawdy** and **Pernel Mott** appeared at  
this meeting for their answer and their answer was  
that they might proceed to take each other in  
marriage in Some Convenient time between this  
And the next monthly meeting observing good order  
Established amongst Friends In the performance thereof  
The matter Concerning those that have been out  
of order In Propagating Waring and fighting is refered  
till the next monthly meeting

And **John Howland & Joseph Tucker** are appointed to  
See **Samuel Sawdys** marriage Consummated  
We have received the Quarterly meeting <sup>^Epistle</sup> which was

read wherein it was desired that we should raise a Sum on money for the defraying the Charge of building of **Westerly** and **Taunton** meeting Houses And whereas there hath been Several Friends children married of Late out of the order Established among Friends The matter is refered to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> of the 12 m 1744 This meeting being Called **Abraham Tucker** present

The friends that were appointed to Enquire Into **John Woods** Clearness makes report that they find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage

And **John Wood** and **Hannah Wing** appeared at this meeting for their <sup>^answer</sup> and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage

### 181

In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the Good order Established amongst friends In the Performance thereof and **Nathaniel Potter** and **Christopher Gifford** are appointed to See their marriag Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting

The making up the monthly meetings accompts with the Tresurer is refered

A **Joseph Tucker** gives this meeting an account that he was at **Samuel Sawdys** marriage and Saw nothing but that it was orderly accomplished And **Nicholas Howland** hath sent In a paper to this meeting Signifying his Sorrow for paying mony toward the upholding Warring and fighting which is accepted

And there was a Complaint brought against **Nicholas Lapham** to this meeting that he doth refuse to pay to **Timothy Potter** the mony that the Arbitrators awarded him Therefore this meeting appoints **John Russell** **George Smith** and **Jonathan Smith** to go to sd **Lapham** to know the reasons that he doth not pay it and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Brice Shepherd** son of **John Shepherd** hath requested a Certificate of this meeting to the monthly meeting at **Swansey** of his clearness as to marriage and Conversation Therefore this meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker** and **Henry Hedly** to to make Enquiry Into the affair to draw one accordingly

The matter Concerning those that have been



out of order in upholding Warring and Fighting  
not being throughly finished is refered

And **Holder Slocum** hath been at this meeting and  
made some acknowledgement as to his paying  
money to uphold the ~~sevv~~

And whereas **Abigail Kerby** hath not made  
Sattisfaction Therefore this meeting appoints  
**Jonathan Wood** to take Some Friend or friends  
to go with to advise her and see what she can do  
and make return to the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 180, 181; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 93

## 182

The Friends appointed to perue the munites have  
gone through the greatest part of the business  
And **Isaac Smith** is ordered to Record them  
And Whereas **John Ricketson** and **Phebe Russell**  
and **Joseph Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Judith Howland** have  
gone out of the order Established amongst Friends  
and married In the Common way of other People  
Therefore this meeting appoints **John Tucker** and  
**Isaac Smith** to Draw their Condemnations and  
bring them to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of the 1<sup>st</sup> month 1745  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Howland** and  
**Adam Mott** present

The Friends appointed to See **John Wood** and **Hannah**  
**Wings** marriag accomplished gives this meeting an  
account that it was Consummated according  
to good order in their Judgment

And we have had the report of the Com.<sup>tee</sup> that  
was appointed to Discourse with **Nicholas Lapham**  
And it is this meetings Judgment that he the Sd **Lapham**  
Should pay the money to **Timothy Potter** according  
to the award of the Arbitrators without he can come  
In with Sd **Potter** to have another hearing  
And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting  
for **Brice Shepherd**

And whereas **James Tripp** is about to remove  
to the **Oblong** to Settle desires a Certificate therefore  
This meeting appoints **Christopher Gifford** and  
**Jedidiah Wood** to Enquire Into his Sircumstances  
and Draw one if they find things Clear and bring  
it to the next monthly meeting

And **James Tucker Benjamin Howland** and **Jonathan Ricketson** have made Some Satisfaction as to their being out of order in Propating Waring and fighting and whereas **Daniel Howland** hath been dealt with in that affair yet still doth remain obstinate this meeting thinks best not only for that but for many other disorders to set him aside and do deny him to beine in unity with us or under our care

183

And **Othniel Tripp** hath been at this meeting and Desire to be under the Care of Friends and this meeting hath granted his Request

And there was Collected at this meeting 2<sup>£</sup>-14<sup>s</sup>-00 and this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay to the overseers 4 pounds five shillings for the last halfe year keeping the meeting House

The **Coakste [Acoaxet]** Visitters have given in their accounts In writing to this meeting The Friends appointed to Draw up **Joseph Russell ju.<sup>r</sup>** and his wives and **John Ricketson** and his wives Condemnations have done it and it is refered to the next monthly meeting

And this meeting is adjourned til the first 6 day in next month This meeting being met according to adjournment this 5<sup>th</sup> day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1745 **John Howland Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same ---

And **Thomas Smith** and **Isaac Smith** hath made up the monthly meetings accompts with **aDam Mott** and there remains in the Stock 3 pounds 14 Shillings And this meeting hath Chosen **Abraham Tucker** Tresurer In the room of **Adam Mott**

And as to what was requested in the Quarterly meeting Epistle Concerning Raising money to building meeting Houses we are not in a way now to Comply with

15 - 2<sup>mo</sup>  
1745 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1745 This meeting being Called **Stephen Willcock** and **Abraham Tucker** present We received a Certificate from the monthly <sup>meeting</sup> at **South Kingston** recommending **John Park** to our Care which is accepted

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly <sup>meeting</sup> have done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same

And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and agreeable to the advice set forth in sd Epistle this this meeting doth Conclude to Come to a Subscriptin of 26 pounds for defraying the charge of **Westerly**

and **Taunton** meeting Houses The business refered  
from last monthly meeting to this is refered to  
the next

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 182, 183; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 94

**184**

And **Timothy Ricketson** hath requested of this  
meeting a few lines by Way of Certificate to the  
monthly meeting at the **Nine Partners** he being  
about to remove there live with his wife and  
family And **Jonathan Wood** and **Ebenezer Slocum**  
are appointed to make enquiry into his Sircumstances  
and Draw one accordingly if they think propper  
There was a certificate Signed at this meeting for  
**James Tripp**

<sup>3<sup>mo</sup></sup>  
1745 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House In **Dartmouth** on the 20 day of y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> month 1745

This meeting being Called **John Howland** and **James  
Barker** present **Jonathan Smith** makes report  
to this meeting that according to the appointment  
of the monthly meeting he hath acquainted **Nicholas  
Lapham** with the mind of the meeting and he refuses  
to take up with the meetings judgment therefore  
the matter is refered to the next monthly meeting  
and **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** to Labour  
further with him and let him know that if he  
Will not Comply with the meeting judgment must go  
forth against him

**William Anthony** and his Wife Lately removing here  
from **Swansey** brought a Certificaate from **Swansey**  
monthly meeting of Friends which was read and accepted  
too And **Joseph Russell ju.<sup>r</sup>** and his wives Condemnation  
Was read at this meeting and is as followeth  
Whereas **Joseph Russell** son of **Joseph Russell** of **Dartm<sup>moth</sup>**  
and **Mary** his wife and **Judith Howland** now **Russell** daughter  
of **Barnabas Howland** and **Rebeckah** his wife of of  
**Dartmouth** aforesd being Educated in the way of  
Friends the people Called Quakers their parents  
making profession with us the aforesd People  
and being nearer in relation one to another than  
are allowed to marry amongst us yet they have  
kept Company and married out of y<sup>e</sup> good order  
Established amongst us to the grief of the honest hearted

And Contrary to the Wholesom advice and Counsel that hath from time to time been given them Therefor for the Clearing of our profession of Such disorders we find it our Duty to give forth a Testimony against them denying the sd **Joseph Russell** and **Judith** his wife to be in unity the People Called Quakers Signed by order and in behalf of sd meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk  
 And **John Ricketson** and his wives Condemnation was read at this meeting and is as followeth  
 Whereas **John Ricketson** son of **Jonathn Ricketson** and **Abigail** his wif of **Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** in the Province of y<sup>e</sup> **Massachussets Bay** in **New England** and **Phebe Russell** now **Ricketson** Daughter of **John Russell** and **Rebekah** his wife of **Dartmouth** aforesd being Educated amongst us the People Called Quakers their Parents being of that denomination yet have let out their affections so far as to be married in y<sup>e</sup> Common Way of other People they being nearer of him than is allowed to marry amongst us they having been advised and persuaded in Love to desist for which disorderly proceedings we can do for the Clearing the Truth which we profess but give forth a Testimony against them denying them the sd **John Ricketson** and **Phebe** his wife to be in unity withus the People Called Quakers Signed by order and in behalfe of sd meeting by  
 And **Timothy Ricketsons** Certific **John Tucker** Clerk ate is refered to next monthly meeting  
 And **Abraham Tucker** and **Barnabus Howland** are added to the Com.<sup>te</sup> that was appointed to make up accounts for building And reparin the meeting House  
 And whereas there hath been many that are under the care of Friends that have been Latety impressed to have armes this meeting appoints **Peleg Smith Abraham Tucker Isaac Howland** and **Jonathan Wood Christopher Gifford** and **John Mosher** to assist and advise as the many be occation

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 184, 185; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 95

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of the 4<sup>th</sup> m. 1745  
 This meeting is adjourned til the 24 day of this instant  
 This meeting being met according to adjournment  
 this 24<sup>th</sup> day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1745 **Eliashib Smith**

present The yearly meeting Epistle from **London**  
 baring Date 1744 was read in this meeting to good  
 Sattisfaction; **Beriah Goddard** and **Susanna Sisson**  
 did lay their Intentions of taking each other In marriage  
 before this meeting and were desired to wait til the  
 next meet monthly meeting for their answer and  
**Joseph Tripp** and **Benjamin Shearman** are appointed  
 to Inspect into Sd **Goddards** Clearness and make return  
 to the next monthly meeting  
 Our Quarterly Collection is refered til next monthly meeting  
**John Howland Stephen Willcock** and **Peleg Smith** are  
 appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting next and  
 to Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
 The Friends appointed to Discourse with **Nicholas**  
**Lapham** not having done it are still Continued to do  
 it as soon as may be And this meeting is adjourned  
 till the first 6 day in the next month  
 This meeting being met according to adjournment  
 this 5 day of y<sup>e</sup> 5 month 1745  
 And Whereas **Nicholas Lapham** hath been much  
 Laboured with in order to reclam him wherein  
 hath been amiss refering to a cace depending be-  
 tween himselfe and **Timothy Potters** yet doth take  
 no notice so as to do anything to Friends Sattisfaction  
 Therefore this meeting appoints **Isaac Smith** <sup>^doing something</sup> to Clear  
 the Truth of Such reproaches and bring it to the next  
 monthly meeting  
 And Wheres the meeting hath been at a great  
 Charge about the addition to the meeting house and  
 other necessary things We think propper tp apply  
 our Selves to the Quarterly meeting for Some relief  
 The Chusing visitors is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
 meeting  
 And **Isaac Smith** brings in an account of 5 pounds  
 and 16 Shillings due to him for Recording the monthly  
 meeting munites

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
 In **Dartmouth** on the 15 day of the 5 month 1745  
 This meeting being Called **John Russell** and **James Barker**  
 present. And **Beriah Goddard** and **Susannan Sisson** appeard  
 at this meeting for their answer and their answer was  
 that they might proceed to take each other In marriage  
 In Som Convenient time between this and the next  
 monthly meeting observing the good order Established  
 amongst Friends In the performance thereof And **Joseph Tripp**

and **John Mosher** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting There was Collected at this meeting --- 3<sup>£</sup> - 05<sup>s</sup> - 02<sup>d</sup> This meeting orders the Tresurer to pay to the overseers 4 pounds and 5 Shillings for halfe a years keeping the Meeting House **John Howland** and **Stephen Willcock** hath attended y<sup>c</sup> Quarterly meeting and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as ordered

And the Quarterly meetings Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted

And **Isaac Smith** hath received to his Sattisfaction For recording the munites

And **Adam Gifford** hath Signified to this meeting that he desires a Certificate of his Clearness as to marriage and Conversation to the monthly meeting at **RodeIsland** Therefore this meeting appoints **Eliashib Smith** and **Adam Mott** to make enquiry and Draw one if they find things Clear and bring it to the next monthly meeting There was a paper presented to this meeting from **Susanna Shearman** wife of **William Shearman** Signifying her sorrow for her outgoings which this meeting accepts and **Isaac Smith** is ordered <sup>^to read</sup> it at the end of a first day meeting

And whereas **John Lawton** hath as we understand paid money toward the uphold in the Millitary This meeting appoints **Jonathan Wood** and **Christopher Gifford** to Labour with him to a sight of what he that done amiss. The visitters chose for this year for **Ponaganset** are **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** and the rest is refered til the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 186, 187; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 96

### 188

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meetinghouse In Dartmouth on the 19 day of 6 month 1745 This meeting being called **John Howland & Abraham Tucker** present The Treasurer 4<sup>L</sup> 6<sup>S</sup> to the overseers as ordered And **Joseph Tripp** gives this meeting an account that the marriage of **Beriah Goddard** and **Susanna Sisson** and that it was accomplished in good order **Philip Allen & Susanna Allen** Did Lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait til ye next monthly meeting for their answer.

And **John Russell** and **Ebenezer Slocum** are appointed

to see into ye young mans Clearness respecting marriage  
and conversation and make return to ye next monthly  
Meeting. And whereas **Stephen Willcock** and **Peace Wood**  
being about to travail into the Western parts upon  
the account of ye ministry had each of them Certificates  
Signed at the meeting  
And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting

for **Adam Gifford** and Directed to ye monthly meeting at  
**Rhode Island**: And the <sup>former</sup> sojourner **Adam Mott** hath paid  
3 pound 14 Shillings to our present Treasurer **Abraham**  
**Tucker** being what remained in the Stock when account  
was made up with **A Mott**

And this meeting hath received from **South Kingston** Concer  
ning **Sarah Park**[?] of her good Conversation whilst she was  
there Recommending her to us which is accepted  
And whereas **John Lawton** hath not [illegible] Satisfaction  
to this meeting the matter is referred til the next monthly  
meeting. The visitors chose for **Coakset** for this year  
are **Jonathan Wood** and **John Mosher** and the [illegible] visi  
tors for **Cushnot** is referred til next monthly meeting

And Whereas there is considerable of mony due upon  
account of ye Charge of the meeting House this meeting  
agrees to pay [use?] from this day to **John Howland** and he  
to Dilberate[?] it where it is due

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in Dartmouth on the 16 day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1745  
This meeting being called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker**  
present. The Friends appointed to enquire into **Philip**  
**Allens** Clearness make report that they find nothing to  
obstruct his proceeding in his intended marriage

## 189

And **Philip Allen** and **Susanna Allen** appeared at this meeting  
for their answer and their answer was that they might  
proceed to take each other in marriage in some convenient  
time between this and the next monthly meeting observing  
the Good order Established amongst Friends in y<sup>e</sup> performance  
thereof and **John Russell** and are appointed  
to see their marriage Solemnized in s<sup>d</sup> good order and make  
return to the next monthly meeting.

And this meeting orders ye Treasurer to pay to **Isaac Smith**  
the sum of 4l-08s-10d old tenor being the remainder of  
the sum of his demand for recording the monthly  
meeting minits

And **Paul Russell** hath sent a paper to this meeting  
Signifying his Sorrow for the Disorder that he hath been  
in times past Desiring to be under the Care of Friends

Which this meeting accepts & he to be under this meetings care for the time to come.

And **Benjamin Allen** and **Jacob Taber** are chosen visitors for **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**] for the ensuing year.

And the meeting concludes to let the matter rest concerning **John Lawton**.

And whereas **Adam Mott** paid the money for **Nicholas Lapham** to **Timothy Potter** through a mistake which **Lapham** refuses to make up to **Mott** which is referred to next monthly meeting.

And this meeting is adjourned til the first 6<sup>th</sup> day in next month. This meeting being met according to adjournment this 4<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> month 1745.

The visitors of **Ponaganset** make report to this meeting that they have made some progress in visiting Friends families and in the General things pretty well but in some places not so well and there they labored for an amend[ment written above]

**Thomas Smith Peleg Smith Barnabas Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting next and Draw an Epistle to the Same.

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house In Dartmouth on the 21<sup>st</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month 1745

This meeting being called **John Howland** and **James Barker** present **John Russell** gives this meeting an account that he was at **Philip Allens** marriage and saw nothing but that it was consummated in good order

Men 1727-1762; pp188, 189; 11/1/2019, R Harding

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 97

### 190

And **Othniel Tripp** and **Abigail Jenkins** Did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till our next monthly meeti[ng] for their answer And **Jonathan Wood** and **John Mosher** are appointed to see into **Othniel Tripps** Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting. And **Lemuel Sisson** and **Deborah Wing** Did also lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till the next for their answer And **John Howland** and **James Barker** are appointed to see into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And the Treasurer hath paid 4<sup>£</sup>-08<sup>s</sup>=10<sup>d</sup> to **Isaac Smith** according to the order of y<sup>e</sup> last monthly meeting

And this meeting hath had some discourse relating



to **Nicholas Laphams** Case and it is the Judgment of this meeting tha a Condemnation ought to go forth against him and **Isaac Smith** is ordered to Draw one and bring it to the next monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to atte<sup>n</sup>d the Quarterly meeting have Done all Excepting **Barnabas Howland** and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed  
And the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this Meeting and Well accepted  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> month 1745 This meeting being present **James Barker** And **Adam Mott** the Friend appointed to Enquire into **Othniel Tripp** and **Lemuel Sissons** Clearness makes report that they find nothing to hinder their Intended Marriages And **Othniel Tripp** and **Abigail Jenkins** and **Lemuel Sisson** and **Deborah Wing** Came Came [*sic*] to this meeting Desiring their answers and answer was that they might proceed to marry

191

In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established among Friends in the performance thereof And **Jonathan Wood** and **John Mosher** are appointed to see **Othniel Tripp** and **Abigail Jenkins** their marriag Consummated Insd[*in said?*] good order and **John Howland** and **James Barker** are appointed [to] See **Lemuel Sisson** and **Deborah Wings** marriage Consummated as aboves<sup>d</sup> and all to make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And there was a condemnation Signed at this meeting against **Nicholas Lapham** and **Isaac Smith** is appointed to read it the End of a meeting on a first day between this and y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And whereas it was proposed at this meeting whither it might not be propper to settle a meeting at **Adam Motts** or thereabouts this winter which hath been considered and this meeting comes to a conclusion that there should be a meeting Settled there on Every First Day of y<sup>e</sup> Week for this winter excepting that first preceeding the monthly meeting  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> month 1745 Present **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** **Jonathan Wood** and **John Mosher** give an account that **Othniel Tripp** and **Abigail Jenkins** their marriage Was Consummated In good order  
And **John Howland** and **James Barker** gives an account

In the like manner Concerning **Lemuel Sisson** and **Deborah Wings** marriage: And **John Howland** <sup>jnr</sup> and **Deborah Shepherd** did lay their intentins of marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** -----

Book; Men 1727-1762; pp190, 191; 11/2/2019, R Harding

Website Image; Block 17; PDF page 98

192

are appointed to make enquiry Into the young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting. **Nicholas Laphams** Condemnation hath been read as ordered and Is as followeth

Whereas **Nicholas Lapham** of **Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** In the Province of the **Massachusetts Bay** in **New England** being one that hath for many years made profession with us the People Called Quakers being accused and Complained of to our monthly meeting by **Timothy Potter** of **Dartmouth** aforesd of Fraudelent Dealing with him the s<sup>d</sup> **Potter** therefore through Friends Assistance the matter was Left to an Arbitration Each party promising to stand too and fulfil the award which Said **Lapham** Contrary to his Promise Doth refuse or neglect to Do: Although much Labour hath been bestowed to perswade to it but all to no purpos Therefor for the Clear<sup>ing</sup> of the blessed truth which we Profess and that all may know that we have no unity with such fallacious and Fraudelent Dealing we can do no less but give forth this as a publick Testimo[-]ny against it and Do Deny him the s<sup>d</sup> **Nicholas Lapham** to be one in unity with us the afores<sup>d</sup> People Yet truly desiring that he may Come to a sence of his outgoings and find mercy Given forth at our monthly meeting held In **Dart**[-]**mouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1745 And Signed In and by order of s<sup>d</sup> meeting by

**John Tucker**, Clerk

And there was collected at this meeting --- 1<sup>[?]</sup><sup>£</sup>-12<sup>s</sup>-00<sup>d</sup>  
And whereas **Abraham Barker** hath Desired a Certificate of this meeting to the monthly meeting of **Rhoad** [**Rhode**] **Island** of his clearness as to marriage and Conversation therefor **Jabez Barker** and and [*sic*] **Henry Hedly** [**Hedley**] ar[e] appointed to make Enquiry and Draw one if they think fit and bring it to the next monthly meeting -- --

And whereas Friends of **Coakset [Acoaxet]** have requested of this meeting that there might be a Preparitive meeting settled amongst them which this meeting think reasonable and their request Is granted

The Friends appointed to attend the ~~monthly~~ Quarterly [*written above monthly*] meeting are

**Jonathan Wood** and **John Mosher** and to draw an

Epistle to the Same: The former overseers for the Meeting House are continued for one year longer - - -

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> month 1745

**James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present

The Friends appointed to make enquiry into **John Howlands**

Clearness makes report that they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage

**John Howland** and **Deborah Shepherd** appeared at this

meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other In marriage in Some convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst

Friends In the performance thereof and **James Barker**

and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to see their marriage Sollemnized In y<sup>e</sup> aboves<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **William Gifford** and **Patience Russell** Did lay

their Intentions of taking each other In marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till our next monthly meeting for their answer and **Jedediah**

**Wood** and **John Mosher** are appointed [to] enquire Into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Con versation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Natha[n]iel Mosher** and **Ruth Mott** did lay their Inten

tions of marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer

And **Eliashib Smith** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to

Book; Men 1727-1762; pp 192, 193; 11/2/2019, R Harding

Website Image; Block 17; PDF page 99

Enquire Into the young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have

done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as ordered

And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and well accepted

We have received an account and also seen the Discharge

from and the hand of the High Sherrif of **Bristol County**  
Concerning **Philip Tripp** who hath suffered six months  
Imprisonmen[t] for refusing to be concerned in warring  
and fighting. There was forty shillings sent in to this  
meeting by the women toward keeping the meeting house  
And whereas we understand that **John Slocum** hath  
been much out of order in keeping company and gaming  
and Drinking to the Dishonour of our holy profession  
Therefore this meeting appoints **Jabez Barker** and  
**Stephen Willcock** to talk with s<sup>d</sup> **Slocum** to see what  
he can do for Satisfaction

And there hath been a report Concerning **Timothy  
Ricketson** that hath put a bond into an Attorneys  
hand in order to give it out when y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> bond hath been  
already answered Therefor this meeting appoints  
**Christopher Gifford** and **Ebenezer Slocum** to endeavour  
to find out the Truth of the matter and let the monthly  
meeting know how they find it

And **Increase Allen** hath sent in a paper to this meeting  
Signifying his Sorrow for his outgoing in his Disorderly  
marriage and Desires to come into unity again which  
this meeting accepts and he to be under our Care

And this meeting <sup>orders the</sup> Treasurer to pay to the overseers the  
Sum of 4<sup>£</sup> - 05<sup>s</sup> - 00<sup>d</sup> old Tenor for halfe a years keeping the  
meeting House

195

[page is blank]

Book; Men 1727-1762, pp194,195; 11/3/2019, R Harding

Website Image; Block 17; PDF page 100

196

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 1 month 1745/46  
**Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Ponaganset**  
and **Jonathan Wood & Benjamin Shearman** for **Coakset**  
There was collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of Friends 2<sup>£</sup>-00<sup>s</sup>-0<sup>d</sup>  
and **Abram Tucker** hath paid the 4<sup>£</sup>-5<sup>s</sup>-0<sup>d</sup> as ordered  
And **Jedidiah Wood** gives this meeting an account that the  
marriage of **William Gifford** and **Patience Russell** was con  
summated in good order

And whereas we have received no Sattisfaction from  
~~This~~ **John Slocum** this meeting appoints **Ebenezer Slocum**  
to let him know that if he doth not do something to  
Friends Sattisfaction we must proceed to set him aside

and he to make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
 The Friends appointed to Discourse with **John Chase** have  
 done and the matter is refered to the next monthly  
 meeting. And Whereas this meeting hath considered the  
 Circumstance of **Abigail Kerby [Kirby]** and it is the mind of  
 this meeting that she ought to condemn her appearing  
 in publick before she had made acknowledgment for  
 her outgoings and also to be silent in that respect till  
 Friend are further Satisfied and **Benjamin Shearman**  
 Is ordered to let her know the mind of this meeting  
 And Whereas **John Lawtons** two Daughters have both  
 gone out of our good order and married in the Common  
 Way of other People Therefore this meeting orders **Isaac**  
**Smith** to Draw both their Condemnations and bring  
 them to the next monthly meeting  
 and the visiters of **Coakset** have given in their account  
 In writing to this meeting  
 And this meeting is adjourned til the first 6 day in y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> mo.  
 This meeting being met according to adjournment  
 this 4 day of ye 2<sup>d</sup> month 1746: **Eliashib Smith** and **Joseph**  
**Tucker** gives this meeting an account that ~~the~~ **Nathanael**  
**Mosher** and **Ruth Motts** marriage was consummated  
 In good order. The visiters of **Ponaganset vilage** gives  
 this meeting an account that they have made some

### 197

Progress in visiting Friends famlyes and that where they have  
 been they find things for the most part pretty well and where  
 things were amiss they laboured that there might be an amend  
 ment: **Josiah Akin** and **Judith Huddlestone** did lay their Inten  
 tions of marriage before this meeting and were desired to wa<sup>t</sup>  
 until next monthly meeting for their answer and **Jabez**  
**Barker** and **John Russell** are appointed to make Enquiry  
 In to the young mans Clearness and make return to the  
 next monthly meeting  
 And whereas our yearly meetings are generally very  
 large and full it is thought Propper that the meeting  
 that doth use to be held at **Coakset** on the fifth day of the  
 week be omitted and that the yearly meeting be held at  
**Coakset** the three following Days as well as at **Ponaganset**  
**James Barker**<sup>[.]</sup> **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** are  
 appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an  
 Epistle to the Same  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
 House In **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1746  
**John Howland** and **James Barker** present for **Ponagan**<sup>[set written under the line]</sup>  
 for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Benjamin Shearman** present  
 The Friends appointed to Enquire into **Josiah Akins**

Clearness make report that they find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage And the Friends appointed to see into **Meribeh Slocums** sircumstances [*sic*] gives account that affairs are settled to Sattisfaction

And **John Wanton** and **Meribeh Slocum** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other In marriage observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the accomplishing thereof and **Jabez Barker** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to see their marriage Sollemnized In the aboves<sup>d</sup> order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting next

Book; Men 1727-1762; pp196, 197; 11/3/2019, R Harding

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 101

## 198

And **Josiah Akin** and **Judith Huddleston** apeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good od [order] Established among Friends in the consummating thereof and **Jabez Barker** and **John Russell** are appointed to see their marriage Sollemnized and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Isaac Gifford** and **Mary Cornell** Did lay their In tentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and weve desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer And **Joseph Mosher** and **William Sanford** are appointed to make Enqui ry into **Isaac Giffords** Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting

And the matter concerning **John Slocum** is sus pended and **John Russell** and **Holder Slocum** are appointed to advise further with him to see if they can bring him to Condemn his bad practices and make return to the next monthly meeting The Friends appointed [to] attend the Quarterly meeting have done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same And the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at the meeting and well accepted.

And whereas there was a report brought to this meeting that **William Wood** the son of **Willam Wood** had spread a scandalous report of **Stephen Willcock** Therefore this meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker**

and **Henry Hedly**[Hedley] & **Isaac Smith** to make enquiry in to the matter and make return to ye next monthly meeting[written under ‘monthly’]  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In Dartmouth on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1746 **Ponaganset** meeting called **John Howland** present **Coakset** [Acoaxet] meeting Called **Christopher Gifford** and **James Cornell** present

199

**John Russell** and **Jabez Barker** gives this meeting an account that **Josiah Akin** and **Judith Huddlestons** marriage was orderly consummated. The Friends appointed to enquire into **Isaac Giffords** clearness gives account that they find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage And **Isaac Gifford** and **Mary Cornell** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the performance thereof and and [sic] **Joseph Mosher** & **William Sanford** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated in the above to order and make return to ye next monthly meeting[written under ‘monthly’]  
And **Joseph Tucker** gives this meeting an account that **Joseph Wanton** and **Meribeth Slocums** marriage was Consummated In good order and the matter concerning **John Slocum** is referred till the next monthly meeting[written under ‘monthly’]  
And **Rebeckah Lawton** now wife of **David Milk** her [illegible word] was read at this meeting and Signed and ~~**John Mosher**~~ Is as followeth  
Whereas **Rebekah Lawton** daughter of **John Lawton** of **Dartmouth** In the County of Bristol In the Province of the Massachusetts Bay In New England being one that has been Educated amongst us the People Called Quakers yet for want of keeping to her Education hath gone into a liberty so as to keep company and marry with a man that is not of our Communion out of the good order Established among friends and contrary to the advice of her Father and Friends Therefore for the leaving of the blessed Truth of such obstinate and Disorderly proceedings we can do no less than to give this forth as a condemnation against her Denying her s<sup>d</sup> **Rebekah** now the wife of **David Milk** to be one in unity with us the above People

200

yet sincerely desiring that she may come to a sence of her outgoing and find mercy

Given forth at our monthly meeting held at Dartmouth on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of 3 month 1746 and signed in and by order of sd meeting by ---- ----- - - ---- **John Tucker** Clerk

And **Mary Lawton** now wife of **Jonathan Davol** her condemnation was brought to this meeting and approved and **John Mosher** is appointed to read it or see that it is done between this and the next monthly meeting

And the matter between **William Wood** and **Stephen Willcock** is made up and the matter between **William Wood** and **Adam Mott** is referred til next monthly meeting

And whereas **Christopher Gifford** and **Ebenezer Slocum** were chose to make Enquiry into a skandalous report of **Timothy Ricketson** **Thomas Smith** and **George Smith** are appointed [illegible words] sd **Slocum** a comm<sup>tee</sup> to Enquire further and give in their Judgement in the matter

And whereas **Sarah Park** being gone to **Westerly** to live desires a Certificate of this meeting This meeting appoints **Isaac Smith** to Draw one and bring it the the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In Dartmouth on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of ye 4 month 1746 **Tho. Smith** and **James Shearman** present and this meeting is adjourned until the 23 of the 4 month 1746 This meeting being met according to adjournment this 28 of the 4 month 1746

And **John Mosher** signifies to this meeting that **Mary Davel**[**Davol**] Condemnation hath been read as ordered And **William Sanford** gives this meeting an account that **Issac Giffords** marriage was consummated in good order And as to the matter between **Adam Mott** and **William Wood** it is by the Parties agreed and approved by this meeting that **Jabez Barker Peleg Smith** and **Ebenezer Slocum** be a com<sup>tee</sup> to hear and Determine the matter the matter concerning **Timothy Ricketson** is referred and the com<sup>tee</sup> to make further inspection into y<sup>e</sup> matter And this meeting hath received a certificate from the monthly meeting at **Portsmouth on Rhode Island** concerning **Ann Gifford** wife of **Adam Gifford** recommending her to our care which we accept with Satisfaction: And **Edward Cornell** hath signified his desire of coming under the care of friends



Which this meeting accepts and he to be under our care

Collected at this meeting 1-17-00

And this meeting orders the Treasurer to pay to y<sup>e</sup> overseers

a pound ten shillings for y<sup>e</sup> last halfe year keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting house[written below the line]

And whereas we cannot find that **John Slocum** is

any ways reformed in his life and conversation this

meeting appoints **Isaac Smith** to Draw up his condemnati

on and bring it to the next monthly meeting And as

to the request of the Quarterly meeting towards our

coming to subscription for building **Swansey** meeting

House we donot find that we are in a way to do any

thing at present

And the yearly meeting Epistle from **London** was read to good

Satisfaction And **Thomas Smith Stephen Willcock** and

**Peleg Smith** are appointed to attend the Quarterly

meeting and Draw and Epistle to the same

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting

House in Dartmouth on the 21 of the 5 month 1746

Ponaganset meeting called **James Barker** and **John**

**Howland** present **Coakset[Acoaxet]** meeting called **Joseph Tripp**

and **Jonathan Wood** present

The matter concerning **Timothy Ricketson** is referred

to ye next monthly meeting And y<sup>e</sup> Treasurer hath

paid the 4 pounds ten shillings as ordered

**Thomas Smith** and **Stephen Willcock** give an account

that they have attended the Quarterly meeting and

Drawn an Epistle to ye same as appointed

We received an Epistle from the Quarterly meeting

Which was read and well accepted

The matter Concerning **Adam Mott** and **William Wood**

is referred til next monthly meeting

And **Isaac Smith** hath Drawn **John Slocums** condem

nation as appointed which is signed and **Jabez Barker**

is ordered to read it on a first day after meeting

and **Lemuel Sisson** and his wife hath sent in a paper

concerning their outgoing and **Benjamin Shearman**

is to see that it revised publickly after a first day meet

ing and **Eleazer Smith** hath sent in a paper to this

meeting condemning his going to [tr??] which is accep

ted and this meeting approves of a meeting of Friends

to be held at **Josiah Merihews** for 4 months from this

time on the first day of the week

And **Jonathan Wood** hath Signified to this meeting that hath a Concern to Travil as far as **Long Island** In the Service of Truth and Desires a Certificate therefore **Christopher Gifford John Mosher** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to See Into his Sircumstances and Draw one if they find things Clear things Clear and bring it to the next monthly meeting

And the Chusing of visiters is refered to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1746 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Jedidiah Wood** and **Benjamin Shearman** The matter Concerning **Timothy Ricketson** is refered to next monthlymeeting

And **Jabez Barker** hath read **John Slocums** Con demnation according to order and is as followeth Whereas **John Slocum** the son of **Eleazer Slocum** late of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** in the **Province of y<sup>e</sup> Massachusets Bay** in **New England** being one that was Educated amongst the People Called Quakers But for want of keeping to his Education and the Spirit of Truth In his own Concience hath gone into many things which are Contrary to our holy profession in keeping Company and Drinking Strong drink to Excess and gaming and Such like evil Practices and though he hath been much Laboured with in order for a reformation yet nothing doth seem to work any Effect upon him but he Still Doth persist in the abovs<sup>d</sup> practices therefore for the Clearing of our holy profession from Such Enormities we can do no less but give forth this as a Publick Testimony against it Denying him the S<sup>d</sup> **John Slocum** to be one in unity with us the aboveS<sup>d</sup> People yet truly Desiring that he may

Come to unfeigned repentance of all his out goings Given forth at our monthly meeting held In **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 5 month 1746 And Signed by order of S<sup>d</sup> meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk

And **Lemuel Sisson** and his wives Paper Condemning their outgoings hath been read accordings to order and Is as followeth

To the Monthly meeting of Friends to be held In **Dartmouth**

on the 21<sup>st</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> month 1746. Loving Friends Whereas we have to our own Shame brought Dishonour upon Friends and that holy Profession which we Profess by having a Child born too soon after marriage for which we are Sorry and Desire Friends Would pass by our outgoings: **Lemuel Sisson Deborah Sisson** And **Nahanael Howland** the Son of **John Howland** And **Joanna Howland** Widow of **William Howland** And Daughter of **William Ricketson** Did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait until our next monthly meeting for their answer and **Abraham Tucker** and **James Barker** are appointed to Enquire into the young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting: And **Elisha Coggeshal** of **Newport** and **Elisabeth Russell** Daughter of **Benjamin Russell** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer The Friends appointed to make up the matter between **William Wood** and **Adam Mott** have done it and **William Wood** hath Sent in a Paper Condemning his Spreading Some Skandalous Reports of **Adam Mott**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 202, 203; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 104

7-1746

204

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of the 7<sup>th</sup> m<sup>o</sup>: 1746 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present: for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Christopher Gifford** and **Othniel Tripp**: The Friends appointed to see into **Nathaniel Howlands** Clearness makes report that they find nothing to hinder his proceeding In his intended marriage: And **Nathanael Howland** and **Joanna Howland** appeared at this meeting for their answer as did **Elisha Coggeshal** and **Elisabeth Russell** And they had their answer that they might proceed to marry observing the Good order Established among Friends in the accomplishing thereof In Some Conve-  
-nient time between this and the next monthly meeting And **James Barker** and **Abraham** are appointed to See **Nathanael Howlands** marriage

Orderly accomplished and **Stephen Willcock** and **Isaac Howland** are Chose upon the like account for **Elisha Coggeshal**

And **John Lawton** and and **Rebekah Allen** Did lay Lay their Intentions of taking each other In marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer

And **Christopher Gifford** and **John Mosher** are appointed to Enquire into **John Lawtons** Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting The visitors Chose for this year for **Ponaganset** are **Abraham Tucker James Barker**

**Stephen Willcock** and and **Peleg Smith** and for **Coakset Jonathan Wood** and **John Mosher** and for **Cushnot Jacob Taber** and **Benjamin Allen** And we understand that **William Macumber Jun<sup>r</sup>** hath a Desire to Come under the Care of Friends Therefore this meeting **Othnil Tripp** and

205

**John Cornell** to make Enquiry Into his Sircumstances Whither it is as becomes the Truth and make return to the next monthly meeting. And visitors of **Coakset** Have given in their account in Writing of their Service in visiting Friends famlies

The Friends appointed to attend the ~~monthly~~ Quarterly meeting are **Stephen Willcock James Barker Joseph Tucker** and **John Mosher** And to Draw an Epistle to the Same And this meeting hath agreed to come to a Subscription for **Swansey** meeting House the Collection in refere to next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1746

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset Christopher Gifford** And **John Cornell** present The Friends appointed to See Into **John Lawtons** Clearness gives this meeting an account that they find nothing to hinder his intended Marriage with **Rebekah Allen**

And **John Lawton** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient Time between this and the next monthly Meeting Observing the good order Established among Friends In the accomplishment thereof and **Christopher Gifford** and **Joseph Russell** are appointed to See that the matter is accomplished in the order aboves<sup>d</sup> and

make return to the next monthly meeting and  
**James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting  
an account that **Nathanael Howlands** marriage was  
Sollemnized orderly  
And **Isaac Howland** and **Stephen Willcock** gives this meet  
in an account that **Elisha Coggeshal** and **Elisabeth**  
**Russells** marriage was orderly Consummated

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 204, 205; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 105

## 206

The Friends appointed to enquire into **William Macum**  
**-bers** Sircumstances makes report that they find nothing  
but that he is of an orderly Conversation therefore  
this meeting Doth Conclude that both he and his wife  
be under the Care of this meeting for the time to Come  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meet  
ing have all Excepting **Stephen Willcock** and the  
Epistle was Drawn and Carried  
The Collection for **Swansy** meeting House is refered  
to next monthly meeting And whereas there hath  
been a report brought in to this meeting that  
**William Wood** Son of **William Wood** hath been  
very unjust in relation to a Piece of Gold that  
received of a Friend In **Pensilvania** in order to  
be Delivered to **Nathanael Starbuck** of **Nantucket**  
Therefore this meeting appoints **John Howland**  
**Joseph Tucker** and **Barnabus Howland** to en  
-quire into the matter and talk with S<sup>d</sup> **Wood**  
to See what they can bring him to do

9/1746 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our  
meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17 day of the 9<sup>th</sup>  
month 1746 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James**  
**Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for  
**Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Benjamin Shearman** and **John Mosher**  
**Joseph Russell** gives this meeting an account  
that **John Lawton** and **Rebekah Allens** marriage  
Was Consummated orderly  
And **William Barker** and **Hannah Wood** Did  
lay their intentions of taking each other in  
marriage before this meeting and were desired  
to wait til the next monthly meeting for their  
answer and **John Howland** and **Stephen Willcock**  
are appointed to See into the young mans Clear  
ness and make return to the next monthly  
meeting and as there hath been nothing done

relating to **William Woods** case it is referred to the next monthly meeting

207

And **Abraham Tucker** is appointed With **John Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** in that Service in the room of **Barna -bus Howland**. And this meeting hath allowed that there be a meeting kept at **Josiah Merihews** for the Six Insuing months. **Jonathan Wood** being returned from his Journy in the Service of Truth hath brought Certificates with him one from **Long Island** and another from the **Oblong** to good Sattisfaction

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 15 day of the 10<sup>m</sup> 1746 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset Jonathan Wood** and **John Mosher** present The Friends appointed to Enquire Into **William Barkers** Clearness gives this meeting an account that find nothing to hinder his proceedings in his intended marriage **William Barker** and **Hannah Wood** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst Friends In the performance thereof and **Benjamin Wing Christopher Gifford** and **Peleg Huddlestone Nathaniel Potters** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Jonathan Sisson ju<sup>r</sup>**: and **Hannah Howland** Did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their Answer and **Benjamin Wing** and **Peleg Huddlestone** are appointed to See into the young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting and

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 206, 207; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 106

208

And **Joseph Earl** Son of **John Earle** of **Swansey** and **Eunice Hathaway** Daughter of **Richard Hathaway** did Lay their intention of marriage before this meeting

And were Desired to wait til the next monthly meeting for their answer

And we understand that **William Wood** hath given The Com.<sup>tee</sup> encouragement that he will make Satisfaction to the Friend In Pensilvanis There was Collected at this meetin for the use friends of Forty Shillings which with forty Shillings that the women brought in makes 4 pounds

**Joseph Tucker** and **Nathaniel Potter** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same. And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay to the overseers the Sum of 4-10-0 for the Last halfe years keeping the meeting House

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 11 month 1740 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James**

11  
1746

**Barker** and **Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset** **Christopher Gifford** and **Jonathan Wood** present **Benjamin Wing** and **Peleg Huddlestone** gives this meeting an account that they find nothing to hinder **Jonathan Sissons** intended marriage

**Jonathan Sisson** and **Hannah Howland** Did ~~lay~~ ~~their~~ ~~Inte~~ appear at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order of Friends in the accomplishment thereof and

**Peleg Huddlestone** and **Benjamin Wing** are appointed to see the marriage Consummated in the aboves<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting

## 209

And **Joseph Earle** and **Eunice Hathaway** had their answer in like manner and **John Howland** and **Henry Hedly** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated in good order and make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** have attended the Quarterly meeting and and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and well accepted

**Thomas Smith** and **Stephen Willcock** and **James Barker** are appointed to make up the monthly meetings accounts With the Tresurer The Friends appointed to See **William Barkers** marriage Consummated Signify that it was performed in good order

<sup>12</sup>  
1746/7 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the 12 month 1746/7  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Abraham  
Tucker** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Edward Cornell** present  
The Friends appointed to See **Jonathan Sisson** and **Hannah  
Howland** And **Joseph Earle** and **Eunice Hathaways** marriages  
Consummated Signify that they was orderly accomplished  
And **Richard Gifford** and **Elisabeth Cornell** Did Lay their  
Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this  
meeting as did also **Joshua Lapham** and **Hannah Shearman**  
and were Desired to wait til the next monthly meeting  
for their answers. And **Nathaniel Potter** and **Edward Cornell**  
And **John Russell** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to Enquire  
Concerning the young mens clearness and make return  
to the next monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to make up accompts with the  
Tresurer not having done it it is refered to the next  
monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House In **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the first month 1746/7  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **James  
Barker** prent for **Coakset Jonathan Wood** and **Benja Shearman**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 208, 209; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 107

## 210

[And Whereas we have had no account of the marriage  
of **Jonathan Sisson** and **Hannah Howland** it is refered  
to next monthly meeting][paragraph crossed out]  
And **Richard Gifford** and **Elisabeth Cornell** and **Joshua  
Lapham** and **Hannah Shearman** appeared at this meet  
-ing for their answers And their answer was that they  
might proceed to marry in Some Convenient time be  
tween this and the next monthly meeting observing  
our good order in the Consummation thereof and  
**Nathanael Potter** and **Edward Cornell** and **John Russell**  
and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to See their marriages  
Sollemnized and make return to the next monthly  
meeting And the matter Concerning a Settlement with  
the Tresurer not being finnished it is Refered until  
next monthly meeting  
There was Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of friends 2-08-00  
And whereas there hath been a Scandalous report of  
**Timothy Ricketson** which he hath never Cleared him  
selfe of tho often requested by Friends to Do it therefore



for the Clearing the Truth which we Profess it is the mind of this meeting that a Condemnation Should go forth against him and this meeting appoints **Isaac Smith** and **Thomas Smith** to draw it up and bring It to the next monthly meeting And also to Draw up another against **Joseph Havens** And this meeting appoints **James Barker** and **Joseph Tucker** with **John Russell** to be overseers of the bury-ing Ground. And **Joseph Tripp Jonathan Wood** and **Christopher Gifford** to be overseers of y<sup>e</sup> burying Grounds at **Coakset [Acoaxet]** and for **Cushnot [Acushnet] Benjamin Allen Joseph Russell** and **Jacob Taber** It was Discoused at this meeting whether it might not be propper that there be another Day added to our yearly meeting for the ministers and Elders to meet together both for **Ponaganset** and **Coakset** which is refered to the Consideration of y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting next. The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **James Barker Adam Mott Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith**. And whereas **Benjamin Ricketson** hath gone out of the way and married out of our good order therefore this meeting appoints **John Russell** and **Ebenezer Slocum** to talk with him to see whither

2  
1747

211

he Can Do any thing to make Satisfaction At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 2 month 1747 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** present for **Coakset Christopher Gifford** and **Edward Cornell. James Tucker** and **Ruth Tucker** and **Job Anthony** and **Sarah Wing** And **John Walker** and **Margrate Mosher** Did all Lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting and Were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for answers. And **Josiah Merihew** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to Enquire into **James Tucker** and **John Walkers** Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to The next monthly meeting and **John Russell** and **Peleg Hud-dlestone** are appointed to Enquire Concerning **Job Anthonys** Clearness and make return accordingly And **Benjamin Wing** and **Peleg Huddleston** have given this meeting an account that that **Jonathan Sisson** and **Hannah Howlands** marriage was Consummated In Good order And **John Russell** and **Peleg Smith** gives the like account Concerning **Joshua Lapham** and **Hannah Shearmans** marriage the matter about making up with the tresurer is Still Continued There was a Condemnation signed at this meeting against **Joseph Havens** and it is ordered that **Isaac Smith** should read

It at the end of a first Day meeting between this and the next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have all attended Except **Joseph Tucker** and Drawn an to it as appointed. And the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and Well accepted

There was also Condemnation Signed at this meeting against **Timothy Ricketson** and **Isaac Smith** is ordered it at the End of a first Day meeting And whereas **Thomas Hathaway** hath Sent In a paper to this meeting Desiring to Come under the Care of Friends This meeting appoints **John Howland** and **Stephen Willcock** to go to S<sup>d</sup> **Hathaway** to See what Sence they Can have of his Condition

And Whereas **Peace Wood** hath been in this our meeting And uttered things which which we can no ways Joyn With Therefore this meeting appoints **James Barke Peleg Smith** **John Howland** **Joseph Tucker** **Jos Abraham Tucker** and **Isaac Howland** and **Ebenezer Slocum** to talk with her and bring their report to the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 210, 211; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 108

## 212

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of y<sup>e</sup> 3 month 1747 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Robert Mosher** and **James Cornell** present the Friends appointed to See Into **John Walkers** and **James Tucker's** Clearness gives this meeting an account that they find nothing to hinder their Intened marriages And the friends appointed to See into **Job Anthony's** Clearness Signify they find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage. **James Tucker** and **Ruth Tucker** **Job Anthony** and **Sarah Wing** **John Walker** and **Margrate Mosher** appeared at this meeting for their Answer and their answer was that they might proceed to marry In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing our good order in the accomplishment thereof and **Josiah Merihew** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to Se **John Walkers** marriage Solem-nized in s<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting And **James Barker** and **John Howland** are appointed to See **James Tucker** marriage Sollemnized In like manner and **John Russell** and **Peleg Huddleston**

are appointed to See **Job Anthony's** marriage Consumma-  
-ted as aboves<sup>d</sup> and make return to the monthly meet-  
-ing next. The friends appointed to make up accompts  
With the Tresurer have done it and there remains in  
the Stock 4 pounds thirteen Shillings old tenor 4-13-0  
And **Isaac Smith** hath read **Joseph Havens** and **Timothy  
Ricketson's** Condemnations which is as followeth  
Whereas **Joseph Havens** of **Dartmouth** in the **County of  
Bristol** in the **Province of the Massachusetts Bay** In **New  
England** being one under the Care of Friends the people  
Called Quakers yet for want of keeping to the Spirit of  
Truth hath given Way to his own lustful inclinations  
So far as to be guilty of the Sin of Fornication as appears  
by an Indian Woman that was Delivered of a bastard  
Child in the house where he resided and laying it to  
him and he no ways clearing him selfe from s<sup>d</sup> Scan-  
dal but immediately absconded So that Friends had

213

not opportunity to Deal with him Nevertheless for the  
Clearing the blessed Truth and that all may know that we  
have no fellowship With Such Wicked and Detestable Practices  
We can do no less but give this forth as a publick Testimony  
Against it Denying him the S<sup>d</sup> **Joseph Havens** to be one in unity  
With us the aboves<sup>d</sup> People yet truly Desiring that if it be  
the Will of God he may come to a Sight and Sence of this  
his great evil and all other his outgoings and by unfeigned  
repentance find mercy With the Lord  
Given forth at our monthly meeting held In **Dartmouth**  
on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1747 and Signed In and by order  
of S<sup>d</sup> meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk  
Whereas **Timothy Ricketson** son of **Jonathan Ricketson**  
of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** In y<sup>e</sup> **Province of the  
Massachusetts Bay** In **New England** being one that was  
under the Care of Friends yet as we apprehend through  
a worldly and covetous Disposition he hath fallen  
under a Scandalous report of Endeavouring to recover  
mony that was Due upon a bond which was before  
answered and although Friend have taken great pains  
to git the matter Cleared up he Denying the fact yet  
doth nothing to Clear him selfe any ways Satisfactory as  
he hath often promised and Friends have sent to him and  
wated a long tim till we see no likelihood that ever will  
do anything to Clear the Truth of s<sup>d</sup> reproach We there-  
fore can do no less for the Clearing the Same from Such  
and such like fallacious Practice but give forth a publick  
Testimony against it Denying him the S<sup>d</sup> **Timothy Ricketson**

to be one in unty with us the People Called Quakers yet  
Sincerely Desiring that he may Come to a sight of his  
out goings and find mercy Given forth at our monthly  
meeting held In **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month  
1747 And Signed In and by ord of s<sup>d</sup> meeting by

**John Tucker** Clerk

The matter Concerning **Benjamin Ricketson** is refered  
to next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 – 1762; pp 212, 213; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 109

## 214

The Friends appointed to talk with **Thomas Hathaway**  
have brought in their report and also another paper  
Signed by S<sup>d</sup> **Hathaway** which this meeting accepts and  
be to be under our Care and **Jacob Taber** is appointed  
read s<sup>d</sup> Paper on a first Day at the end of the meeting for  
worship at **Cushnot** meeting House

And this meeting hath Condecended that there should  
be a meeting held at **Josiah Merihews** or thereabouts  
As In time past for the Six ensuing months

The Friends appointed to Discourse with **Peace Wood**  
have Done it but can have no Sattisfaction therefore  
they are Still Continued to Labour further With her  
and make return to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House In **Dartmouth** on the 15 day of y<sup>c</sup> 4 month 1747  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** present  
for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **John Cornell** and **Benjamin Shearman**

The Friends appointed to Se the orderly accomplishing  
of **Job Anthonys** and **John Walkers** marriages gives  
an account that they were orderly Consummated  
And the matter Concerning **Benjamin Ricketson**  
is refer,<sup>d</sup> to next monthly meeting

And this meeting appoints **Adam Mott** **Thomas Smith**  
And **Joseph Russell** to attend the Quarterly meeting  
And Draw an Epistle to the Same and this meeting  
is adjourned till ~~next for~~ this Day week

At a monthly meeting held by adjournment on the  
22<sup>d</sup> Day of the 4 month 1747 **John Howland** and **James**  
**Barker** gives this meeting an account that **James**  
**Tucker** and **Ruth Tuckers** marriage was Consuma  
-ted in order and **Jacob Taber** gives an account  
that he hath read **Thomas Hathaways** acknowledg  
-ment as ordered

And this matter Concerning **Peace Wood** is refered until the next monthly meeting The certificates of our traveling Friends **John Griffith** and **David Farris** was read to good Sattisfaction

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20 day of the 5 month 1747 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset** **Christopher Gifford** present The matter Concerning **Peace Wood** is refered to the next monthly meeting And the matter Concerning **Benjamin Ricketson** is refered til next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it and Drawn an Epistle to it as appointed And the Quarterly meetings Epistle hath been read and well accepted. And **Adam Mot Abraham Tucker Peleg Huddlestone** and **Peleg Smith** are Chosen visitters for the year Ensuing for **Ponaganset** for **Cushnot Jacob Taber** and **Benjamin Allen** and the Chusing vi-sitters for **Coakset** is refer to next monthly meeting And this meeting orders the tresurer to pay to the over-seers the sum of 4-10-0 old tenor for the last halfe years keeping the meeting House

There was Collected at this meeting 1<sup>p</sup>-18<sup>s</sup>-04<sup>d</sup> old tenor At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meet-ing house in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of the 6 m<sup>o</sup>: 1747 **Ponaganset** meeting Called present **James Barker** and **John Howland:** and **Othniel Tripp** and **Benjamin Shearman** for **Coakset** The matter Concerning **Peace Wood** is refered to next monthly meeting And whereas **Benjamin Ricketson** hath done nothing to Friends Sattisfaction

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 214, 215; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 110

Therefore this meeting orders **Isaac Smith** to Draw up a Condenation against him and bring it to the next Monthly meeting And the Tresurer hath paid to the Overseers 4<sup>l</sup>-10<sup>s</sup>-0<sup>d</sup> as ordered the visitters chose for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** for this year are **Jonathan Wood Othniel Tripp** and **Benjamin Shearman** Collected at this meeting for y<sup>e</sup> use of Friends 1-00-06

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 7 month 1747 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland & James Barker** present for **Coakset Benjamin Shearman** present And **Francis Barker** and **Sarah Howland** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting And Were Desired to Wat til the next monthly meeting for their answer And **James Shearman** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to enquire into **Francis Barkers** Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting And **David Gifford** and **Deborah Hart** Did likewise Lay their Intentions and were desired to wait accordingly and **Eliashib Smith** and **Joseph Mosher** are appointed to enquire into **David Giffords** Clearness and make return accordingly There was Collected at this meeting for Friends use  $2^1-07^s=10^d$  And Whereas **Peace Wood** hath made no Sattisfaction Therefore this meeting Concludes to let the matter rest for some time And there was a Condemnation Signed at this meeting against **Benjamin Ricketson** and is as followeth Whereas **Benjamin Ricketson** Son of **Jonathan Ricketson** and **Abigail** his Wife of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** in the **Province of y<sup>e</sup> Massachusets Bay** in **New England** being one that was under the Care of Friends The People Called Quakers his Father and Mother both professing to be of our Society

217

yet for the want of a Due regard to his Education and the principle of truth In himselfe hath gone out and married in the Common Way of other people for which breach of Our Good order after all propper Endeavor In Love to reclaim him which hitherto hath seemed to prove Ineffectual we can Do no less according to our ancient good Custom but give forth a Condemnation against him Denying him the s<sup>d</sup> **Benjamin Ricketson** to be one in unity with us the afores<sup>d</sup> People yet truly Desiring that he may Come to a sence of his out goings and find mercy Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 7 month 1747 and Signed in and by order of s<sup>d</sup> meeting by **John Tucker** Clerk And the visitors of **Coakset** have brought in their accounts In writing to this meeting of their Service In visiting Friends famlies And whereas this meeting is Considerably in debt for building an reparing the meeting House therefore

This meeting Desires the parties Concerned to bring their accompts of the Whole in order that it may be adjusted and this meeting is adjourned until the first Sixth day in the 8 month next

At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** by adjournment on the 2 day of y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>m</sup>: 1747

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **James Barker Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker**

And they to Draw the Epistle to the Quarterly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 13 day of the 8 month 1747

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **John**

**Howland** present for **Coakset Jonathan Wood** and

**Benjamin Tripp** present. The Friends appointed to

Enquire into **Francis Barker** and **David Giffords**

makes report that they find nothing to hinder their intended marriages

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 216, 217; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 111

## 218

**Francis Barker** and **Sarah Howland** and **David Gifford**

and **Deborah Hart** appeared at this meeting for their answer

and their answer was that they might proceed marry

In Some Convenient time between this and the next

monthly meeting observing the good order Established

among Friends in the accomplishment thereof

And **Elashib Smith** and **Joseph Mosher** and **James Shearman**

and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to See their marriages

Sonsummated in the aboves<sup>d</sup> order and make return

to the next monthly meeting

And the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this

meeting and well accepted

And this meeting hath at the request of the Quarterly

meeting Collected the Sum of 5 pounds 12 Shillings for a

poor woman at **Situate** and the mony was Delivered to **Thomas Smith**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting

House In **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1747

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **James Barker**

present **Coakset [Acoaxet]** meeting Called **Othniel Tripp** and

**Benjamin Shearman** present We have an account

that **Francis Barker** and **Sarah Howland** and **David**

**Gifford** and **Deborah Hart** their marriages were

Consummated In good order The Friend belonging to **Coakset**

have Collected and Sent into this meeting £1-01<sup>s</sup>-6<sup>d</sup>

for the poor woman at **Situate** which in all makes

£6-13<sup>s</sup>-6<sup>d</sup> old tenor and it is referred to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting to see if we can Do Something more in that respect And it is Concluded at this meeting that the meeting of Worship should be kept at **Josiah Merihews** for 6 months longer as heretofore

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house In **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 10 month 1747 **Ponaganset** meeting Called present **Stephen Willcock** And **Daniel Russell** for **Coakset Edward Cornell** And **Benjamin Howland** and **Anne Briggs** Did lay their Intentions of taking each other In marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **William Anthony** and **John Russell** of **Mishoam** are appointed to Enquire into the young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting

219

**Adam Mott Jonathan Wood** and **Stephe Willcock** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same. Ther was Collected at this meeting £2-01<sup>s</sup>-04<sup>d</sup> And **Jabez Barker** and **James B Shearman** are appointed to make up accompts with the Tresurer And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are Continued Overseers for the meeting House for y<sup>e</sup> Insuing year And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay £4-10<sup>s</sup>-0<sup>d</sup> old tenor to **John Shepherd** for the Last halfe years keeping y<sup>e</sup> Meeting House And as to the Request of the Quarterly meeting Concer-ning our Collecting for **Swansey** meeting House since things are so Chargeable and Difficult among our selves not to Do anything as yet

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 11 month 1747/8

**Benjamin Howland** and **Anne Briggs** appeared at this meeting for their answer and nothing appearing to hinder they had ther answer that might proceed to take each other in marriage In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting Observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the accomplishment thereof

And **James Barker** and **Stephen Willcock** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated in good order

And **Joseph Brownell** and **Hannah Bowdish** and **Paul Russell** and **Elisabeth Bowdish** and **William Sisson** and **Lydia Potter** Did lay their Intentions of Marriage before this meeting And were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for an answer

And **Jedidiah Wood** an **Nathanael Potter** and **Peleg Huddleston** and **Benjamin Wing** and **Jabez Barker** and **James Sherman**



are appointed to mak Enquiry into the young mens Clear-ness as to marriage and conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

**Jonathan Wood** and **Stephen Willcock** hath attend the Quarterly meeting and Drawn an epistle to y<sup>e</sup> same We received the Quarterly meetin Epistle which was read and well accepted: **Jabez Barker** and **James Shearman** hath made up accompts with the tresurer and they find 3 pound one shilling in the Stock And **Nathanael Potter** appears for **Coakset-**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 218, 219; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 112

## 220

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15 day of y<sup>e</sup> 12 m<sup>o</sup>: 1747/8 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Barnabus Howland** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Robert Mosher** and **Edward Cornell**

There hath been Enquiry made according to order Concerning the three Coupples that laid their Intentions of marriag befor y<sup>e</sup> last monthly meeting and we Dont understand that there is any thing appears to hinder their proceeding in their Intended marriages And they appearing for their answer they had their answers that they might proceed to marry in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting Observing the good order established among Friends in the accomplishing thereof And **James Barker** and **John Howland** And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** And **Jonathan Wood** and **Edward Cornell** are appointed to to see their marriages Consummated in the aboves<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting And **Jacob Mott** and **Anne West** Did lay their Intentions of taking Each other In marriag before this meeting And were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer And **Josiah Merihew** and **James Shearman** are appointed to make Enquiry into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation And make return to the next monthly meeting **James Barker** and **Stephen Willcock** gives this meeting an account that **Benjamin Howland** and **Anne Briggs** their marriage was Consummated In good order And whereas **Anne Shaw** being a person that hath had her Conversation among Friends and being grown

Into years and not capable of helping her selfe as need  
Requires She Doth therefore make her application to Friends  
to take the oversight of her. Therefore this meeting  
appoints **John Howland Peleg Smith** and **Stephen Willcock [Wilcox]**  
to take some account of what she has to help her  
selfe withal and to see that she has a suitable place  
to Resid at and to have the oversight of all things neces  
sary In the affair and Render an account to the month  
ly meeting from time to time as the Sircumstances of  
things may alter And we understand that the Chore  
of the new building to the meeting House as to what  
belonged to **John Howland** is made up

221

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the first month 1748  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Stephen Willcock [Wilcox]**  
present for **Coakset** and **Othniel Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood**  
And **Josiah Merihew** and **James Shearman** gives this meeting  
an account that they find nothing to hinder **Jacob Motts**  
proceedings in his Intended marriage. **Jacob Mott** and  
**Anne West** appeared at this meeting for their answer  
And their answer was that they might proceed to take  
each other in marriage in Some Convenient time  
between this and the next monthly meeting observing  
our Good Order In the performance thereof And **John**  
**Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** are appointed to se their  
marriage Consummated in S<sup>d</sup> order and make return  
to the next monthly meeting. And **Samuel Howland**  
and **Ruth Davel** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before  
this meeting as Did also **Benjamin Allen** and **Eliphah**  
**Slocum** and **Jonathan Smith** and **Silvia Howland**  
And were Desired to wait for their answer till next  
monthly meeting And **James Shearman** and **Isaac Smith**  
and **Joseph Russell** and **John Howland** and **John Russell**  
and **William Anthony** are appointed to See Into their  
Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation  
and make return to the next monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to see **Joseph Brownell** and **Paul**  
**Russell** and **William Sissons** marriages Consumated give  
account to this meeting that they were Decently accomplished  
Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends 2=10-00  
And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay 2-17-00  
old Tenor to **Stephen Willcock** for brick that he pro  
cured about the meeting House  
And **John Howland James Barker Jonathan Wood**  
and **Nathanael Potter** are appointed to attend the

Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of the 2 month 1748  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Abraham  
Tucker** present for **Coakset Jonathan Wood** and **Oth-  
-niel Tripp** present The Friends apponted to Inspect Into  
the Clearness of the three Cupples that laid their Inten-  
tions Last monthly meeting gives this meeting an  
account that they find nothing to hinder their intended  
marriages

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 220, 221; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 113

**222**

And they appearing for their answers they had  
their answers that they might Proceed to marry  
In Some Convenient time between this and the next  
monthly meeting observing the good order Established  
amongst Friends in the performance thereof  
and **Isaac Smith** and **James Shearman** are appointed  
to See **Samuel Howland** and **Ruth Davels [Daval]** marriage  
accomplished in good order and **John Russell** and **Jabez  
Barker** are appointed upon the Same account for  
**Benjamin Allen** and **Eliphah Slocum**. And **Peleg Smith**  
and **George Smith** for **Jonathan Smith & Silvia Howland**  
and all to make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
The Friends Appointed to see **Jacob Mott** and **Anne  
West**s marriag Sollemnized makes report that  
It was orderly performed  
And three of y<sup>e</sup> Friends appointed to attend the  
Quarterly meeting have done it and Drawn Epistle  
to the Same. And the Quarterly meeting Epistle  
was read at this meeting and well accepted  
And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay to **John  
Shepherd** 2 pound 8 shillings & Six pence old Tenor for some  
thing done about the meeting House, which is paid  
At a monthly meeting of Friends, held at our meeting  
House In **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of the y<sup>e</sup> [*sic*] 3 month  
1748 **Ponaganset [Apponagansett]** meeting Called **James Barker** and  
**Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakeset [Acoaxet] Joseph Tripp**  
and **Edward Cornell** The Friend appointed to see  
the three marriages Sollemnized gives this meeting  
an account that they were orderly Consummated  
And this meeting doth Consent that the [there?] be a meet-  
-ing held at **Josiah Merihews** or **Adam Motts** or some

where thereabouts on the first Day of the Week  
for the six ensuing month Excep on the first day  
preceeding the monthly meeting.

And whereas **Jonathan Ricketson jur.** and **Jabez  
Barker Jur.** have married out of the good order  
Establishe[d] among us therefor this meeting orders  
**Adam Mott** and **Isaac Smith** to talk with Sd  
**Barker** to See whither he will Condemn his disorder  
And **James Barker** and **Henry Hedly** are appointed  
to talk with **Jonathan Ricketson** upon y<sup>e</sup> Same account

223

And whereas there hath been Several Friends impressed  
to go to Warr Therefore this meeting appoints **Abraham Tucker**  
**Peleg Smith Isaac Howland James Barker** and **Jedidiah Wood**  
a Com [*sic*] Comtee [committee] to act for the meeting in Way as me [may?] be Re-  
=quisite until the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House In **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 4 month 1748  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Abraham  
Tucker** present. For **Coakset Benjamin Shearman**  
and **Edward Cornell** present

And Whereas there is Several of our Friends now  
under Confinement In **Taunton** Goal [gaol; jail] for refusing  
to be Concerned In Warring and fighting **Thomas Smith**  
and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to take the oversight of  
**Barnabas Howland** and **Seth Shearmans** families  
and See that thing Dont Suffer too much by reason  
of their Confinement And **Edward Cornell** is appoin-  
=ted upon the Like account for **Othniel Tripp** –  
The matter Concerning **Jabez Barker ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Jona-  
than Ricketson jur** is refered until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
meeting: Ou[r] Friends **Zechariah Farris** and **Robert  
Lewis** and **Nathanael Lewis** from **Pensilvania**  
was at this meeting and their Certificates were  
read to good Sattisfaction

And the yearly meeting Epistle from **London** was  
read at this meeting and kindly accepted

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly  
meeting and Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same are  
**Jonathan Wood** and **Stephen Willcock [Wilcox]**

There was Collected at this meeting for the use  
of Friend 4<sup>£</sup> – 08<sup>s</sup> = 00<sup>d</sup> old tenor

And the Tresurer is ordered to pay to **John Shepherd**  
5 pound old tenor for for [*sic*] the last half years keep=  
ing the meeting House which is Done

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our

meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 5 month  
1748 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker**  
and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset**  
**Benjamin Shearman** and **Jonathan Wood**  
There was a paper Read at this meeting Signed by

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 222, 223; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 114

**224**

**Jonathan Ricketson ju<sup>r</sup>** which this meeting doth  
not accept for full Sattisfaction, therefor the  
matter is Continued for some time  
And also **Jabez Barker Ju<sup>r</sup>** hath Sent in a paper  
to this meeting Concerning his Disorderly marriage  
Which this meeting accepts for Sattisfaction  
and is as followeth  
To the monthly meeting of Friends to be held in **Dart-**  
**mouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1748  
Loving Friends Whereas I have gone out of y<sup>e</sup> good  
order Established among Friends in marriage and  
also Contrary to my Parents advice which upon  
Due Consideration if it was to Do again I think I  
should not Do it and Do hereby acknowledge it to  
be Disorderly and Desire that Friends would pass  
by my offence against them And desire thir [their] Care  
over me for the time to Come **Jabez Barker ju<sup>r</sup>**  
And **Jonathan Wood** and **Stephen Willcock [Wilcox]** have  
attended the Quarterly meeting and Drawn  
an Epistle to the Same as appointed  
The Epistle from the Quarterly meeting was read  
at this meeting and well accepted  
And whereas there is nine pounds old tenor Due  
to Friends at **Boston** for Charge and trouble in  
Sending a letter tending to the releif [relief] of Friends  
Therefore **Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** are  
appointed to See that the mony is paid as Soon  
as may be with Conveniency  
And this meeting is Compliance to y<sup>e</sup> advice of the  
Quarterly meeting have agreed to Come to a Sub=  
Scription towards the upper meeting House in **Westerly**  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our  
meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of the  
6 month 1748 **Ponaganset** meeting Called  
**John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present  
for **Coakset Joseph Tripp** and **Jonathan Wood**  
**Giles Slocum** and **Silvia Russell** and **Peleg Slocum**

and **Elisabeth Brown** Did lay their intentions

225

Of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait til the next monthly me[e]ting for their answers: And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to Enquire Into y<sup>e</sup> young mens Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

And there was a Condemnation Signed at this meeting against **Elisabeth Russell** Daughter of **James Russell** and **Isaac Smith** is ordered to read it at the end of a first day meeting The visitters Chose for this year are for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] **Joseph Tripp** and **John Mosher** And for **Ponaganset** [**Apponagansett**] **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith**

And Whereas this meeting thinks it propper to Choose Some Friends to have an Inspection into the Sircumstances of our Friends that are prisoners at **Taunton** and to let this meeting know how it is and to provide such things for them as necescity Shall require Therefore **Joseph Mosher** is appointed to See Into that affair

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> Day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1748 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland & James Barker** present for **Coakset** **Joseph Tripp** and **John Mosher** The The [*sic*] Friends appointed to Enquire Into **Giles** and **Peleg Slocums** Clearness gives this meeting an account that they have done it and find nothing to hinder their Intended marriages

And **Giles Slocum** and **Silvia Russell** and **Peleg Slocum** and **Elisabeth Brown** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to marry in Some Convenient time between [this?] and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst Friends In the accomplishment thereof and **Abraham Tucker** and **Stephen Willcock** are appointed to See their marriage Sollemnized And **Robert Barker** and **Joanna Russell** and **Walter Easton** an [and?] **Meribeh Ricketson** and **William Howland** and **Rebeckah Peckham** and **William Bennit** [**Bennet**] and

**Hannah Taber** Did lay their intentions of marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait [wait] til the next monthly [meeting?] And **Adam Mott** and **Nathan Davis** are appointed to See Into **William Bennits** Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next meeting

And **Hannah Peckham** Wife of **William Peckham** hath Signified to this meeting that She Desires to to [sic] Come ~~and~~ under our Care which is granted And **Isaac Smith** hath read **Elisabeth Russells** Condemnation as appointed

And the Widow **Joanna Russell** being about to marry this meeting appoints **Humphry Smith** **Ebenezer Slocum** and **Abraham Tucker** to Inspect Into the matter Concerning the Estate that belonged to her first Husband that things may be Settled so that no Damage may occur upon the account of of [sic] her Second marriage to her Children There was a Certificate read at this meeting Directed from the monthly meeting at **Swansey** Recommending **John Davis** and his Wife to our Care which is accepted And Whereas **Humphry Wady** Desires a Certificate to the monthly meeting at **Shrewsbury** This meeting appoints **Thomas Smith** and **Stephen Willcock** [Wilcox] to make Enquiry and Draw one if they think proper and bring it to the Next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** and to Draw an Epistle to the Same There was Collected at this meeting 2 pound three shillings and two pence And there was Collected by this meeting toward the meeting House at **Westerly** 12 pound old tenor And the visitors of **Coakset** [Acoaxet] have given in their account in writing of their Service in visiting Friends families

At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1748 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset** **Joseph Tripp** and **Edward Cornell** present **Robert Barker** and **Joanna Russell** And **Walter Easton** and **Meribeh Ricketson** and **William Howland** and **Rebeckah Peckham** and **William Bennit** and **Hannah Taber** Came for their answer and they had their answers that they might proceed to marry in the good

order Established amongst Friends In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established among Friend in the accomplishment thereof And **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See **William Bennit** and **Hannah Tabers** marriage Consummated as also **William Howlands** and **Rebeckah Peckhams** In the aforesd good order and make return to the next monthly Meeting: And **Stephen Willcock** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to see **Robert Barker** and **Joann [Joanna] Russells** And **Walter Easton** and **Meribeh Ricketsons** marriages Consummated in like manner and make return to the next monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to See **Giles** and **Peleg Slocums** marriages Consummated gives this meeting an account that the [they?] were orderly accomplished  
Tho the young people that were married not so orderly In their Apparel as they ought to be  
The friends appointed to Draw a Certificate for **Humphry Wady** Signify that they find Somany [*sic*] things In the Way that they Could not do it therefore This meeting orders the Same Friends to write to Sd **Wady** to Let him know the reason  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it and Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same as appointed And the Quarterly meeting Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 226, 227; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 116

## 228

The Friends appointed to Discourse with **Peace Wood** have done it and She hath made no Sattisfaction therefore the matter is refered to the next monthly meeting  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 9 month 1748: **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Nathaniel Potter** and **Jedidiah Wood** present **John Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting an account that **William Bennit** and **Hannah Tabers** marriage hath been orderly Consummated. And **Stephen Willcock** and **Isaac Smith** gives the Same account Concerning **Robert Barker** and **Joanna Russell** and **Walter Easton** and **Meribeh Ricketson**



And this meeting hath agreed that there be a meeting kept at **Josiah Merihews** or **Adam Motts** on the first Days of the Week fir [for] this Winter Season And the matter Concerning **Peace Wood** is refered to the next monthly meeting And **Jonathan Wood** and **Nathanael Potter** are Chosen Visiters, for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] And **Adam Mott** and **Henry Hedly** are Chosen Visitter for that part of **Ponaganset** [**Apponagansett**] lying to the East<sup>West</sup>ward of the meeting House River and to the Eastward of **Coakset River**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meet [*sic*] meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19 day of the 10 month 1748 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset** **Benjamin Shearman** and **Joseph Jennings** present There was Collected at this meeting 2<sup>£</sup>-11<sup>s</sup>-4<sup>d</sup> old tenor And the matter Concerning **Peace Wood** is refered until the next monthly meeting And this meeting hath received of the Women 3 pounds old Tenor to go towards keeping the meeting House. And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay to the overseers five pounds old tenor for the last halfe years keeping the meeting House

## 229

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **Thomas Smith Adam Mott Stephen Willcock** [**Wilcox**] and **Nathanael Potter** and to Draw an Epistle to the Same And it is reported at this meeting that **William Howland** and **Rebeckah Peckham**[s?] marriage hath been Consummated at **Cushnot** [**Acushnet**] meeting Hous[e?] And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed overseers of the meeting House for y<sup>e</sup> Insuing year And the Tresurer hath paid the five pounds as ordered to the overseers

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 11 month 1748 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Stephen Willcock** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Edward Cornell** and **Jedidiah Wood** present **Adam Mott** and **Nathanael Potter** hath attended the Quarterly meeting as appointed and there was an Epistle Drawn and Sent and the Quarterly meetings Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted The matter Concerning **Peace Wood** is refered to the next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20 Day of the 12 month 1748

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset Nathanael Potter** And **Inceas [Increase] Allen** and **Hannah Springer** Did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and wer[e] Desired [to wait?] until the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Holder Slocum** and **Simeon Gifford** are appointed to See into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting And Whereas **Thomas Yewin[?]** and his Wife hath Signified to this meeting that they are about to remove to the **Nine partners** in the Government of **New York** And Desire a Certificate and Friends assistance Therefore this meeting appoints **Nathaniel Potter**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 228, 229; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 117

**230**

And **Isaac Smith** to Enquire into the matter and Do what is propper in that affair And **Joseph Tucker** hath Signified that he hath 24 Shillings and 5 pence in his hands mony belonging to the monthly meeting which he is ordered to pay to the Tresurer And the matter Concerning **Peace Wood** is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 1 m<sup>o</sup> 1748/9 **Pon[a]ganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **James Barker** present for **Coakset Benjamin Shearman** and **Jonathan Wood**. And **Simeon Gifford** makes report to this meeting that there hath been Enquir[y?] made into **Inceas [Increase] Allens** Clearness and nothing hath been found to hinder his Intended marriage And **Inceas Allen** and **Hannah Springer** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order established amongst Friends In the accomplishment thereof And **John Russell** and **Stephen Willcock** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting And **Benjamin Shaw** and **Elisabeth Potter** did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till

the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Jonathan Wood** and **Benjamin Shearman** are appointed to enquire into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next meeting and **Joseph Tucker** hath paid the 24<sup>s</sup> and 5 pence as ordered And there was Collected at this meeting 3<sup>£</sup>-1<sup>s</sup>-6<sup>d</sup> old Tenor The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same are **James Barker** **Stephen Willcock** and **Adam Mott**: And this meeting is adjourned til the youths meeting

## 231

This meeting being mett according to adjournment this this [*sic*] 7<sup>th</sup> Day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1749 the visitters of **Aponaganset** vilage have given in their account in writing to this meeting of their Service in visiting friends families the substance whereof is that they found things for the most part pretty well but in Some places not so well and that a separating dividing Spirit Doth Seem to much to predominate which they Endeavored to Suppress and Discourage

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1749 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland Joseph Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **John Cornell & Jonathan Wood** present. **Jonathan Wood** and **Benjamin Shearman** makes report to this meeting that they have made enquiry into **Benjamin Shaws** Clearness and Do not find nothing but that he is Clear Excepting apparell in that not so orderly as they Could Desire. And **Benjamin Shaw** and **Elisabeth Potter** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each In marriage In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Establish -ed among Friends in the performance thereof and **Jonathan Wood** and **John Cornell** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting. And **John Russell** makes report to this meeting that **Increas [Increase] Allen** and **Hannah Springers** marriage was Consummated In good order The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same And the Epistle from the Quarterly meeting hath been read at this meeting and Well accepted And Whereas **Benjamin Howland** Desires a Certificate from this meeting to the monthly meeting at **Swansy** of his Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation this meeting appoints **James Shearman** and **Isaac Smith**

to make enquiry and Draw one if <sup>they</sup> think propper and bring it to the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 230, 231; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 118

232

There was an account brought to this meeting from **Thomas Hathaway** that he hath Received the Sum of 4 pound 14 Shillings and 5 pence of **Abraham Tucker** for mending the Glass belonging to the meeting House

And whereas **Abigail Kerby** [**Kirby**] Doth persist Contrary to the advice of Friends in way of publick Testimony it Is refered to the Consideration of y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And also the matter Concerning **Peace Wood** is refered to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of the 3<sup>d</sup> month 1749 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Peleg Smith** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Jonathan Wood** and **John Cornell** present The Friends appointed to See **Benjamin Shaw** and **Elisabeth Potters** marriage Consummated gives this meeting an account that It was accomplished in reasonable good order There was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Humphry Wady** and his Wife and famly they being about to remove to **Shrewsbury** And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Benjamin Howland**

And **John Howland Joseph Tucker** and **Nathanael Potter** are appointed to go in the meetings behalf to **Abigail Kerby** and let her know that Friends are Grieved that She goes on Contrary to their advice In bearing a publick Testimony And that if She doth persist therein She must be Set aside

And whereas this meeting hath been informed that **Peace Wood** hath publickly Declared at a meeting at **Coakset** that which tends much to breakin the unity and Concord among Friends therefore this meeting appoints **John Tucker John Howland Peleg Smith** and **Abraham Tucker** to Discourse with S<sup>d</sup> **Peace Wood** and endeavour to Shew her wherein She hath been out of the way and make return to the next monthly meeting. And this meeting hath granted there Should be a meeting kept for 6 months Longer at **Josiah Merihews** or **Adam Motts**

Our Worthy Friends **Abraham Farrington** and **John Sykes** was at this meeting from **WestSerley** [**Westerly?**] whole Labour of love we had good unity with and their Certificate were read to good Satisfaction The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** and they to Draw an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1749 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **James Barker** present. **Coakset** meeting Called **Othniel Tripp** present There was Collected at this meeting 6 pound 16 Shilling & 2<sup>d</sup> And the matter Concerning **Peace Wood** is refered until the next monthly meeting

And this meeting orders the tresurer to pay 30 Shillings old tenor to **John Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** for the use of mony that he lent to the monthly meeting the Principle being paid by the yearly meeting. And this meeting order the Tre-surer to pay to the overseers five pound old Tenor for the Last halfe yers [years] keeping the meeting House The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting ~~are~~ And Draw the Epistle have not Done it they not being well The Quarterly meetings Epistle was read at this meeting and well accepted

And the Tresurer hath paid the 5 pounds as ordered and also the 30 Shillings to **John Russell ju<sup>r</sup>**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 6 m:

6  
1749 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Howland** and **Joseph Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford** and **Nathanael Potter** present

And whereas the [there?] hath been much Labour and pains bestowed upon **Peace Wood** to bring her to a Sence of her outgoings but all Seems to work no Effect with her Therefore it is the Judgment of this meeting that She ought to be Set aside and **Isaac Smith** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to Draw up a Condemnation against her and bring it to the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 232, 233; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 119

And this meeting appoints **Abraham Tucker** And **Peleg Smith** to See that no Disorderly persons or

Such that are not under the Care of Friends Do  
 Sit in our meetings of Disapline [Discipline]  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meet-  
 -ing House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>m</sup>: 1749  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** and **Abraham  
 Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Edward  
 Cornell** present  
 The yearly meeting Epistle from **London** baring  
 Date the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1748 was read In this meet  
 =ing and well approved  
**Charles Slocum** and **Sarah Allen** Did lay their  
 Intentions of taking each other in marriage  
 before this meeting as also Did **Philip Davel** [**Davol**]  
 and **Elisabeth Shearman** and were Desired to  
 wait until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their  
 answer and **Holder Slocum** and **John Russell** are  
 appointed to Enquire Concerning **Charles Slocums**  
 Clearness as to marriage and Conversation  
 and **Nathanael Potter** and **Isaac Smith** are  
 appointed in that affair for **Philip Davel** —  
 and all to make ~~ma~~ Return to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting  
 And **Peace Woods** Condemnation was brought  
 to this meeting and **John Tucker** hath Signed  
 it by order of y<sup>e</sup> meeting  
 And **Edward Cornell** is ordered to Carry the Sd  
 Condemnation and let her have the perusal of  
 it and bring it to the next monthly meeting  
 The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly  
 meeting are **Joseph Tucker Peleg Smith** and  
**Abraham Tucker** and they to Draw an  
 Epistle to the Same And this meeting is adjour-  
 -ned till the youths meeting  
 This meeting being meet according to adjourn-  
 ment this 6 day of the 8 month 1749 — — —

235

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of the 8 month 1749 **Ponaganset**  
 meeting Called **Isaac Howland** and **Stephen Willcock** present  
**Coakset** metting Called **Jonathan Wood** & **Edw<sup>d</sup> Cornell** present  
**Nathanael Potter** and **Isaac Smith** gives this meeting an ac-  
 count that they have made Enquiry into **Philip Davels**  
 Clearness and find nothing to hinder his intended marriage  
 And **John Russell** gives this meeting an account that  
 he finds nothing to hinder **Charles Slocums** intended  
 marriage: And **Charles Slocum** and **Sarah Allen**  
 And **Philip Davel** [**Davol**] and **Elizabeth Shearman** appeared  
 at this meeting for their ansewer and their answer

was that that [*sic*] they might proceed to marry in Some  
Convenien[t] time between this and the next month  
-ly meeting observing the Good order established among  
Friends In the Consummation thereof

And **John Russell** and **Stephen Willcock** are appointed [to?]  
See **Charles Slocum** and **Sarah Allens** marriage Con-  
summated in Sd good order And **James Shearman**  
and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to See **Philip Davel**  
And **Elisabeth Shearman**s marriag Consummated in  
Sd good order and make return to the next monthly  
meeting: And **Peace Woods** Condemnation hath been  
read at this meeting & is as followeth

Whereas **Peace Wood** wife of **Jonathan Wood** of **Dartmouth**  
In the County of **Bristol** In the Province of the **Massachu-**  
**set[t]s Bay** In **New England** Having been one that for  
many years hath made profession with us the People  
Called Quakers and hath born a publick Testimony  
amongst us which hath been well approved of yet  
In Some time past through a misled zeal She Delivered  
many things at a monthly meeting in **Ponanset** which  
Friends Could not Join with for which She was Seasonably  
and tenderly dealt with time after time but She always  
Justified it for which Friends proceeded to deny her  
Publick Testimony. And Since that at a marriage at  
**Coakset** She uttered publickly many thing Contrary to  
good order

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 234, 235; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 120

### 236

both against the monthly meeting and against perticular  
friends by name Declaring the marriage Certificate  
to be Such that no Friend in the Order of God Could  
Sign it which things doth Tend very much to Distur-  
=bance and Seperation And She having been  
Tenderly and lovingly dealt with by Sollid Friends  
in order to bring her to a Sence of her outgoings  
but She Still to the great Grief of the Honest hearted  
amongst us Doth Justify her Selfe We Do think it  
Propper to give forth this as a Testimony against  
Denying the S<sup>d</sup> **Peace Wood** to be one In unity with  
us The abovesd People yet truly Desiring that She  
may Come to a Sight of her ourtgoings [*sic*] and find mer-  
-cy with the Lord Signed In and by order of our  
monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day  
of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1749 by

**John Tucker** Clerk — —

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have done it all but **Peleg Smith** and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed And whereas it was Signified in the Epistle that 8 pound ten Shillings was our proportion towards the yearly meeting Stock which is refered to the next monthly meeting as is also the request of the monthly meeting at **Pembrook [Pembroke]** towards the Support of an Ancient Woman there

**Adam Mott Henry Hedly Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** are Continued visiters for **Ponaganset** and for that part of **Coakset [Acoaxet]** to the eastward of **Coakset** river. And **Jonathan Wood** and **Nathaniel Potter** are Still Continued visiters for **Coakset** At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20 Day of the 9 month 1749 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Barker** present for **Coakset Edward Cornell** and **Joseph Tripp jun<sup>r</sup>** **John Russell** gives this meeting an account that he was at **Charles Slocum** and **Sarah Allens** marriage and Saw nothing but that

237

It was performed in good order And **James Shearman** and **Isaac Smith** gives this meeting an account that **Philip Davel [Davol]** and **Elisabeth Shearmans** marriage was Consummated in good order. And **Francis Allen** and and [*sic*] **Mary Ridington** Did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait until the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Henry Hedly** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to Enquire into **Francis Allens** Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting The 8 pound 10 Shillings for the yearly meeting Stock is refered to the next monthly meeting And this meeting hath given Consent that ther Should be a meeting kept for 6 months longer at at [*sic*] **Josiah Merihews**. And Friends have agreed to come to a Subscription for the ancient Woman at **Pembrook** — — At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> month 1749 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Joseph Tucker** present for **Coakset Joseph Tripp** and **Jedidiah Wood** present And **Francis Allen** and **Mary Ridington** appeared at this meeting for their answer: And nothing appearing to hinder they had their answer that they



might proceed to to [sic] take each other in marriage in  
Some Convenient time between this and the next month  
-ly meeting Observing the good order Established amongst  
Friends in the accomplishment thereof And **Adam  
Mott** and **Henry Hedly** are appointed to See their mar  
-riage Consummated in Sd good order and make return  
to the next monthly meeting  
And the 8 pounds 10 Shillings towards the yearly meeting  
Stock is refered till the next monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly  
meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same are  
**Henry Tucker Adam Mott and Joseph Tucker**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 236, 237; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 121

### 238

And there was Collec[te]d at this meeting 3 pounds for the use  
of Friends. And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay  
5 pounds old Tenor to the overseers for keeping the  
meeting House the last halfe year  
And this meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham  
Tucker** overseers of the meeting House for the year  
Insuing. And the tresurer hath paid y<sup>e</sup> 5 pounds as ordered  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meet  
ing House in **Dartmouth** on the 15 day of y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>m</sup> 1749  
**Dartmouth** meeting Called **John Lapham** and  
**Abraham Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called  
**Jonathan Wood** and **Endward [Edward?] Cornell** present  
And **Adam Mott** makes report to this meeting  
that **Francis Allen** and **Mary Ridingtons** marriage  
was Consummated in good order accord to his Judgment  
And **Joshua Cornell** and **Lusanna Gifford** Did lay  
their intentions of marriage before this meeting  
and were desired to wait until our next monthly  
meeting for their answer and **Benjamin Wing** and  
**Jedidiah Wood** are appointed to make Enquiry into  
The young mans Clearness respe[c]ting marriage and  
Conversation and make return to the next  
monthly meeting and the 8 pound ten Shillings toward  
the yearly meeting Stock is refered to next monthly  
meeting The Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly  
meeti[ng] and Draw the Epistle have <sup>^not</sup> done it by  
reason of the hardness of y<sup>e</sup> Season  
and the Quarterly meetings Epistle was read at  
this meeting and well accepted  
And **Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** hath Settled

accounts with the Tresurer and find in the Stock 0<sup>£</sup>-1<sup>S</sup>-4<sup>d</sup>  
And whereas **David Shepherd** Desires a Certificate  
from this meeting to the monthly meeting at **Sandwich**  
of his Clearness Respecting marriage and Conversation  
This meeting therefore appoints **Adam Mott** and  
**Joseph Tucker** to make Enquiry and Draw one if  
they find things Clear and bring it to the next  
monthly meeting

239

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** on the 19 day of the 12 month 1749 **Ponaganset** meet  
ing Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present  
**Coakset** meeting Called **Jedidiah Wood** present  
The Friends appointed to see into **Joshua Cornells** Clearness  
makes report that they find nothing to hinder his Intend  
-ed marriage And **Joshua Cornell** and **Lusanna Gifford**  
appeared at this meeting for their answer and their  
answer was that they might proceed to take each other  
in marriage in Some Convenient time between this  
and the next monthly meeting observing the good order  
Established amongst Friends in the Sollemnizing thereof  
And **Nathanael Potter** and **Jedidiah Wood** are appointed  
to see their marriage Consummated and make return  
to the next monthly meeting  
And **Job Gifford** and **Martha Willcock [Wilcox]** Did lay their Inten  
-tions of taking each other in marriage before this  
meeting and were Desired to wait until the next  
monthly meeting for their answer and **Daniel Russell** <sup>John Russell</sup>  
and **Isaac Smith** <sup>and Jonathan Ricketson</sup> are appointed to see Concerning **Job**  
**Giffords** Clearness and make return to the next month  
-ly meeting And **Isaac Kelly** and **Judith Shearman**  
Did also lay their intentions before this meeting and  
were Desired to wait for their answer till y<sup>e</sup> next  
monthly meeting And there was a certificate Signed  
at this meeting for **David Shepherd**  
And **Josiah Akin** hath Signified to this meeting that  
he is about to remove with his famly to the **Oblong**  
to live and Desires a Certificate to the monthly meet  
ing where he is like to belong And **Isaac Smith** and  
**Daniel Russell** are appointed to make Enquiry and Draw  
one if they think proper and bring it to the next  
meeting And this meeting hath mad[e] a beginning  
towards a Subscription for the yearly meeting Stock  
And **Henry Tucker** hath taken it and to bring it to  
the next monthly meeting And whereas there  
hath been Something mentioned Concerning Friends  
Suffering it is refered to next monthly meeting

240

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of the 1 month 1749/50  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and  
**Peleg Smith** present **Coakset** meeting Called  
**Jonathan Wood** and **Joseph Tripp Ju<sup>r</sup>** present **Nathanael  
Potter** and **Jedidiah Wood** gives this meeting an ac  
-count that **Joshua Cornell** and **Lusanna Giffords**  
marriage hath been Consummated in good order  
as far as they Saw. And **Job Gifford** and **Martha  
Willcock [Wilcox]** appeared at this meeting for their an  
swer and their answer was that they might  
proceed to take each other in marriage in Some  
Convenient time between this and the next month  
-ly meeting observing the good order Established  
amongst Friends in the performance thereof  
And **James Barker** and **Abraham Tucker** are ap  
-pointed to see their marriage Consummated in Sd  
Good order and make return to the next monthly  
meeting And **Barnabas Howland** and **Penelope  
Allen** Did lay their intentions of taking each other  
in marriag before this meeting and were desired  
to wait until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their  
answer and **Joseph Tucker Humphry Smith** and  
**Ebenezer Slocum** are appointed to see into  
**Barnabas Howlands** Clearness and also to endeavor  
to Settle things that the [there?] be no wrong Done to the  
Widows Children by her Second marriage  
And there was a Certificate Signed at this meet  
ing for **Josiah Akin**  
The visitters of **Ponaganset** have given in their  
account to this meeting in writing  
And the Subscription for the yearly meeting Stock  
is finished and **Henry Tucker** is ordered to Carry  
it <sup>^</sup><sup>to</sup> the Quarterly meeting  
And there was Collected at this meeting 3<sup>£</sup> -17<sup>s</sup> -00<sup>d</sup>  
old tenor which was delivered to the Tresurer  
And whereas **Barnabas Howland Othniel Tripp  
Seth Shearman** and **William Mosher** have

X

*[Drawing of a  
hand pointing its  
index finger to  
text at right]*

Friends imprisoned

Suffered 12 months Imprisonment for refusing to go to War  
 an account thereof is ordered to be sent to the Quarterly meet-  
 -ing and that the Sheriff of the County was very kind to them  
 in the time of their Confinement

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are  
**Henry Tucker Joseph Tucker** and **Jonathan Wood** and to Draw  
 an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** on the 17 Day of the Second month 1750

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Isaac Howland** and **Abraham  
 Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Othniel Tripp**

and **Joseph Brownell** present The Friends appointed to  
 See Into **Barnabas Howlands** Clearness on Settling the  
 Widows affairs brings in an account that it is Done

And they find nothing to hinder their Intended marriage

And **Barnabas Howland** and **Penelope Allen** appeared

at this meeting for their answer as Did **Isaac Kelly** and

**Judith Shearman** and they had their answers that they

might proceed to marry In Some Convenient time

betw [between] this and the next monthly meeting observing  
 our Good order in th[e] accomplishing of them

And the Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly  
 meeting have done it and Drawn the Epistle as appoint<sup>ed</sup>

And Whereas **Richard Gifford** being about to marry

out of the good order Established amongst Friends

this meeting appoints **Jedidiah Wood** and **Edward**

**Cornell** to Speak with Sd **Gifford** in order to perswade

him to Desist in that affair

And **John Russell** and **John Shepherd** are appointed

to See the marriages accomplished in good order

And **George Smith** hath brought a paper to this meet-

-ing Signifying his Sorrow for allowing a disorderly

marriage which is refered

At a monthly meeting held at our meeting house in

**Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 3 month 1750

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and

**Peleg Smith** present

**Coakset [Acoaxet]** meeting Called **Edward Cornell** and **Jedidiah Wood** present And whereas **Richard Gifford** hath gone and married with his former wives sister Contrary to our good order and also Contrary to the Law of this Province although he hath been from time to time Laboured with not to proceed in that manner Therefore **Isaac Smith** is ordered to Draw up a Condemnation against him and bring it to the next monthly meeting. And **John Russell** gives an account to this meeting that **Barnabas Howland** and **Penelope Allen** and **Isaac Kelly** and **Judith Shearmans** marriages was Consummated in good order according to his Judgment Our Worthy Friends **John Scarborough** and **James Daniel** from **Salem** in **West Jersey** were at this meeting and the Labour of Love well accepted And their Certificates were read to good Satisfaction **George Smith** and his wife have given in a paper Signifying their Sorrow for allowing a marriage In their House Contrary to the order among Friends Which this meeting accepts for Satisfaction And this meeting appoints **Abraham Tucker** an Elder in the room of **James Barker** Deceased And whereas **Caleb Hathaway** son of **Richard Hathaway** hath Signified his Desire of coming under Our care this meeting appoints **Adam Mott** and **Henry Hedly** to Discourse with him Concerning his Compliance with Friends orders and make return to the next monthly meeting And this meeting hath Concluded that there be a meeting kept at **Josiah Merihews** for 6 months longer after the former manner At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 10 day of the 4 month 1750 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Isaac Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called present **Robert Mosher** and **Othniel Tripp**

Ther was a Condemnation against **Richard Gifford** brought to this meeting which is refered to next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to Discourse with **Caleb Hathaway** have Done it and they Signify that he hath given them good Satisfaction Therefore it is the Conclusion of this meeting he should be under our care for the time to come

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
~~have Done it~~ And Draw an Epistle to the Same are  
**Henry Tucker Nathanael Potter** and **Adam Mott** and  
there was Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends £2-16<sup>s</sup>-06<sup>d</sup>  
And whereas **Stephen Willcock** hath Signified to this meet-  
-ing that he lies under a Difficult Sircumstance by  
reason of Some Debts that lyeth against him he not  
being in a Capacity to Sattisfy the Same Therefor he  
Doth Desire that Friends Would Contribute Something  
to his necessity Therefore this meeting appoints  
**Humphry Smith Ebenezer Slocum** and **Barnabus  
Howland** to make enquiry into his affairs and bring  
an account to the next monthly meeting  
And whereas there there hath been some debate in  
this meeting Whither if first Cousins marry together  
it being Contrary to our orders that their Condemning  
their offence may ever be received so as for them to  
Come into unity again which is refered to the  
Quarterly meeting  
and this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay five  
pounds old tenor to the overseers for the last halfe  
years keeping the meeting House and the Epistle  
from **London** baring Date 1749 Was read at this  
to good Sattisfaction  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of the 5 month 1750  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham  
Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Joseph Tripp** and  
**Benjamin Tripp** present

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 242, 243; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 124

244

Our Friends **Ann Schoolfield** and **Lydia Mendinghall**  
Was at this meeting ~~and~~ from **Pensilvania** and their  
Labour In the Truth Well accepted and their Certifi-  
-cates read to good Sattisfaction and there was a  
Condemnation Signed at this meeting against  
**Richard Gifford** and **Jedidiah Wood** is appointed  
to read it at the end of a First day meeting at **Coakset [Acoaxet]**  
between this and the next monthly meeting  
And **Henry Tucker** and **Nathanal Potter** hath attend-  
-ed the Quarterly meeting as appointed and Drawn  
an Epistle to the Same as appointed  
And the Epistle from the Quarterly meeting hath

been read at this meeting and well accepted  
It was Concluded at the Quarterly meeting that Friends  
might receive into unity again such first cousins that  
have broken our good order in marriage upon true  
Repentance and Suitable acknowledgment  
The Friends appointed to See Into **Stephen Willcoxes** affairs  
have brought in their account and it is the advice  
of this meeting that he should put himself in order  
to pay his Just Debts by Selling his place or Some other  
Suitable method and the former Com:<sup>te</sup> to be helpful  
In assisting him by advice  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** onth 20 day of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1750  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** present  
**Coakset** meeting Called and none appeared and this  
meeting is adjourned until y<sup>e</sup> next 4<sup>th</sup> Day Come Week  
This meeting being met according to adjournment rhis  
29<sup>th</sup> Day of the 6 month 1750 **Samuel Howland** Son  
of **Isaac Howland** And **Elisabeth Butler** did lay their  
Intentions of taking each other in marriage before  
this meeting and were desired to wait until the  
next monthly meeting for their answer and **Caleb**  
**Russell** and **Henry Hedly** are appointed to Enquire  
into the young mans Clearness and make return  
to the next monthly meeting  
And this meeting hath received a Certificate from  
the monthly meeting at **Pembroke** [Pembroke] Concerning **Prince**  
**Barker** and his wife recommending the to our Care

245

And **Jedidiah Wood** hath read **Richard Giffords** Condemnation  
as appointed which is as followeth  
Whereas **Richard Gifford** there Son of **Christopher Gifford**  
and **Mary** his his Wife of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** in  
the **Province of the Massachusets Bay** in **New England** being one  
being one that had his Education among Friends the people  
Called Quakers yet for want of keeping to his education  
and not regarding the wholesom orders Established amongst  
Friends hath gone and married his former wives Sister  
although much pains hath been taken by Friends to per-  
suade him to Desist but yet Contrary to all the good ad-  
-vice that hath been from time to time Duly given him  
he hath willfully proceeded to accomplish his Desire in that  
affair for which Willful and Publick offence we can  
do no less but give forth this as a publick Condemnation  
against him the S<sup>d</sup> **Richard Gifford** Denying him to be one  
in unity with us the abovesd People yet truly desiring

if it be the Lords Will that he may Come to a Sence of his outgoings and to unfeigned

Given forth at our monthly meeting Held in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1750: and Signed in and by order of s<sup>d</sup> meeting by **Isaac Smith**

And whereas **John Wing** and **Hannah** his Wife hath made acknowledgment to this meeting Signifying their Sorrow for for their going out of order Established amongst s<sup>d</sup> Friends in marriage which is accepted And whereas **Luke Hart** hath made application to this meeting he being under Difficult Sircumstance, and Desires Some help of Friends which is refered to the next monthly meeting

And **Adam Mott** and **Henry Hedly Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** are Continued visitters for the ensuing year and **Jonathan Wood** and **Nathanael Potter** for **Coakset**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 17<sup>th</sup> of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1750-**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Isaac Howland** and **Isaac Smith** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Othniel Tripp** and and **Jedidiah Wood** present

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 244, 245; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 125

## 246

The Friends appointed to See Into **Samuel Howland** Clearness make report to this meeting they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage

And **Samuel Howland** and **Elisabeth Butler** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer Was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the accomplish-ment thereof And **Jabez Barker** and **Stephen Willcock** are appointed to See their marriag Consum-mated and make return to the next monthly meet-ing And **Philip Anthony** and **Mary Goddard** Did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired ~~to lay~~ wait for their answer until the next monthly meeting

**John Wing** and **Jemima Shepherd** and **John Sisson** and **Sibil Huddleston** Did lay their Intentions of marriag and were desired to wait accordingly



And **John Russell** and **Benjamin Wing** are appointed to make Enquiry into **John Sisson** and **John Wings** Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting  
 And **Samuel Chase** hath Sent in a Paper to this meeting Desiring that Friends might receive him Into unity Therefore this meeting appoints **Jabez Barker Joseph Tucker Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** to and **Ebenezer Slocum** to talk with s<sup>d</sup> **Chase** and Enquire into his Conversation and bring In their Judgment and Sence of the matter to the next monthly meeting  
 The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meet -ing and Draw an Epistle to the Same are **Joseph Tucker Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith**  
 There hath been Considerable agetation at this meet -ing refering to **Stephen Willcoxes** Cace and it is the Judgment of this meeting that as Speedily as may be

247

he put himsef in away with the advice of the Com:<sup>tee</sup> to pay his Just Debts and to take their advice in all matters pf Consequence relating to that affair. And as there was a motion made Concerning the meeting coming to a Subscription son of s<sup>d</sup> **Willcock**  
 It was the sence of this meeting that it is not propper At a monthly meeting of Friends held at this our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 15 Day of the 8 month 1750 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Isaac Howland** present and for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** meeting **Jonathan Wood** And ~~Jonathan~~ **John Russell** and **Benjamin Wing** reports to this meeting that they have enquired into **John Wing** and **John Sisson** Clearness as to marriage and Conversation And find nothing to hinder their proceeding In their intended marriage. And **John Wing** and **Jemima Shepherd John Sisson** and **Sibil Huddleston Philip Anthony** and **Mary Godard** all appeared at this meeting for their answers and their answers was that they might proceed to marry in the good order of Friends in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting. And ~~Philip~~ **William Anthony** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to see **Philip Antony** and **Mary Goddards** marriage Consummated in the S<sup>d</sup> Good order and make return to the next monthly meeting  
 And **John Russell** and **Benjamin Wing** are appointed to see **John Sisson** and **Sibil Huddlestons** marriage Consummated as afores<sup>d</sup> and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
 And **Abraham Tucker** and **Stephen Willcox** are appointed to see **John Wing** and ~~Ste~~ **Jemima Shepherds** marriage

Consummated as afores<sup>d</sup> and to make return as aforesd  
And **Jabez Barker** and **Stephen Willcock** reports to this  
meeting that they Saw **Samuel Howland** and **Elisabeth  
Butlers** marriage Consummated as appointed  
The matter Concerng **Samuel Chase** is refere to the  
next monthly meeting and **Eliashib Smith Jossiah Merihew  
Joseph Mosher** and **Henry Hedly** is added to the former  
Com:<sup>tte</sup> in the affair of **Samuel Chases**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 246, 247; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 126

## 248

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
and Draw an Epistle to the Same have Done it  
And this meeting has received An Epistle from the  
Quarterly meeting which was read and well accepted  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House In **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 9 month 1750  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham  
Tucker** present **Coakset [Acoaxet]** meeting Called **Jedidiah Wood**  
and **Nathanael Potter** present

The Friends appointed to See the three Cupples mar-  
-riages Consummated gives an account that they  
Were all Consummated in good order  
And **Nicholas Howland** and **Mary Sisson** Did lay their  
Intention of taking each other in marriag before  
this meeting and were desired to wait till the next  
monthly meeting and were desired to wait till the next  
monthly meeting for their answer and **Jonathan Wood**  
and **Edward Cornell** are appointed to make Enquiry  
Into the young mans Clearness respecting marriage  
and Conversation and make return to the next month-  
-ly meeting There was Collected at this meeting 2 pound  
12 Shillings and 6 pence

The matter Concerning **Samuel Chase** is refered till  
the next monthly meeting And this meeting orders  
the Tresurer to pay to **James Mitchel** of **Rode Island**  
two and twenty Shillings old tenor for some charge that  
he was at Concerning Friends passage to **Nantucket**  
and this meeting Doth agree that there should be a meeting  
kept as heretofore at **Josiah Merihews** or thereabouts  
for 6 months longer And whereas **Alice Smith**  
hath sent in a paper to this meeting Signifying her  
sorrow for her outgoings which is refered to the  
Consideration of the next monthly meeting

And Whereas **Peleg Smith** hath Signified to this meeting that he hath been at Considerable Charge and trouble referring to his trust Concerning **Ann Shaw** therefore he is Desired to bring in his account To the next monthly meeting

249

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of the 10<sup>th</sup> mon 1750 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford** and **Jonathan Wood** present The Friends appointed See Into **Nicholas Howlands** Clear-ness makes report to this meeting that they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage

And **Nicholas Howland** and **Mary Sisson** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the Performance thereof and **John Russell** and **Benjamin Wing** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated in s<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting

And there was Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends six pound one shilling old Tenor

And this meeting is adjourned until the youth meeting This meeting being met according to adjournment this 4 day of the 11 month 1750 The matter Concerning **Samuel Chase** is refered till the next monthly meeting And the matter Concerning **Alice Smith** is also refered

And there was two papers sent in to this meeting one by **Abraham Slocum** and his wife the other by **Lusanna Russell** Which are refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed Overseers of the meeting House for the year Ensuing

And **Abraham Tucker** hath paid ten pounds old tenor to **William Wood** for keeping the meeting House

**Henry Tucker** **Adam Mott** **Joseph Tucker** and **Nathanael Potter** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same

**Peleg Smith** hath brought in his account to this meeting of his trouble relating to **Anne Shaw** Which is refered for Consideration to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 11 month 1750 **Ponoganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Edward Cornell** and **Jedidiah Wood** present **Benjamin Wing** gives this meeting an account that **Nicholas Howlands** marriage was Consummated In good order And **James Haden** of **Newport** and **Deborah Brown** Did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting as Did also **John Russell** and **Catharine Williams** and were Desired to wait for their answers until the next monthly meeting And **Joseph Tucker** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to Enquire Into **John Russells** Clearness respecting marriage and Conversation and make return to the next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same have Done it as appointed And the Paper that **Susanna Russell** Sent in hath been read in this meeting and is accepted And she is ordered to read it or git some body to read it at the end of a first Day meeting And **Abraham Slocum** and **Alice Smiths** papers are refered to the next monthly meeting And the matter Concerning **Samuel Chase** is refered till next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of the 12 month 1750 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset** **Jonathan Wood** and **Othniel Tripp** **James Hayden** and **Deborah Brown** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other In marriage In some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting. And **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated in the good order of Friends

And the Com:<sup>tee</sup> hath brought in their result concerning **Sam:<sup>l</sup>** **Chase** in Writing and it is the Conclusion of this meeting that he be

under our Care. And Where **Caleb Russell** Desires Some lines  
 by Waw [Way] of Certificate of his Clearness in relation to marriage  
 and Conversation to the monthly meeting at **Nantucket**  
 Therefore this meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham**  
**Tucker** to Inspect into the matter and Draw one if they  
 find things Clear and bring it to the next monthly meeting  
**Abraham Slocum** and **Alice Smiths** papers a refered to  
 the next monthly meeting  
 And the Quarterly meetings Epistle hath been read  
 at this meetin and well accepted  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
 House In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 1 month 1750/51  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Barnabas Howland**  
 and **Joseph Tucker** present for **Coakset Nathanel**  
**Potter** and **Othniel Tripp** present. **Adam Mott** and  
**Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting an account that  
**James Hayden** and **Deborah Browns** marriage hath been  
 Consummated in good order according to their observation  
 And whereas **John Chase** hath had a Scandalous accusation  
 of being Father to a bastard Child and the visitters have  
 Dealt with him from time to time but he hath not ta  
 -ken any Care as we Can learn to make any Sattisfaction  
 by Clearing himselfe or otherwise Therefore **Jabez**  
**Barker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to take With s<sup>d</sup> **Chase**  
 to see whither he will do any thing in that affair and  
 make return to the next monthly meeting  
 There was a Certificate brought to for **Caleb Russell**  
 And **Joseph Tucker** is ordered to Sign it in behalfe  
 of the monthly meeting  
 There was three papers read at this meeting one from  
**Alice Smith** and one from **Abram Slocum** an his Wife  
 and one from **William Smith** and hos Wife Which are  
 accepted and they ordered to be read they being present  
 on a first day at at the end of the meeting of Worship

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 250, 251; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 128

And whereas **Joseph Jennings** hath requested a  
 Certificate of this meeting to the monthly meeting  
 at the **Oblong** for himselfe and famly Therefore  
 this meeting appoints **Jonathan Wood** and  
**Nathanael Potter** to make Enquiry into their

Sircumstances And Draw one if they find things  
 Clear and bring it to the next monthly meeting  
 And this monthly meeting hath Concluded to take  
 an Hundred of **Robert Barclays** Catechisms  
 And Whereas **Weston Kerby** as as we understand hath  
 married or is about to marry out of the good order  
 Established among friends Therefore this meeting  
 appoints **Othniel Tripp** and **Jedidiah** are appointed  
 to Speak With s<sup>d</sup> **Kerby** And give such advice as they think  
 proper and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
 meeting And whereas **Stoaks Potter** Son of **Nathaniel**  
**Potter** hath Set up his Publishement out of y<sup>e</sup> order of  
 Friends this meeting appoints **Jonathan Wood** and  
**Othniel Tripp** to talk With him and bring their  
 account to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
 And this meeting is adjourned until y<sup>e</sup> youths meeting  
 This meeting being met according to adjournment  
 this fifth Day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>: month 1751  
 This meeting appoints **Jonathan Wood Joseph Tucker**  
 And **Stephen Willcock** to attend the Quarterly  
 meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same  
 And our Collection is refered till the next month  
 ly meeting And whereas **Stephen Willcock** hath  
 mad application to this meeting about Stting [Setting] a  
 House upon **Barnabas Earls** land therefore this  
 meeting appoints **John Shepherd** in the room of  
**Ebenezer Slocum** with other two that were  
 of the former Com:<sup>te</sup> to give Such advice and  
 Instruction as they think proper in the affair  
 The visitters being Called upon The Visitters  
 for **Ponaganset** have given in their account  
 in Writing and we have received no account  
 from **Coakset**. This meeting hath raised by way  
 of Subscription 18 pounds one shilling

253

At a monthly meting of Friends held at our meeting House  
 In **Dartmouth** on the 15 Day of the 2<sup>d</sup>: month 1751  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** present for  
**Coakset Jedidiah Wood** present And **Lusanna Russells**  
 paper hath been read as ordered and Is as followeth  
 To the monthly meeting of Friends &c  
 These few lines may let you know the Exercise that I  
 have been under on my own account for by not  
 keeping to my Education I and the advice of Friends and  
 the Testimony of Testimony of Truth in my own heart  
 have given way so far to y<sup>e</sup> temptations of y<sup>e</sup> Enemy

as to fall into the heinous Sin of fornication as is  
made publick to the World for which offence I am  
Sorry and Do Condemn it with all my heart  
Hoping God will forgive me and Desire Friends  
would pass by my offences and let me remain under  
**Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup> 19 of y<sup>e</sup> 9 month 1750

**Susanna Russell**

The Friends appointed to see into **John Russell** respecting  
marriage and conversation signify that they find no-  
thing to hinder his intended marriage and there  
was a Certificate brought to this meeting Directed  
to us from y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting at **Shrewsbury**  
Signifying **Katharine Williams** her Clearness and  
Orderly Conversation

And **John Russell** and **Katharine Williams** came  
to this meeting for their answer and their answer  
was that they might proceed to take each other in  
marriage in Some Convenient time between this  
and the next monthly meeting observing the good  
order Established amongst Friends in y<sup>e</sup> performance  
thereof And **Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** are  
appointed to see their marriage consummated in  
s<sup>d</sup> order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
meeting And **Stoaks Potter** and **Rebeckah Shaw**  
Did lay their Intentions of taking each other in  
marriage before this meeting and were Desired to  
wait til y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer  
And **Jedidiah Wood** & **Othniel Tripp** are appointed to

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 252, 253; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 129

**254**

See Into the young mans Clearness and make  
Return to the next monthly meeting  
Ther was Collected at this meeting £2-14s=09d old tenor  
The Friends appointed to talk with **Weston Kerby**  
have done and Signify that he Doth Justify his  
himselve Therefor **Isaac Smith** is ordered to Draw  
a Condemnation against him and bring it to  
the next monthly meeting  
And whereas the Friends appointed to talk with  
**John Chase** not having done it this meeting  
appoints **Adam Mott** and **Henry Hedly** to talk with  
him to See if he hath any mind to make Sattisfaction  
**Stephen Willcock** hath attended y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly

meeting and Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
And y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read  
And well accepted  
And **Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed  
to make up accounts with y<sup>e</sup> Tresurer  
And whereas **Ebenezer Slocum** being about  
to remove to **New Port** on **Rhode Island** to live  
Doth request a Certificate to the monthly  
meeting there therefore this meeting appoints  
**Peleg Smith** and **Daniel Russell** to make En-  
quiry into the affair and Drawn one if they  
think propper and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
Meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our  
meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20 day of  
the 3 month 1751 for **Ponaganset Peleg Smith**  
and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet]**  
**Jedidiah Wood** and **Othniel Tripp** present  
And **Stockes Potter** and **Rebeckah Shaw** came  
to this meeting for their answer and their  
answer was was that that they might proceed  
to to take each other in mariage in Some  
Convenient time between this and the next  
monthly meeting observing the good order  
Established amongst us in y<sup>e</sup> performance thereof

255

And **Jedidiah Wood** and **Othniel Tripp** are appointed to  
See their marriage Consummated In s<sup>d</sup> order and make  
return to the next monthly meeting  
And **Job Cornell** and **Mary Davis** did Lay their inten-  
tions of taking each other in marriage before this  
meeting and were Desired wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
meeting for their answer and **Othniel Tripp** and  
**Nathaniel Potter** are appointed to See into y<sup>e</sup> young  
mans Clearness and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next month  
ly meeting & **Joseph Tucker** hath Signified to this meet  
ing that **John Russel** and **Katharine Williams** their  
marriage was Consummated In good order  
And whereas the Widow **Elizabeth Hammond** hath  
Writ to this meeting Disiring to Come under the Care  
of Friends Therefore this meeting appoints **Adam**  
**Mott** and **Henry Hedly [Hedley]** to go with some women Friends  
to visit her and bring in their account to y<sup>e</sup> next  
monthly meeting  
And Whereas **John Chase** hath been Dealt with from  
time to time and we can find no inclination in him



to Clear him selfe to friends Sattisfaction this meet  
ing therefore appoints **Jabez Barker & Isaac Smith**  
to Draw up a Condemnation against him and bring  
it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
The matter Concerning **Ebenezer Slocums** Certificate  
Is refered until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And **Weston Kerbies** Condemnation hath been read  
at this meeting And **Joseph Tucker** and **Isaac Smith**  
hath Signed it by order of the meeting  
and is as followeth  
Whereas **Weston Kerby** Son of **Nathaniel Kerby**  
deceased and **Abigail** his wife of **Dartmouth** in the  
**County of Bristol** in the **Province of Massachusets**  
**Bay In New England** being one that hath been  
Educated among Friends his Father and mother  
being boath professors with us the People Called  
Quakers yet for want of keeping to his education  
hath of late gone and married and In the Common  
Way of other People

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 254, 255; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 130

## 256

Out of the good order Established amongst us altho  
he hath been Seasonably and Lovingly dealt with  
yet doth give no Encouragement of making any  
Sattisfaction Therefore this meeting thinks prop  
-per to give forth this as a Testimony against him  
Denying him the S<sup>d</sup> **Weston Kerby** to be one in unity  
with us the aboves<sup>d</sup> People yet Truly Desiring that  
he may Come to a Sight of his outgoings & find mercy  
Given forth at our monthly meeting held in  
**Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 3 month 1751  
And Signed In & by order of s<sup>d</sup> meeting by

**Joseph Tucker**  
**Isaac Smith**

And whereas the Friends appointed to make up  
accmpts With y<sup>e</sup> Tresurer not having Done it  
They are Continued to do it and bring in their ac  
count to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And this meeting gives Leave that there be a  
meeting kept as heretofore at **Isiah Merihews**  
or thereabouts for one year Longer  
[And this meeting hath appointed **Nathaniel**  
**Potte & Benjamin Tripp** Son of **Joseph Tripp**

Trustees to take a new Deed of y<sup>e</sup> Land belong  
ing to **Coakset** meeting House] [Sentence in brackets crossed off]  
And Whereas **Joseph Brownell** hath gone out  
and married out of y<sup>e</sup> good order of Friends  
therefore this meeting appoints **Jonathan Wood**  
And **Edward Cornell** to talk with him to See  
Whither he will make any acknowledgmen  
At the monthly meeting the 24 day of the  
4 month 1751 **Henry Tucker Adam Mott** and  
**Henry Hedly & Nathaniel Potter** are appointed  
to atten y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting and Draw an  
Epistle to the Same

4  
1751

257

At a monthly meeting held by adjournment on the  
24<sup>th</sup> Day of 4<sup>th</sup> month 1751 The Friends appointed to See  
into **Job Cornells** clearness makes report that they  
find nothing to hinder his intended marriage  
And **Job Cornell** and **Mary Davis** appeared at this meet  
ing for their answer & their answer was that  
they might proceed to take each other In marriage  
in Some Convenient time between this and the  
next monthly meeting observing the good order  
Established amongst Friends in the performance  
thereof And **Nathaniel Potter** and **Othniel Tripp** are  
appointed to See their marriage Consummated in s<sup>d</sup> order and  
make return to the next monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to See **Stokes Potter** and **Rebekah**  
**Shaws** mariag Consummated Signifies that it was  
Done in good order the matter Concerning the Widw  
**Hammond** is refered until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And **Jseph Tucker** hath mad up accompts with the Tre  
-surer and there remains In y<sup>e</sup> Stock Seven pound  
one Shilling & three pence  
There was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for  
**Joseph Jennings** and his famly they being remvd  
to y<sup>e</sup> **Oblong** to live our Worthy Friends **Rebekah Harvey** and **Jane Ellis**  
from **Pensilvania** were at this meeting and their  
Certificats were read to good Sattisfaction and the  
yearly meeting Epistle was read In this meeting to  
good Sattisfaction And **William Sanford ju<sup>r</sup>** hath  
Sent in Some lines to this meeting Signifying his  
Sorrow for marrying out of the meeting which  
this meeting accepts for Sattisfaction And the matter  
Concerning **Ebenezer Slocums** Certificate is refered  
until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting as is also the mat=  
-ter Concerning **Joseph Brownel** and **John Chase**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meet-  
-ing House In **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 5 mo: 1751  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and  
**Peleg Smith** present **Coakset** meeting Called  
**Othniel Tripp** and **Nathaniel Potter** present

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 256, 257; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 131  
**258**

The Friends appointed to See **Job Cornell** and **Mary Davises** marriag Consummated gives this meeting an account that that It was orderly accomplished And **Thomas Hicks** and **Elisabeth Hamond** Did lay Their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait until y<sup>e</sup> Next monthly meeting for their answer And **Benjamin Slocum** & **Phebe Wing** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meet-  
-ing for their answer And **Abraham Tucker** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to Enquire Into the young mans Clearness And make return to the next monthly meeting  
And **Henry Tucker** hath attended the Quarterly meeting and there was an Epistle Drawn and Sent And the Quarterly meeting epistle was read at this meeting and kindly accepted And whereas **Joseph Brownell** hath not as yet made Satisfac-  
-tion for his Disorder the matter is refered till the next monthly meeting And the matter Concerning **John Chase** is also refered  
And Whereas **Samuel Chase** hath been at this meeting Desiring to Come under the Care and In unity With Friends which this meeting agrees to  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1751 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**]  
**Jedidiah Wood** and **Edward Cornell** present  
The Friends appointed to Enquire into **Benjamin Slocums** Clearness gives this meeting an account that they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage the matter Concerning **Joseph Brownell** is refered until the next monthly meeting  
And **Thomas Hicks** and **Elisabeth Hammond** appear-  
-ed at this meeting for their answer

As Did also **Benjamin Slocum** and **Phebe Wing** and they had their answers that they might proceed to marry in the good order Established amongst Friends in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order established amongst In y<sup>e</sup> accomplishment thereof And **Adam Mott** and **John Shepherd** are appointed to See **Benjamin Slocum** and **Phebe Wings** marriage Sollemnized in s<sup>d</sup> good order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Mosher** and **Joanna Mott** Did lay their Intentions of taking Each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till our next monthly meeting for their answer and **Eliashib Smith & Abraham Tucker** are appointed to make Enquiry Into **Joseph Mosher's** Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting

*Deeds  
of trust*

And this meeting Concludes to renew the Deeds of y<sup>e</sup> meeting House lands for **Coakset** and **Ponaganset** and **Cushnot** The Friends appointed to take y<sup>e</sup> Deeds are for **Coakset William Gifford** And **Benjamin Tripp & Joseph Tripp** Sons Sons of **Joseph Tripp** And for **Ponaganset Nicholas Howland Daniel Russell David Smith & William Barker** and for **Cushnot Caleb Russell Bartholome Taber** and **Francis Allen & Benjamin Allen ju<sup>r</sup>**:

And **John Chases** Condemnation hath been read and Signed by order of y<sup>e</sup> meeting by **Isaac Smith** and is as followeth

Whereas **John Chase** the Son of **Nathaniel Chase** and **Abigail** his wife of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** In the **Province of y<sup>e</sup> Massachusetts Bay** in **New England** Having been under the Care of Friends the People Called Quakers and having fallen under Some Disagreeable reports and been under Dealing upon that account and not Clearing him self to Friends Sattisfaction and also as a further aggrevation hath of late married out of the good order Established among Friends for all which his Disorderly

Proceedings we can Do no less than Set him aside  
 Denying him the S<sup>d</sup> **John Chase** to be in unity with us  
 the aboves<sup>d</sup> People yet Sincerely desiring that he may  
 Come to a Sight of his outgoings and find mercy  
 Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth**  
 on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1751 And Signed In &  
 by order of S<sup>d</sup> meeting by **Isaac Smith**  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meet  
 ing House in **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> mo 1751  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Henry Tucker** and **William**  
**Barker** present and for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Christopher Gifford**  
 and **Othniel Tripp** present

The Friends appointed to Enquire into **Joseph Mosher's**  
 Clearness make report that they find nothing to hin-  
 der his Intended Marriage & **Joseph Mosher** & **Joanna**  
**Mott** appeared at this meeting for their answer  
 And their answer was that they might proceed to  
 take each other in marriage in Some Convenient  
 time between this and the next monthly meeting  
 observing the good order Established amongst Friends  
 In y<sup>e</sup> performance thereof and **Eliashib Smith** and  
**Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See their marriage  
 Consummated in y<sup>e</sup> aboves<sup>d</sup> good order and make  
 return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And the Friends appointed to ~~(Enquire Concerning~~  
**Benjamin Slocum's** Clearness makes report that they  
~~find nothing to hinder his proceedings in his intended~~  
~~marriage)~~ See **Benjamin Slocum** and **Phebe Wings**  
 marriage Consummated in good order gives this  
 meeting an account that it was according to their  
 observation And **Jonathan Barney** and **Hannah**  
**Russell** Did lay their intentions of taking each other  
 in marriage in marriage before this meeting and  
 were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
 for their answer

There was Collected at this meeting 4£-12<sup>s</sup> 0<sup>d</sup> old tenor  
 The Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meetin  
 are

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are  
**Abraham Tucker Peleg Smith** and **William Barker** and  
 to Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same And y<sup>e</sup> matter Concerning  
**Joseph Brownell** is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
 And **Isaac Smith** is Chosen Clerk to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting

for this year. And **Anne Almy** hath Sent in a paper to this meeting Condemning her outgoings which is referred to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And there was Collected Eight pounds fourteen Shillings old tenor towards the yearly meeting Stock at **London**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month 1751 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Jonathan Wood & Jedidiah Wood** present and **Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting an account That **Joseph Mosher** and **Joanna Motts** marriage was Consumated in good order

And **Jonathan Barney** and **Hannah Russell** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage In Some Convenient time between this and y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting observing y<sup>e</sup> good order Established amongst Friends In y<sup>e</sup> performance thereof And **Stephen Willcock** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated In s<sup>d</sup> order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same have Done it And y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting Epistle hat been read and weell accepted and y<sup>e</sup> matter Concerning **Joseph Brownell** is refered till nxt month meeting And our Friend **Lydia Soule** from y<sup>e</sup> Nine Partners In y<sup>e</sup> Government of the **New Yourk** was at this meeting And her Certificate was read to good Sattisfaction There was Collected at this meeting 3 pounds 8 Shillings OT And **Stephen Willcox** And **David Smith** are appointed to Draw up a Certificate for **Lydia Soule** And there hath been Some Discourse in this meeting Concerning Chusing Chusing visittors which is refered to the next monthly meeting And **Abraham Tucker** hath paid 6 pound 10 Shillings old Tenor for y<sup>e</sup> last ½ yers keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting house

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 260, 261; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 133

## 262

And this meeting is adjourned until the fourth Day After y<sup>e</sup> yearly meeting This meeting being met according to adjournment this 30<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month 1751 There was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Lydia Soule** ~~And~~ At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our

meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of the  
9<sup>th</sup> month 1751 **Ponaganset** [**Apponagansett**] meeting Called **Barnabas  
Howland & William Barker** present And for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**]  
**Nath<sup>ll</sup>** [**Nathaniel**] **Potter** and **Edw<sup>d</sup>** [**Edward**] **Cornell** present  
And **Stephen Willcock** [**Wilcox**] gives this meeting an account  
that **Jonathan Barney** and **Hannah Russells** marriage  
Was Consummated in good order  
And **Benjamin Smith** and **Susannah Wood** Did  
Lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting  
and Were Desired to wait till the next monthly  
meeting for their answer And **John Russell juner**  
And **Daniel Russell** are appointed to See into the  
young mans Clearness and make return to the  
next monthly meeting  
And Whereas **Joseph Brownell** hath been dealt  
with from time to time but we can find no encli  
nation in him to make up the matter Therefor  
this meeting appointed [*sic*] to Draw up a Condemnation  
Against him and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meetin  
And **Rebekah Kerlyes** [**Kirby**] Condemnation was brought  
to this meeting & **Isaac Smith** hath Signed it by order  
of y<sup>e</sup> meeting And **Edw<sup>d</sup> Cornell** is appointed to read  
it or git Some body to Do it on a first day at the  
end of y<sup>e</sup> meeting for worship at **Coakset** meeting House  
And make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
The visitters Chose for this year for **Ponaganset Abraham  
Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** and for **Coakset Jonathan Wood**  
and **Nathaniel Potter** And **Holder Slocum** is appointed  
to Let **Increase Allen jun<sup>f</sup>** know that it is the mind  
of this meeting that he that he [*sic*] Comply with the Judgment  
of the Com<sup>tee</sup> in the Cace relating between himselfe &  
**Barnabas Howland** And Whereas **Robert Tripp** Desires  
a few lines by way of Certificate for him selfe and his  
famly to the monthly meeting at **Smithfield** therefore  
this meeting appoints **Edward Cornell** and **Jedidiah  
Wood** to Do it  
And **Ann Almys** paper is refered until the  
next monthly meeting

## 263

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 10 month 1751  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & Peleg Smith**  
present for **Coakset James Cornell** and **Benjamin Tripp**  
present The Friends to See into **Benjamin Smiths** Clearness  
gives this meeting an account that they find nothing to hinder  
his intended marriage And **Benjamin Smith** and **Susannah  
Wood** appeared at this meeting for their answer and they

had their answer that they might proceed to take each other In marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing our good Order In y<sup>e</sup> acco[m]plishment thereof And **James Shearman** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed See their marriage Consummated in Sd good order & make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Rebekah Kerbyes** [**Kirby**] Condemnati on hath been read according to order & is as followeth Whereas **Rebekah Kerby** [**Kirby**] Daughter of **Nathaniel Kerby** [**Kirby**] Late of **Dartmouth** in y<sup>e</sup> County of **Bristol** In the Province of y<sup>e</sup> **Massachuset[s]s Bay** In **New England** Deceased & **Abigail** his Wife being one that hath had her Education amongst us the People Called Quakers her Father & Mother being being [*sic*] both Friends but yet for want of keeping to her Education & y<sup>e</sup> Spirit of truth in her Selfe hath given way to the Insinuations of y<sup>e</sup> Enemy So as to fall Into the Scandalous Sin of fornication And although timely Care hath been taken to bring her to a Sence of her outgoings yet th[e]re appears no Sign of Repentance Therefore for y<sup>e</sup> Clearing of y<sup>e</sup> Blessed Truth from Such Enormities we Cand Do no less but give forth this as a Publick Testimony against her Denying her the Sd **Rebekah Kerby** [**Kirby**] to be one in unity with us the abovesd People yet truly Desiring that if it be the will of God She may Come to a Sight and and [*sic*] Sence of her outgoings and find mercy Given forth at our monthly meeting of men and Women held In **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of y<sup>e</sup> 9 month 1751 And Signed by order of Sd meeting by **Isaac Smith** Clerk The matter Concerning **Increase Allen jur** is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Edward Cornell** and **Daniel Russell** are appointed to git y<sup>e</sup> Deeds of the Lands belonging to y<sup>e</sup> meeting Housee finished And **Adam Mott** and **Henry** are appoin[ted] visitters with y<sup>e</sup> other two for **Ponaganset**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 262, 263; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 134

## 264

There was Collected at this meeting 4 pound 3 Shillings OT [old tenor] And This meeting accepts of **Ann Almyes** acknowledgment for Sattisfaction and **Isaac Smith** is ordered read it at Some Convenient time She being present **Adam Mott Abraham Tucker** and **Jonathan** [*sic*] are appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same And **Joseph Brownells** Condem



nation hath been read And **Isaac Smith** hath Sided [signed] it by order of y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting And is as followeth Whereas **Joseph Brownell** of **Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** in the Province of y<sup>e</sup> **Massachuset[t]s Bay** in **New England** being one that hath made Profession for these many years with us the People Called Quake[r]s yet for Want of Steady to his profession hath of Late Contrary to our good order married in the Common Way of other People for which breach of our wholesom order we Cand Do no other for the Clearing of y<sup>e</sup> blessed Truth but give forth this as a Testimony against him having Cleared our Selves in Advice and Counsel in that affair And Do Deny him the Sd **Joseph Brownell** to to [*sic*] be one in unity with us yet truly Desiring that he may Come to a Sence of his out going and find mercy Given forth at our monthly meeting held In **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of the 10 month 1751 And Signed by order & in behalfe of Sd meeting by **Isaac Smith** Clerk And this meeting hath Signed a Certificate for **Robert Tripp** And the Tresurer hath paid **W<sup>m</sup> Wood** y<sup>e</sup> Sum of 6 pounds & 10 Shillings for the Last ½ years keeping the meeting House

At a monthly meeting of Friend held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 1<sup>th</sup> month 1752 <sup>^new stile [style]</sup> **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Russell** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford** and **Joseph Tripp** present the Friends ~~held at our~~ appointed to See into **Benjamin Smiths** Cleanness & **Susanna Woods** marriage Consummated gives this meeting an account that it was orderly performed

265

**Increas[e] Allen ju<sup>r</sup>** was at this meeting and Signifies that he takes up with the Com<sup>tes</sup> Judgment relating to a cace between himselfe and **Barnabas Howland**

The Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting have Done it and Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same And the Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting was read at this meeting and well accepted And whereas it is reckoned proper that there Should be three over seers to y<sup>e</sup> burying ground belonging to y<sup>e</sup> meeting of Friends at **Ponaganset** this meeting appoints **Abraham Tucker** in y<sup>e</sup> room [place] of **James Barker** Decesed with **John Russell** & **Joseph Tucker** for that Service And **James Shearman** is Chosen Tresurer In the room of **Abraham Tucker** And **Joseph Tucker** is appointed to make up accounts With the former Tresurer

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1752 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Nathaniel Potter** and **William Gifford** present And **William Tripp** and **Lydia Shearman** Did lay their intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer And **Nathaniel Potter** and **Jedidiah Wood** are appointed to make Enquiry Into the young mans Clearness And make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And whereas **Joshua Lapham** is removed with his fam[i]ly to **Smithfield** in **Rod [Rhode] Island** Government to Live Doth desire a Certificate from this meeting to the monthly meeting there and this meeting appoints **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** to make Enquiry and Draw one accordingly and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **John Shepherd** & **David Smith** are Chosen to Settle with y<sup>e</sup> former Com<sup>tee</sup> relating to **Ann Shaw**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 264, 265; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 135

## 266

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 3 month 1752 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Joseph Tuc[k]er** present **Coakset** meetin Called **Nathaniel Potter** and **Jonathan Wood** present The Friends appointed to See into **William Tripps** Clearness makes report that they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage And **William Tripp** and **Lydia Shearman** appeared at this meeting for their answer and thir answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established among Sd Friends in the performance therof and **Isaac Smith** and **Henry Hedly** are appointed to Se their marriage Sollemnized In y<sup>e</sup> abovsd order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Isaac Cornell** & **Priscilla Mosher** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer and **Jonathan Wood** and

**Jedidiah Wood** are appointed to Enquire Concerning the young mans Clearness And make re-  
-turn to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And **Joseph Tucker** hath made up accounts with  
the former Tresurer and ther remains in the  
Stock 5 pound one Shilling & three pence  
And **Joshua Lapham** had a Certificate Signed at  
this meeting — And **Stephen Willcock [Wilcox] Jonathan Wood  
Nathaniel Potter Henry Tucker & Jedidiah Wood**  
are appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting  
and Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
Collected at this meeting 3-8-10 old tenor  
and the Tresurer is ordered to pay to **Thomas  
Hathaway** for glazing £8-15<sup>s</sup> -0<sup>d</sup> old tenor  
And this meeting Concludes to Come to a Subscrip-  
-tion for the yearly meeting Stock in **London**  
and this meeting is adjourned until the  
youths meeting next

267

This meeting being met according to adjournment this 3<sup>d</sup> –  
Day of y<sup>e</sup> 4 month 1752 and no business presented  
At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 4 month  
1752 **Ponaganset** meeting ~~House in Dartmouth on the~~  
Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for  
**Coakset** meeting Called **John Cornell** and **Edw<sup>d</sup> Cornell** present  
The Friends appointed to See into **Isaac Cornells** Clear-  
ness gives this meeting an account that they find  
nothing to hinder his intended marriage and **Isaac  
Cornell** gives and **Priscilla Mosher** appeared at this  
meeting for their answer and their answer was  
that they might proceed to take each other in marri-  
age in Some Convenient time between this and the  
next monthly meeting observing y<sup>e</sup> Good order Esta-  
blished amongst Friends in y<sup>e</sup> performance thereof  
And **Abraham Tucker** and **Joseph Tucker** are appoin-  
-ted to See their marriage Sollemnized in sd order and  
make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to See **William Tripp** and **Lydia  
Shearmans** marriage Consummated gives this meet-  
ing an account that it was orderly accomplished  
The Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly mee[t]ing  
and Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same have done it all but  
on The Tresurerer not having paid y<sup>e</sup> mony order<sup>d</sup>  
to **Thomas Hathaway** he is Desired to Do it between  
this and y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And y<sup>e</sup> Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting hath been

read in this meeting & well accepted  
The matter Concerning **Ann Shaw** not being finished is referred to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
this meeting hath Come to a further Subscription towards the **London** yearly meeting Stock and the Sum Subscribed is 12 pound old tenor  
And Whereas **Samuel Tripp** hath Spoken for a Certificate from this meeting to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting at **Sandwich** therefore this meeting appoints **Joseph** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to Draw one if they find things Clear and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> adjournment of this meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 266, 267; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 136

## 268

And this meeting is adjourned till the next fourth Day Come week  
At a monthly meeting held by adjournment on the 29 of y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> month 1752 There Was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Samuel Tripp**  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of the 5 month 1752 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Jedidiah Wood** and **Robert Mosher** present The Friends appointed to See **Isaac Cornell** and **Priscilla Mosher's** marriage Consummated gives this meeting an account that it was orderly performed according their judgment and the matter Concerning **Ann Shaw** is referred till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And whereas **Daniel Wood** Son of **Jonathan Wood** Desires a few lines by way of Certificate of his Clearness as to marriage and Conversation from this meeting to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting [*sic*] at **Swanzey** therefore this meeting appoints **Christopher Gifford** and **Edward Cornell** to make Enquiry and if they find things Clear to Draw one and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And there was a paper presented to this meeting Signed by **William Wood jun<sup>r</sup>** and **Mary** his Wife Signifying their Sorrow for their outgoings which is referred to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting in **Dartmouth** on the 22<sup>d</sup> Day of the 6 month 1752 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Shearman** and **Jonathan Ricketson** present **Coakset** meeting Called

~~James Shearman~~ none appeared; our friend  
**William Horne** of **Darby** in **Pensilvania** [**Pennsylvania**] was at  
this meeting and his Certificate was read to good  
Sattisfaction there was a Certificate Signed at this  
meeting for **Daniel Wood & William Wood** and his  
Wives <sup>paper</sup> is refered till the next monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to attend the ~~monthly~~ <sup>Quarterly</sup> meeting

269

are **Henry Tucker Nathaniel Potter Abraham Tucker**  
**Abraham Tucker Russell** and they to draw an Epistle  
to the Same There was Collected at this meeting for the  
use of Friends 2<sup>£</sup> - 19<sup>s</sup> - 08<sup>d</sup> old Tenor

At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 20 Day of the 7 month 1752 **Pona**  
**ganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Adam**  
**Mott** for **Coakset Christopher Gifford** and **Nathaniel Potter**

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
Have Done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as appoin  
ted and the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read at  
this meeting and well accepted and we have received  
an Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> yearly meeting in **London** baring  
Date y<sup>e</sup> 3 month ~~1752~~ 1751 which was read and kindly  
accepted And **William Wood** and his wives paper hath  
Considered and this meeting accepts of it for Sattisfaction  
And Desire that he would git Some Friend to read it they  
being present at the end of y<sup>e</sup> meeting for worship on  
a first Day And the matter Concerning **Ann Shaw** is  
refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And there  
Was Collected at this meeting 5<sup>£</sup> - 03<sup>s</sup> - 08<sup>d</sup> old tenor  
And whereas the Common Stable being out of repair  
This meeting appoints **George Smith** to take Care and  
Repair the Same

X

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month 1752  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott & Abraham**  
**Tucker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Nathaniel**  
**Potter** and **Othniel Tripp** present

And **John Wood** of **Little Compton** and **Jerusha Taber**  
Did lay their intentions of taking each other in mar  
riage before this meeting and were desired to wait  
till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer  
And **Jonathan Wood** and **Nathaniel Potter** are appointed  
to Enquir Concerning ~~the young~~ **John Woods** Clearness  
as to marriage and Conversation and make return  
to the next monthly meeting

270

And the Tresurer hath paid 7 pound old tenor to **John Shepherd** for the Last halfe years keeping the meeting House And whereas **Abraham Slocum** hath requeste a few lines by way of Certificate to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting at **Rhode Island** this meeting appoints **Isaac Howland** and **William Anthony** to make Enquiry and Draw one if they think propper and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting & y<sup>e</sup> matter Concerning **Ann Shaw** not being Completed is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Tucker Peleg Smith** and **Daniel Russell** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting next and Draw a Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of the 10 month 1752 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Jabez Barker** and **Smith** [*sic*] present for **Coakset Christopher Gifford** and **Edward Cornell** present The Friends appointed to See into **John Woods** Clearness makes report they find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage And **John Wood** and **Jerusha Taber** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst Friends in y<sup>e</sup> performance there -of and **Caleb Russell** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to See their marriage ~~Convenient~~ Consummated in sd order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Philip Tripp** and **Sarah Wood** Did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Christopher Gifford** and **Edward Cornell** are appointed to Enquire Into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting The Signing of **Abraham Slocums** Certificate is refere till the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Tucker** and **Daniel Russell** hath attended the Quarterly meeting and Drawn Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same as appointed And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read at this meeting and well accepted

Our Friend **Samuel Spencer** of **Abington** in **Pensilvania** [**Pennsylvania**] was at this meeting Whose Testimony and Labour of Love <sup>^was</sup> well accepted & his Certificate was read to good Satisfaction And Whereas **John Lapham** being about to remove to **Providence** to live and Desires a Certificate therefor this meeting appoints **Peleg Smith** and **George Smith** to make Enquiry into his Circumstances And Draw one accordingly

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> mo: 1752 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Russell** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford** and **Joseph Tripp ju<sup>r</sup>** present & **Caleb Russell** gives this meeting an account that **John Wood** and **Jerusha Tabers** marriage was Consummated in good order The Friends appointed to See into **Philip Tripps** Clearnes[s] makes report that they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage And **Philip Tripp** and **Sarah Wood** appeared at this meeting for thir answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting ~~for their answer~~ observing y<sup>e</sup> Good order Established among Friends In the performance thereof

And **Prince Howland** and **Deborah Slocum** did lay their Intentions of taking each other in marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer and **Joseph Tucker** & **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to make Enquiry into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Clearness And make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Christophe Gifford** and **Edward Cornell** are appointed to Enquire <sup>[see]</sup> into **Philip Tripp** and **Sarah Woods** marriage Consammated in y<sup>e</sup> abovesd good order and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And this meeting hath received two Certificates one for **John Wing** And another for his Wife Signed by the monthly meeting of **Rhode Island** Recommending them to our Care **James Shearman** hath paid to **Thomas Hathaway** <sup>£8-15<sup>s</sup>-00<sup>d</sup></sup> old tenor as ordered —

And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting  
for our Travailing [*sic*] Friend **Samuel Spencer** and  
another for **John Lapham**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meet-  
-ing House In **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 12 month  
1752 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Shepherd**  
and **Caleb Russell** present **Coakset** meeting Called  
**Jonathan Wood** and **Christopher Gifford** present the  
Friends appointed to See **Philip Tripp** and **Sarah Woods**  
marriag Sollemnized makes report that it was  
orderly accomplished: And **Abraham Tucker** and  
**Joseph Tucker** gives this meeting an account that  
they find nothing to hinder <sup>^</sup> **Prince Howland** his Intended marriage  
And **Prince Howland** and **Deborah Slocum** appeared  
at this meeting for their answer and their answer  
Was that they might proceed to take each other in  
marriage in Some Convenient time between this  
and the next monthly meeting And **Joseph Tucker**  
and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See their  
marriage Consummated In the Good order Established  
amongst Friends And make return to y<sup>e</sup> next month-  
-ly meeting And **John Russell** and **Deborah Hunt** did lay  
their Intentions of taking each other in marriage  
before this meeting And were Disired to wait till  
the next monthly meeting for their answer and  
**Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to  
Enquire Into **John Russells** Clearness and make return  
to the next monthly meeting  
And **Thomas Hathaway** and **Lois Taber** Did lay their in-  
-tentions of taking each other in marriage before this  
meeting And were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
meeting for their answer and **Jonathan Hussey** and  
**Caleb Russell** are appointed to make Enquiry Concern  
-ing the young mans Clearness and make return  
to the next monthly meeting

*[The next five lines have a big X through the middle of them; see end of page 273]*

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
Have done it and Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read  
at this meeting and well accepted And the Tresurer  
hath paid 7 pound old Tenor to the overseers



[The next two lines have an X through the middle of them.]

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> mo

[The next two lines have an X through the middle of them.]

**Jonathan Wood Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** and to Draw an Epistle to the Same And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay to the overseers 7 pound old Tenor for y<sup>e</sup> Last halfe years keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting House in **Dartmouth**

And there was Collected at this meeting £6 -05<sup>s</sup> -04<sup>d</sup> old Tenor

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> month 1753

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Shepherd** and **Daniel Russell** present for **Coakset Jedidiah Wood** and **William Gifford** present The Friends appointed to enquire Concerning **Thomas Hathaways** Clearness makes report that they find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage

And the Friend appointed uppon y<sup>e</sup> Same account

For **John Russell** give an account that they find things

Clear And **Jonathan John Russell** and **Deborah Hunt**

And **Thomas Hathaway** and **Lois Taber** appeared at this meeting for their answers <sup>^ and their answers</sup> Was that they might proceed to marry in the gooder [sic] Established among Friends

In Some Convenient time between this and y<sup>e</sup> next

monthly meeting and **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** are appointed to See **John Russell** and **Deborah Hunts**

marriage Consummated In sd order & make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Caleb Russell** and **Jonathan**

**Hussey** are appointed upon y<sup>e</sup> Same account for **Thomas Hathaway** and **Lois Taber** & to mak return as abovesd

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting

and Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same have done it as ordered

And the Tresurer hath paid 7 pound old Tenor to y<sup>e</sup> overseers

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting

House In **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1753

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and

**Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset Othniel Tripp** and

**Christopher Gifford Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** gives this meeting an account that **Prince Howland**

and **Deborah Slocums** marriage was orderly Consummated

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 272, 273; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 139

The Friends appointed to See **John Russell** and **Deborah Hunts** marriage Solle[m]nized makes report that it was Done in good order And **Jonathan Huss [Hussey]** gives this meeting an account that **Thomas Hathaway** and **Lois Tabers** marriage was Consummated in good order  
And whereas it is thought necessary that our  
X burying yard Should be Enlarged This meeting appoints **Henry Tucker Abraham Tucker James Shearman Joseph Tucker** and **George Smith** a Com<sup>te</sup> to conc\_\_tnd[?] how it Shall be Done and to See that it is Done  
And this meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker Abraham** <sup>^Tucker</sup> **Adam Mott** and **Isaac Smith** to view y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting munites [minutes] in order that they may go on record  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of the 3<sup>d</sup> month 1753 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Shepherd & Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset John Cornell & Edward Cornell** present · And **Isaac Smith** is Chose Clerk for To the monthly meethly [*sic*] meeting for this year or till Another be Chosen in his room [place]  
And **Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** are ordered to make up the meetings accounts with with [*sic*] the Treasurer  
The Friends appointed to view the munits [minutes] have Done it  
And **Isaac Smith** is ordered to put them upon Record  
And whereas **John Shepherd Jur** hath made application to this meeting for a Certificate to y<sup>e</sup> monthly at **Sandwich** of his Clearness in relation to marriage and Conversation therefore this meeting appoints **David Smith** And **Jonathan Hussey** to make Inquiry and Draw one accordingly and y<sup>e</sup> Treasurer is ordered to pay to **George Smith** Eleven pound old tenor for repairing the Common Stable there was Collected at this meeting ten pound four and Six pence old tenor The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **Peleg Smith Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** and ~~Abraham~~ to Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same and this meeting agrees that the meeting be held as usual at **Isiah [Isaiah] Merihews** or thereabouts for one year longer  
And the Treasurer hath paid the 11 pounds as ordered

## 265

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> month 1753 **Ponaganset[t]** meeting Called **John Shepherd** present for **Coakset** none appeared **Benjamin Russell** son of **John Russell** and **Ann Smith** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer and **Isaac Howland** And **William Anthony** are appointed to make Inquiry into the

young mans Clearness and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to make up accounts with the Treasurer  
have done it and find that he hath Disbusted [Disbursed] 12 Shillings & 1 peny  
upon the meetings account & nothing In y<sup>e</sup> Stock  
The Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting hav done  
it & Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same as appointed the Friends  
appointed to Draw **John Shepherds** Certificate have Done it  
and it is Signed by order of this meeting The visitters Chose  
for this year are **Abraham Tucker Peleg Smith Adam Mott  
& Henry Hedly** And Whereas **Ebenezer Shearman** and his  
famly are about to remove to y<sup>e</sup> **Oblong** or **nine partners**  
to Dwell and Desires a Certificate This meeting appoints  
**David Smith & Jonathan Hussey** to make Inquiry and Se whither  
matters are Clear and Draw one accordingly the Choosing  
Visitters for **Coakset** is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly  
meeting And whereas there hath been a Scandalous report  
Spread abroad Concerning **John Wing** and his wife this  
Meeting appoints **Isaac Howland James Shearman  
Abraham Tucker Peleg Smith Daniel Russell & Caleb Russell**  
to Inquire into y<sup>e</sup> matter & make report to y<sup>e</sup> next  
monthly meeting meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
in **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1753 **Ponaganset**  
meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** present  
for **Coakset Christopher Gifford** and **Jedidiah Wood**  
And **Benjamin Russell & Ann Smith** appeared at this meeting  
for their answer and things appearing Clear they had their  
answer that they might proceed to take each other in mar  
riage in Some Convenient time between this and the next  
monthly meeting observing the good order Established among  
Friends in the accomplishing thereof And **William Anthony**  
and **Barnabas Howland** are appointed to See their marriage  
Consummated and mak return to the next monthly  
meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp264, 265; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 140

266

And **Josiah Wood** and **Hannah Tucker** did Lay their  
Intentions of marriage before this meeting and were  
Desired to wa't till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their  
answer and **Jabez Barke [Barker] & John Russell** are appointed  
to make Inquiry into the young mans Clearness respecting  
marriage and Conversation & make return to next  
monthly meeting There was a Certificate brought and Signed

Att this meeting for **Ebenezer Shearman**  
The Choosing Vistters for **Acchoakst [Acoaxet]** is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next  
monthly meeting And **Abraham Howland** hath sent a  
Paper to this Signifying his Sorrow for his outgoing in marriage  
and Apparel which is refered for further Consideration  
And this meeting <sup>is</sup> adjourned till y<sup>e</sup> next fourth Day Come <sup>Week</sup>  
This meeting being mett according to adjournment  
this 30<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 5 month 1753

The Com<sup>tee</sup> appointed to bring their report Concerning  
**Joh<sup>n</sup> Wing** and his wife have done it and it is the judg  
meent of this meeting that there ought to go forth a publick  
Condemnation against him & **Mary Wing** wife of sd  
**John Wing** and **Jabez Barker James Shearman** are ordered  
to Do it and bring it to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1753

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Peleg Smith & Stephen Willcock [Wilcox]**  
present for **Coakset** none appeared by appointment  
**Josiah Wood & Hannah Tucker** appeared at this meeting  
for their answer and their answer was that they might  
proceed to take each other in marriage In Some Convenient  
time between this and the next monthly meeting obser  
ving the good order Established amongst Friends in the  
performance thereof

267

And **Jabez Barker & John Russell** are appointed to See their marriage  
Consummated and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And **John Taber** and **Sarah Walker** Did lay thir intentions  
of taking each other in marriage before this meeting And  
were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for  
their answer And **Abraham Russell & Caleb Russell** are  
appointed to mak Inquiry into **John Tabers** Clearness And  
make return to the next monthly meeting The Friends  
appointed to See **Benjamin Russell & Ann Smiths** marriage  
Consummated gives this meeting an account that it was  
done according to good order And y<sup>e</sup> Choosing visitters for  
**Coakset** is refered till next monthly meeting  
Ther was Collected at this meeting 4<sup>£</sup> -02<sup>s</sup> -4<sup>d</sup> old tenor  
The prossecution of Friends Judgment against **Mary Wing**  
is Suspended by reason of a paper she Sent which Friends  
not thinking ful enough this meeting appoints **Jonathan Wood**  
**Stephen Willcock [Wilcox]** & **George Smith** to go to sd **Mary Wing** to  
See if she Can Sincerely ack[n]owledge according to the tenor  
of y<sup>e</sup> Judgment of y<sup>e</sup> Committee and also to Endeavour that  
**John Wing** do Something to Satisfy Friends accord to the  
Tenor of y<sup>e</sup> aforesd Judgment

And this meeting orders <sup>^</sup>the Treasurer to pay to **Daniel Russell** 1<sup>£</sup> -10<sup>s</sup> -0<sup>d</sup> old Tenor  
And this meeting is adjourned till y<sup>e</sup> youths meeting  
This meeting being mett according to adjournment this  
6 day of y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> month 1753

**Peleg Smith Stephen Willcock [Wilcox] John Russell & Abraham Russell** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
and Draw an Epistle to the Same and **Mary Wing** hath  
Sent in a Paper to this meeting which we think full  
enough[h] to answer y<sup>e</sup> Judgment of y<sup>e</sup> Com<sup>tee</sup>

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 266, 267; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 141

## 268

but is thought proper that She Should Condemn  
her endeavouring to & cover the things which She has  
now Confessed And the matter Concerning **John Wing**  
is refered till the next monthly meeting  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house  
In **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 7 month 1753 **Pon[ag]anset**  
meeting Called **Josep[h] Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present  
for **Coakset & Nathaniel Potter** present & **Jedidiah Wood**  
**John Russell** gives this meeting an account that **Josiah**  
**Wood & Hannah Tuckers** marriage was Consummated in  
good order the Choosing visitters for **Coakset** is refered  
till the next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to  
attend the Quarterly meeting have done it all except  
**Stephen Willcock [Wilcox]** and Drawn an Epistle to the Same as ord  
ered And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read in  
this meeting and well accepted and as to the matter mentioned  
in the Epistle Concerning **Kingston** meeting House it is referd  
to the monthly meeting and the yearly meeting Epistle from  
**London** Dated 1752 was read in this meeting and Kindly accep  
ted And **John Ricketson** and his wife hath sent in a paper  
to this meeting Signifying their Sorrow for their Disorderly  
proceeding in marriage which is refered for further  
Consideration And **Mary Wing** hath Sent in a paper to  
this meeting Confessing Confessing [*sic*] her out goings which this  
meeting orders to be read publicly at y<sup>e</sup> end of first Day  
meeting for worship and it is Concluded that friends do not  
receive her in full unity but to Suspend the matter till we  
have Som further proof of her Sincerity  
And the matter Concerning **John Wing** is refed to y<sup>e</sup> next  
monthly meeting And **John Taber & Sarah Walker** appeared  
at this meeting for their answer and their answer was  
that they might proceed to take each other in marriage

in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing good order established among friends in the accomplishment thereof And **Abraham Tucker** and **Caleb Russell** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated And **Humphry Smith** is ordered to let **Jonathan Nickols [Nichols]** Know the proc[*blot*]dings of our monthly meeting with **Mary Wing**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** on the 20 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month 1753 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Isaac Howland** and **George Smith** present for **Coakset Jedidiah Wood** and **Othniel Tripp**

269

And **Othniel Tripp** and **Nathaniel Potter** are Chosen Visitters for **Coakset** and as to the matter Concerning a Subscription for **Kingston** meeting House it is refer to next monthly meeting and **Mary Wings** Paper hath been read as ordered

And is a[s] followeth

To the monthly meeting of Friends to be held In **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of the 7 month 1753 Respected Friends and others whome it may Concern these are to inform that although I have had my Education among Friends yet by giving way to a Craving mind have been too far misled so as to be guilty of altering a Receipt given by **Jonathan Nickols [Nichols]** from Sixteen to Sixty pounds and altering y<sup>e</sup> book to make it agreea w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Receipt: & have Endeavored to Evade and Cover y<sup>e</sup> Same which has brought a Scandal upon my selfe and my Friends for which unwise management I am heartily Sorry and Do Condemn it hoping God may forgive me and Friends pass it by and I Still to remain under their Care **Mary Wing**

It was Concluded by the Sd moonthly meeting that altho she hath given In the foregoing paper that we do not Receive her as yet as a friend In unity that is full unity as yet but Suspend the matter till we have Some further Proof of her Sincerity

And **Ann Almyes** paper of acknowledgment hath been Read **Caleb Russel[I]** gives this meeting an account that **John Tabers** marriage was Consummated in good order

And whereas **John Ricketson** and his wife and **Abraham Howland** and **William Mosher** have Sent in papers Condemning their outgoings in marry out of the order of Friends which have been read and and [*sic*] this meeting accepts them and they to be under the Care of this meeting

And the matter Concerning **John Wing** is refered to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 9 month 1753 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott** present for **Coakset Jonathan Wood** and **Nathaniel Potter** And **Daniel Wing** and **Lydia Shepherd**

Did lay their intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait til y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer and **John Russell** and **Jabez Barker** are appointed to inquire into the young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting There was Collected at this meeting 5<sup>£</sup> -6<sup>s</sup> -6<sup>d</sup> old tenor There was 10<sup>£</sup> -13<sup>s</sup> -0<sup>d</sup> old tenor Subscribed at this meeting towards charge of **Kingston** meeting House And y<sup>e</sup> tresurer is <sup>ordered to pay</sup> 7 pound old tenor to **John Shepherd** for the last halfe ye[a]r keeping the meeting House

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 268, 269; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 142

270

And Whereas **John Wing** hath been under Dealing and friends have taken great pains with him & he Doth not make Sattisfaction therefore this meeting orders **Isaac Smith** to Draw up a paper of Denyal against him & bring it to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Tucker & Abraham Tucker & Jonathan Wood** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and to Draw Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same

And the Visitters were Called upon but no account ready

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 15 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 10 month 1753

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **John Shepherd** and **Isaac Smith** present **Coakset** meeting Called & none appeared by appointment **Daniel Wing & Lydia Shepherd** Came to this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this And the next monthly meeting ob[s]erving y<sup>e</sup> good order among Friends in the performance thereof

And **Solomon Hoxie** of **Sandwich** and **Jemima Shearm[an]**

Did Lay their intentions of marriag befor this meeting And were Desire to wait til y<sup>e</sup> monthly monthly [*sic*] meeting for their anser And **John Russell** and **Jabez Barker** are appointed to Se **Daniel Wings** ~~Clear~~ marriage Consum mated and make report to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting next And y<sup>e</sup> Treasurer hath paid 7 pounds old tenor to **John Shepherd** as ordered

And **Humphry Smith** Signifies that he hath read the paper that **Mary Wing** Sent in to **Jonathan Nickols** [**Nichols**] and Sd **Nickols** [**Nichols**] Desires a Coppy of it which is left to y<sup>e</sup> Consideration of y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And y<sup>e</sup> matter Concerning **John Wing** is refered to y<sup>e</sup>

next monthly meeting

And y<sup>e</sup> Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting

and Draw an Epistle to the Same have done it

And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and

Well accepted and as to their request concerning our

doing Something towards repairing **Warwick [Rhode Island?]** meeting House

271

It is Left to the Consideration of y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And the matter Concerning **John Wing** is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next

monthly meeting

And whereas **Benjamin Tripp** Son of **Joseph Tripp** being removed

to **Rhode Island** to Dwell with his famly Desires a Certificate

from this meeting Therefor this meeting appoints **Jedidiah**

**Wood & Christopher Gifford** to Draw one and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next

monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting

House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1753

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker**

present for **Coakset Christopher Gifford & Jedidiah Wood**

And **John Russell** gives this meeting an account that he

Was at **Daniel Wing** and **Lydia Shepherds** marriage and

Saw nothing but that it was orderly Consummated

And it is the mind of this meeting that it is not propper

that **Jonathan Nickols [Nichols]** Should have a Coppy of **Mary Wings**

paper as yet

And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for

**Benjamin Tripp** And whereas **John Wing** Desires an

Appeal to y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting which is Granted

And as to the Subscription for **Warwick [Rhode Island?]** meeting house

it is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House

In **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 12 month 1753

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & Peleg Smith**

present for **Coakset Christopher Gifford & James Cornell**

**Solomon Hoxie** and **Jemima Shearman** Came to this

meeting for their answer and their answar was that

they might proceed to take each other in marriage

in Some Convenient time between this & y<sup>e</sup> next mon

thly meeting observing the Good order Established among

Friends In the performance thereof

And **Thomas Davis** of **Freetown** and **Hannah Wood** widow

of **John Wood** Late of **Dartmouth** deceased And **Isaac Wood**

and **Ruth Barker** Did lay their intentions of marriage before

this meeting and were desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly

meeting for their answers



272

And **Christopher Gifford** and **Nathaniel Potter** are appointed to See Into **Isaac Woods** Clearness and make report to the next monthly meeting And the Treasurer is ordered to pay to

**John Shepherd** 13 pound 12 Shillings old tenor

And **Humphry Smith Edward Cornell & Nathaniel Potter** are appointed to See into the widow **Hannah Wood**/ Sircumstances whether ther be likely to happen any Damage to her Children by her Second marriage

There was Collected at this meeting 13<sup>£</sup> old Tenor

And **Joseph Tucker & Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See **Solomon Hoxie & Jemima Shearmans** marriage Consumated and make report to the next monthly meeting

And this meeting is adjourned till the youths meeting

This meeting being met according to adjournment this

4<sup>th</sup> Day of the 1<sup>st</sup> month 1754 **Abraham Tucker Peleg**

**Smith Jonathan Wood James Shearman & Caleb Russell**

are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting & Draw an Epistle to the Same

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting

House in **Dartmouth** on the 21<sup>st</sup> Day of the first month 1754

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & Peleg Smith**

for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Jedidiah <sup>^Wood</sup> & Edward Cornell**

The Friends appointed to Inquire into **Isaac Woods** Clearness

Signify that they find nothing to hinder his intended

marriage The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly

meeting have most of them attended it and Drawn an

Epistle to the Same And the Epistle from the Quarterly meeting

was recid and kindly accepted

**Isaac Wood** and **Ruth Barker** appeared at this meeting

for their answer & their answer was that they might

proceed to take each other in marriage in Some conve

nient time between this and the next monthly meet

ing observing the good order Established among friend

In the accomplishing thereof And **Adam Mott** and

**Joseph Tucker** are appointed to See their marriage Consum

mated and make return to the next monthly meeting

**Thomas Davis** and **Hannah Wood** not coming for their answer

it is referred til the next monthly meeting And the Friends appointed to See **Solomon Hoxies** marriage Sollemnized Signify that it was accomplished according to order

The Visitters chose for **Ponaganset** for this year are **Abraham Tucker** And **Peleg Smith** And the Treasurer hath paid 13<sup>£</sup> -12<sup>s</sup> as ordered At a monthly meeting held at our meeting house in **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1754 **Ponaganset** meeting called **Abraham Tucker & Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset Christopher Gifford** and **Edward Cornell Joseph Tucker** gives this meeting an account that **Isaac Wood & Ruth Barkers** marriage was Consumated in good order

And **Philip Trafford & Naomy Allen** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting as Did also **John Gidley** and **Susannah Tripp** and were desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer And **Nicolas Howland** and **Daniel Russell** are appointed to See into the young mans Clearness And make return to the next monthly meeting and **Thomas Davis** and **Hannah Wood** not coming for their answer it is referred to next monthly meeting

And whereas there was a Complaint brought in to this meeting by the visitters Concerning **John Wings** Charge against **Thomas Briggs** that sd **Briggs** had Spoken falsely and he could Prove it which the visitters have laboured with him the sd **Wing** to make out his Charge or suitable acknowledgment which he Doth refuse or neglect to Do Therefore this meeting appoints **Holder Slocum Benjamin Howland William Barker Nathaniel Howland & Paul Russell** to Discourse with sd **Wing** to Se what he will do in the affair

And they also to Labour with him in order to bring him to a Sence and acknowledgment of his harsh Rough and Disorderly Speeche & behaviour in the monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 3<sup>d</sup> month 1754 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker & Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset Robert Mosher & Philip Tripp** present The Friends appointed to See into **Philip Trafford & John Gidleys** Clearness Signify that they find nothing to hinder their Intended marriages And **Philip Trafford** and **Naomy Allen** and **John Gidley** and **Susannah Tripp** appeared at this meeting Desiring their answer

And their answer was that thy might proceed to marry  
 In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly  
 meeting observing the good order Established amongst  
 Friends In the performance thereof

And **Nicolas Howland** and **Daniel Russell** are appointed  
 to See their marriage Consummated in sd order and  
 make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Jacob Taber ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Lydia Howland** Did lay  
 their intentions of marriage before this meeting and  
 were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting  
 for their answer and **Abraham Russell** and **Caleb  
 Russell** are appointed to Inquire into the young mans  
 Clearness & make return to the next monthly meeting  
**Thomas Davis** and **Hann Wood** not coming for their answer  
 it is refered to next monthly meeting

There was Raised and brought into this meeting a  
 Subscription of 22 pounds 3 Shillings for repairing **War  
 Wick** meeting House and **Jseph Tucker** hath Recev,d it  
 and ordered to Carry it to the Quarterly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
 are **Adam Mott Joseph Tucker** and **William Barker**

And they to Draw an Epistle to the Same  
 and this meeting is adjourned to the youths meeting

At a monthly meeting held by adjournment on the  
 5<sup>th</sup> Day of the 4 month 1754 And whereas **John Wing**  
 having appealed from the Judgment of this meeting  
 to the Quarterly meeting this meeting appoints **Abraham  
 Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** to go to the Quarterly meeting to  
 answer to Sd appeal and the Com<sup>tee</sup> appointed to Labour  
 with **John Wing** have Done it and brought their account  
 that he hath no ways made out his Charge against  
**Thomas Briggs** Therefore this meeting orders **Isaac Smith**  
 to Draw up his Denyal and bring it to the next monthly  
 meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** on the 15 Day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1754

**Ponaganst** meeting Called **Daniel Russell & Caleb Russell** present  
 for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Christopher Gifford & Edward Cornell** present the  
 Friends appointed to See **Philip Trafford & Naomi Allen** and **John Gidley**  
 and **Susannah Tripps** marriage Sollemnized Signify that it was  
 done in good order

And the Friends appointed to See into **Jacob Tabers** Clearness  
 Signify that they find nothing to hinder his intent marriage  
 And **Jacob Taber & Lydia Howland** appeared at this meeting

for their answer & their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in some Convenient time between this & the next meeting observing the good order Established among Friends In the performance thereof And **Abraham & Caleb Russell** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated in Sd order & make return to the next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Tucker** hath Carried the Subscription as appointed & Delivered it at the Quarterly meeting The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have done it as ordered and the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and well accepted And **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** have attended the Quarterly meeting on the account of **John Wings** appeal have done it but nothing is Done in that affair by reason that **John Wing** Could not attend it by reason of the indisposition of his family therefore the Same friends are still Continued for that Service to the next Quarterly meeting

The Friends of **Coakset** have requested leave of this meeting to Repair their meeting House which is granted and this meeting is adjourned until the next 4<sup>th</sup> day Come week This meeting being met according to adjournment this 24<sup>th</sup> of the 4<sup>th</sup> mon 1754

**Thomas Davis & Hannah Wood** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the performance thereof and **Abraham Tucker** and **John Russell** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated and make return to the monthly meeting next -

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 274, 275; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 145

## 276

5/1754 And the matter Concerning **John Wing** is Referred to the next monthly meeting  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1754 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present and for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] **Jonathan Wood** And **Caleb Russell** gives this meeting an account that **Jacob Taber & Lydia Howlands** marriage was Consummated In good order  
And **Abraham Tucker & John Russell** gives this meeting

an account that that **Thomas Davis** and **Hannah Wood** marriage hath been Sollemnised according to order And whereas Some Friends thinks it necessary that a meeting<sup>House</sup> be built near **Josiah Merihews** this meeting appoints **Jonathan Wood John Russell Benjamin Wing Peleg Smith** and **Caleb Russell** a Com<sup>tee</sup> to go and have a right understanding of the matter and if they think it proper that one should be built to Conclude upon the place and Dimentions of the House and bring in their account to the next monthly meeting

And **Adam Mott** and **Henry Hedly** are Chosen Visitters for the year Insuing for that part of this village lying to the Westward of **Pascamanst River**

And whereas **John Wing** hath Desired an appeal from this meetings Judgment in the Cace between sd **Wing Thomas Briggs** which is granted

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17 day of the 6 month 1754 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Thomas Smith & Jabez Barker** present And this meeting is adjourned until the Second 4<sup>th</sup> Day of this Instant

At a monthly meeting held In **Dartmouth** by adjourment on the 24 Day the 6 month 1754 **Coakset** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford** present

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and D the Epistle are **Abraham Tucker Peleg Smith Christopher Gifford & Nathaniel Potter**

And whereas this meeting thinks it propper that there that ther be an addition to the Com<sup>tee</sup> that were

277

Appointed to see about build a meeting House near **Josiah Merihews** This meeting appoints **Holder Slocum Nathaniel Potter David Smith** and **Benjamin Wing** upon that account and bring in their Judgment to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1754 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **W<sup>m</sup> Barker & Job Russell** present for **Coakset** none appear-ed

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Don it & Drawn the Epistle as ordered

The Com<sup>tee</sup> appointed about the meeting House at **New Town** Signify that they have picked upon a place near sd **Merihews** and bounded it out in **Josiah Merihews** Land Supposed to be about an acre which sd **Merihew** doth Promice that he will give to Friends for that use And **David Smith John Russ the 3<sup>d</sup>** and **Joseph Smith Nathaniel Howland Barnabas Mosher** and **Bartholomew Taber** are appointed to take sd Deed of the Land and make return to the next monthly meeting

And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and well  
accepted And this meeting Concludes to come to a further  
Subscription for **Warwick** meeting House  
And we understand that the Quarterly meeting hath Con-  
firmed our Judgment against **John Wing**  
And the yearly meetings Epistle from **London** was read  
in this meeting to good Satisfaction  
There was Collected at this meeting 4<sup>£</sup> -10<sup>s</sup> old tenor  
And whereas we understand that **Josep[h] Merihew** in mar-  
rying one not under the Care of Friends and also having  
Child soon after marriage therefore this meeting appoints  
**Joseph Mosher & Joseph Tucker** to talk with him and  
bring in their account to the next monthly meeting  
And this meeting hath receive 14 small Books which  
are to go about and returne to this monthly meeting  
every month  
And **Isaac Smith** is Still Continued to Draw up **John**  
**Wing** Denyal & bring it to the next monthly meeting  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 19 Day of the 8 month 1754  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker & Abraham Tucker**  
present for **Coackset Jonathan Wood** and **Ichabod Kerby**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 276, 277; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 146

278

And whereas **Joseph Merihew** hath ~~her~~ Sent in a paper to  
This meeting Signifying his Sorrow for his outgoings  
which this meeeting orders Sd **Merrihew** to Read or git  
Somebody to read it he being present at the End of the  
meeting for worship on a first Day between this and the  
next monthly meeting  
And **Isaac Smith** hath Drawn up **John Wing** Denyal  
And whereas he hath Sent in a paper to this meeting  
In Consideration of which the matter is refered to  
the next monthly meeting  
And whereas **Ichabod Eady [Eddy]** hath Signified that he  
hath a Desire to Come under the Care of Friends this  
meeting **Jonathan Wood & Christopher Gifford** to  
Talk with sd **Eady** and See if he is willing to Conform to  
Friends principles and make report to the next month-  
ly meeting  
And there was Collected at this meeting 1<sup>£</sup> -4<sup>s</sup> -7<sup>d</sup> old tenor  
The Com<sup>tee</sup> appointed to take the Deed of the Land to build a  
meeting House on near **Josiah Merihews** have Done it  
At a monthly meeting meeting of Friends held at our  
meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the 9 month

1754 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Christopher Gifford & Jonathan Wood** and **Joseph Merihews** paper hath been read as ordered and is as followeth  
 To the monthly meeting of Friends to be held in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of the 9 month 1754 well Esteamed Friends the are to inform you ~~that~~ of my msconduct it being much out of Good order for although I have had my Education among Friends yet through unwatchfulness have given way Se far to the Lust of the flesh as to Commit fornication and Have married out of the order of Friends all which hath brought a great Scandal upon the blessed truth that I hav made profession of which great Disorder I do heartily Condemn and am Sorry for and Desir God may forgive me and friends to pass it by So far as to Remain under their Care

**Joseph Merihew**

279

And whereas this meeting hath Considered the matter Concerning The Paper that **John Wing** Sent in this meeting thinks propper That **Joseph Tucker & Jonathan Wood & Abraham Tucker** should go to sd **Wing** to See if the Can have a Sence that he is Sincere and also to See if he will add to sd paper what they think propper The Friends appointed to talk with **Ichabod Eady** have done it and had pretty good Sattisfaction and this meeting Conclud That be under our Care, for the time to come  
 The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **Joseph Tucker Peleg Smith Jonathan Wood & John Russell the 2<sup>d</sup>**  
 There was Collected this meeting 3 pound one Shilling old tenor And whereas **Benjamin Howland** Desire a Certificate of his Clearness as to marriage & Conversation to the monthly meeting at **Rode Island** therefore this meeting appoints **George Smith** and **William Anthony** to make Inquiry & Draw one if they think propper & bring on it to the next monthly meeting Ther was 17<sup>£</sup>-18 Shillings paid in it bein the Subscription for **Richmond & Warwick** meeting Houses and it was Delivered to **John Russell** In ord to go to the Quarterly meeting  
 And this meeting orders the Tresurer to pay to to **John Shepherd** 2 pounds & 10 Shillings old tenor  
 And Whereas we understand that **Obadiah Mosher** hath Set up his publishment in ordder to marry out of the good order Established among Friends therefore this meet ing orders **Jonathan Wood Christopher Gifford** and **Othniel Tripp** to talk with sd **Obadiah** and give him Such advice as they think propper in the affair And the Tresurer hath paid the 2 pound ten Shillings as ordered

And this meeting is adjourned until the youth meeting  
This meeting being met according to adjournment this 4<sup>th</sup> day  
of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1754 There was Subscribed for the building of  
a meeting House at Newtown four hundred & one pound ten  
Shillings old tenor it is Supposed that the Sd House will Cost 1000 pound  
In **Rhoad Island** Currency the house is to be thirty foot scure[?]  
And nine foot post[?]  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 10 month 1754 **Ponaganset**  
meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** presen -

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 278, 279; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 147

## 280

For **Coakset [Acoaxet] Jonathan Wood** and **Christopher Gifford**  
And **John Wing** hath Sent in a paper to this meeting and  
it is the Judgment of this meeting not to accept it for full  
Sattisfaction at present but let the matter rest a while  
Three of the Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meet  
ing have Done it and drawn an Epistle to the Same and  
the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and well  
accepted And **Hannah Briggs** hath Sent in a paper to  
this meeting Condemning her Disorderly marriage which  
is refered to the next monthly meeting  
And **Jonathan Wood** and **Othniel Tripp** are Chosen visitters  
for **Coakset** for this year The Friends appointed to talk with  
**Obadiah Mosher** have Done it but he hath gone on and  
married out of our order Therefore **Othniel Tripp** is ordered  
to let him know that if he Doth not do Something to Sattisfy  
Friends at the nect monthly meeting that Judgment must  
go forth against him And there was a Certificate Signed  
at this meeting for **Benjamin Howland** Son of **Isaac Howland**  
And this meeting appoints **Joseph Smith & Barnabas Mosher**  
to take the Care of Doing Something towards building the meeting  
at ~~Coakset~~ **Newtown** and go on with it as they think proper  
according to the Subscriptions  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmou[th]** on the 18 Day of the 11 month 1754 **Ponaganset**  
meeting Called **John Russell & Nathaniel Bowith** present  
for **Coakset John Mosher & Othniel Tripp** The matter  
Concerning **Hannah Briggs** is refered until the next month  
ly meeting And **Othniel Tripp** Signifies that he hath let  
**Obadiah Mosher** know the mind of of the meeting and he Doth  
not Seem to Incline to make Sattisfaction therefore this  
meeting appoints **Isaac Smith** to Draw up a Paper of Denyal



against him and bring it to the next monthly meeting  
there was two Certificates Signed at this meeting one for  
**Mary More** <sup>^and Mary Weeks[?]</sup> and the other for **Henry Chase** Directed to  
the monthly meeting at **Oblong** or **Nine Partners** in the  
Government of **New York**  
And this meeting hath agreed to Come to a further further  
Subscription towards **Richmond** meeting House  
And there hath been Considerable of agetation at this meeting  
Concerning **John Wing**

281

And it is the result of this meeting that **Isaac Smith** Should Draw a  
paper of Denyal against him and bring it to the next monthly  
meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of the 12 month 1754 **Ponaganset** meeting  
Called **Adam Mott** and **Joseph Tucker** present for **Coakset**  
**Christopher Gifford** present And **Benjamin Wing ju<sup>r</sup>** & **Bathsheba**  
**Potter** Did lay their intentions of marriage before this meeting  
and were Desired to wait until the next monthly meeting  
for their answer and **Joseph Tripp Ju<sup>r</sup>** and **James Cornell**  
are appointed to See into the young mans Clearness and  
make return to the next monthly meeting

There wa[s] paper of Denial brought to this meeting against  
**Obadiah Mosher** which was read and **Isaac Smith** hath Signed  
it by order of this meeting And there was Collected at this  
meeting Seven pound and Shillings old **Rhoad Island** tenor  
The matter Concerning **Hannah Briggs** is refered until the  
next monthly meeting

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting ar[e]  
**Jonathan Wood Joseph Tucker William Sanford & Caleb Russell**  
And to Draw an Epistle to the Same

And whereas **Adam Mott** hath Signified that he hath thoughts  
of travailing with **Nicholas Davis** into the **Jersies** therefore  
this meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker Abraham Tucker**  
and **Isaac Smith** to Inquire Into his Sircumstance and  
prepare a Certificate for him if they find things Clear  
And **Joseph Tucker & Abraham Tucker** ar Chosen over  
seers for the year Insuing

And this meeting orders the Tresure to pay **John Shepherd**  
the Sum of eight pound ten Shillings **Rhoad Island** money  
for the Last halfe years keeping the meeting House and Some  
Work which he Did about it

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of the first month 1755  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & Peleg Smith**  
present **Coakset** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford** and **James**

**Cornell** present and this meeting hath accepted of **Hannah Briggses** paper & She to remain under our Care

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 280, 281; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 148

282

And **Benjamin Wing** and **Bathsheba Potter** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established among Friends in the accomplishment thereof And **James Cornell** and **Joseph Tripp** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated In sd Good order And **Walter Cornell** & **Ruth Wood** Did lay their intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wate until the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Christopher Gifford** and **Ichabod Kerby** are appointed to inquire Concerning the young mans Clearness & make return to the next monthly meeting **Jonathan Wood** and **Caleb Russell** hath attended the Quarterly meeting as appointed and Drawn an Epistle to the same And the Quarterly meeting Epistle to the Same hath been read and well accepted

And **Isaac Smith** is is appointed to make up accounts with The Treasurer And we understand that **Abner Ricketson** hath gone out of the way in several Respects enticing a young woman Contrary to her Parents so as to take her away without their Consent and marry her before a Justice of Peace and not only So but had a child Soon after marriage And we also understand that **John Ricketson** was assisting in the affair and went with him to the justice when he went to be married and was one that gave bond to Indemnify the Justice

And **Gideon Howland** Son of **Barnabas Howland** hath sent in a paper to this meeting Signifying <sup>^his Sorrow</sup> for his outgoing and having a Child Soon after marriage which is refered for Consideration And **James Shearman Isaac Smith** and **George Smith** are appointed to Discou[r]ce with **Abner Ricketson** and **John** concerning their Disorde above sd And make return to the next monthly meeting And whereas **Joseph Potter** son of **Nathaniel Potter** Deceased hath Set up his publishment in order marry

out of the order of Friends this meeting appoints **Joseph Tripp** and **James Cornell** to talk with him to see if he will Do any thing in order to Reform and Come amongst friends

And **Isaac Smith** hath received the Sum in full of his Demands for Recording the monthly meeting munites it being 14<sup>£</sup> -13<sup>s</sup> -00<sup>d</sup>  
**Rhodd Island** old tenor

And **William Barker** and **Jonathan Hussey** <sup>^are</sup> appointed to inquire into the Conversation of **John Wing** of late Since he hath Sent in his last paper

At a monthly meeting of Friends held our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 17 day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 175[4] **Ponaganset** meeting **Called Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Francis Tripp & Joseph Tripp** present the Friends appointed to see into **Walter Cornells** Clearness Signify they find nothing to hinder his intended marriage And **Isaac Smith** hath mad up the meetings accounts with the Treasurer and there remains in the Stock -7<sup>s</sup> -4<sup>d</sup> and **James Cornell** and **Joseph Tripp** Signifies that **Benja<sup>n</sup> Wing** and **Bathsheba Potters** marriag was Consummated in preetty good order

And **Walter Cornell** and **Ruth Wood** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient tim between this & the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the performance thereof and **Christopher Gifford** and **Joseph Tripp** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated & make return to the next monthly meeting And **John Ricketson** hath sent in a paper to this meeting Signifying his Sorrow for his breach <sup>^of</sup> order which is refered to the next monthly meeting And whereas we Cannot find any Reformation in **Abner Ricketson** we Judge it to be our Duty to give forth a Denyal against him and **Isaac Smith** is appointed to draw it and bring it to the next monthly meeting and also sd **Abners** wife being under the Same Sircum stance Friends thinks proper to the Denyal should go out against them both

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 282, 283; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 149

The Friends appointed to talk with **Joseph Potter** have Done it yet he hath gone on and married out of our good order there for **Isaac Smith** is ordered to clear our professioion of him And whereas the Friends appointed to Inquire into **John Wings** intø Conversation gives an account to this meeting that it is such that Cannot be Justified therefore this meeting thinks propper that a Judgment should go forth against him And appoints **Isaac Smith** to Draw up something upon that account and bring it to the next monthly meeting And whereas **Stephen Willcock** being under Diffecult Sir cumstances in relation to Land that he sold to **John Wing** Therefore this meeting appoints **Humphry Smith** to take Such Suitable measured as he may think propper in the Cace And make return to the next monthly meeting And Whereas **John Kerby** Son of **Ichabod Kerby** hath Set up his publishment in order to marry out of the good order established among Friends thefore this meeting orders **Christopher Gifford & Jedidiah Wood** to Labour further with him the visiter having already Done their Duty in that affair

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of the 3 month 1755 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **John Mosher** present The Friends appointed to see **Walter Cornells** and **Ruth Woods** marriage Consummated Signify that it was performed in good order and this meeting hath further Considred **John Ricketsons** paper and have accepted it for Sattisfaction And **Abner Ricketson** & his wives paper of Denyal and **Joseph Potters** paper were read at this meeting and **Joseph Tucker** is appointed to read **Abner Ricketson** and his wives Denyal at the end of a meeting for worship on a fir[s]t Day between this and the next monthly meeting

The visitters of Ponaganset village have given in an account of their Service in visitting Friends famlies which Seameth to be to pretty good Sattisfaction And **Ruth Anthony** wife of **John Anthony** hath Sent in a paper Signifying her Sorrow for her Disorderly proceedings Desiring to remain under our Care which this meeting accepts and **Humphry Smith** Signifies that the Care is gone against **Stephen Willcock** relating to **John Wings** affair

And **Humphry Smith** is Still Continued to Do what he thinks propper In the Cace The Friends appointed to Labour further with **John Kerby** not having Done it are Continued & to bring their account to the next monthly meeting And **Gideon Howlands** paper hath been Considered at this meeting friends Do accept and he to read it or git Some body to Do it at the end of a meeting for worship on a

first Day between this and the next monthly meeting he being present And **Philip Trafford** and his wife have sent in a paper to this meeting Condemning their outgoings which is refered And whereas **John Wing** hath Sent in a paper which Doth seem to be pretty well worded therefor the meeting hath Suspended the Condemnations going forth against him one month longer to See whither his Conservation Shall prove agreable And our Collection is refered until the next monthly and And this meeting hath Signed a Certificate for **Adam Mott** And this meeting is adjourned untill the youth meeting This meeting being met according to adjournment the 4 day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1755 The Choosing of Visitters is refer to the next monthly meeting The Friends appointe to attend the month ly meeting are **Joseph Tucke Jonathan Wood Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** and they to Draw the Epistle to the Same At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 21 Day of the 4 month 1755 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & Peleg Smith** present and for **Coakset Jedidiah Wood** present And **Abner Ricketson** & his wives Denyal hath been read as as ordered And is as followeth

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 284, 285; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 150

286

And the Friends appointed to Discouce with **Joh Kerb[y]** Signify That they have Done it and Doth not Seem to have any in Clination to Condemn it therefore is is the mind of this meeting that a Condemnation Should go forth against him and Isaac Smith is ordered to Draw up one and bring it to the next monthly meeting And **Gideon Howlands** Paper hath been read according to order And there was Collected at this meeting 4 pound five Shillings & 3 Pence old Tenor And whereas **Lydia Kerby** Daughter of **Nathaniel Kerby** Deceased hath been guilty of having a bastard Child for which She hath been under Dealing and She no ways inclining to to Condem it it is the judgment of this meeting that a paper of Denial Should go forth against her and **Isaac Smith** is ordered to Draw up one and bring it to the next monthly meeting And the matte Concerning **John Wing** is refered to the next monthly meeting and **Daniel Russell** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to talk with **Philip Trafford** and See whether they Can have any Sence that he is Sincere in Condemning his outgoings The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it all except **Peleg Smith** and Drawn the

Epistle as ordered And the Quarterly meetings Epistle  
hath been read as orde And well accepted  
At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 19 Day of the 5 month 1755  
Ponaganset meeting Called **Joseph Tucker & Peleg Smith**  
present for **Coakset Jedidiah Wood** present  
And **Thomas Cornell** and **Mary Russell** Did lay their inten  
tions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired  
to wait until the next monthly meeting and **Jonathan**  
**Wood** and and **Daniel Russell** are appointed to Se into see  
Into **Thomas Cornells** Clearness and make returns to the  
next next monthly meeting And **Isaac Smith** not  
Having Drawn **John Kerbyes** Denyal he is Continued to  
Do it against next monthly meeting

287

And there was a Condemnation brought to this meeting against  
**Lydia Kerby** and **Isaac Smith** hath Sig<sup>^</sup>ed it by order of this meeting  
And **John Mosher** is appointed to read it on a first day at the end of  
the meeting for worship at Coakset meeting House and we under  
stand that **Peter Davel** hath a mind to Come under the Care of  
Friends therefore **Jonathan Wood & Othniel Tripp** are appointed  
to go to his House and See further Concerning him & his famly  
And Friends have accepted of **Philip Trafford** & his wives acknow  
ledgment And he is ordered to read it or git Some body to read it  
he being present at the end of a meeting for worship on a first  
day And the matter Concerning **John Wing** is Suspend a while  
Longer Att a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 day of the 6 month 1755 **James**  
**Shearman & Jonathan Hussey** present and this meeting  
is adjourned till Day Week  
This meeting being meett according to adjournment this 23 day  
of the 6 month 1755 the Friends appointe to Inquire Into  
**Thomas Cornells** Clearness makes report to this meeting that they  
find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage And **John Mosher**  
hath Read **Lydia Kerbyes** Denial as apponted and is as followeth

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 286, 287; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 151

288

And **Thomas Cornell** and **Mary Russell** appeared at this  
meeting for their answer and their answer was that  
they might proceed to take each other in marriage in  
Some Convenient time between this and the next  
monthly meeting observing the good order established  
among friends in the accomplishment thereof and  
**Peleg Smith & Daniel Russell** are appointed to See their

marriage Consumated in sd order and make return to the next monthly meeting

This meeting orders the Treasurer to pay to pay to the overseers nine pound **Rhod Island** Currancy for the last half years keeping the meeting House

The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **Abraham Tucker Abraham Russell William Barker** and **Daniel Russell** and to Draw an Epistle to the Same and **Isaac Smith** hath Drawn an **John Kerbys** Denyal which This meeting accepts and **Isaac Smith** hath Signed it by order of the meeting The matter Concerning **Peter Davol** is refered until the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 Day of the 7 month 1755 **Ponganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset Jonathan Wood & Ichabod Eady** present

And **Danel Russell** gives this meting an account that **Thomas Cornell** and **Mary Russells** marriage was Consumated In Good order and the Treasurer hath paid the 9 pound to the overseers as ordered three of the Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it and Drawn the Epistle as appointed and **Philip Trafford** and his wives paper hath been read as ordered

And friends having further Considered the matter concerning **Peter Davel** find fredom to accept him under our Care

And the yearly meeting Epistle from **London** hath bee read in this meeting to good Sattisfaction And the Quarterly meetings Epistle hath been read to this meetings Sattisfaction And **Abraham Tucker & Peleg Smith** are appointed visitters for **Ponaganset** for this year And **William Barker** and **Nathaniel Howland** are appointe to assist them

And **Jonathan Wood Othniel Tripp & Joseph Tripp** are appointed visitters for **Coakset** and **Paul Russell** and **Nath<sup>l</sup> Howland** are appointed to See into the affair of **Newtown** meeting **House** and what Charges have arisen and bring in thei account to the next monthly meeting

## 289

8/1755 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18 day of the 8 month 1755 **Ponganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Christopher Giffor[d] & Joseph Tripp Timothy Gifford & Martha Tucker** Did Lay their intentions of marriage before this meeting & were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Holder Slocum & Daniel Russell** are appointed to make Inquiry into the young mans Clearness & make return to the next monthly meeting

And we understand that there is 155 pound 11 Shillings Due upon account of the Charge of **NewTown** meeting House and **Humphry Smith**

Is appointed to git in the Subscriptions for the Same and pay out  
whre it is Due

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in  
In **Dartmouth** on the 5<sup>th</sup> Day of the 9 month 1755 **Ponaganset**  
meeting Called **Isaac Howland** and **Abraham Tucker** present  
And for **Coakset Othniel Tripp & Jonthan Wood** The Friends appoin  
ted to See into **Timothy Giffords** Clearness Signify they find nothing  
to hinder his Intended marriage And **Timothy Gifford** and **Martha**  
**Tucker** appeared at this meeting for their answer & their  
answer was that they might proceed to take each other in mar  
riage In Some Convenient time between this & the next  
monthly meeting observing our gooder in the accomplishing thereof  
And **Holder Slocum Daniel Russell** are appointed to See their  
marriage Consummated in sd order and make return to the  
next monthly meeting

And there was a paper of Denyal Signed at this meeting against  
**John Wing** and **Isaac Smith** is ordered to to Read it on a first day  
at the end of the <sup>end of</sup> meeting for worship at **Ponaganset** meeting House  
between this and the next ~~meeting house~~ monthly meeting  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are  
**Jonathan Wood. Peleg Smith & William Barker** and they Draw  
an Epistle to the Same

And the visitters have been Called upon to give answer to  
Some Queries Recomme<sup>n</sup>ded to us by the Quarterly meeting  
but were not able to give Distinct & Sattisfactory answers  
and they was likewise Called upon to give an account of their  
Service in visits friends families but they Signfy that they have  
no formal account

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmouth** on the 20 Day of the 10 month 1755 **Ponaganset**  
meeting Called **Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset** none appeared  
And this meeting is adjourned till the first day in the 11 month 1755

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 288, 289; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 152

## 290

This meeting being meet according to adjournment this 5 day  
of the 11 month 1755 The Frends apponted to See into **Timothy**  
**Gifford & Martha Tuckers** marriage that it Should be Carried  
on in good order not being here it is refered to the next  
monthly meeting And **Isaac Smith** hath read **John Wings**  
paper of Denial and is as followeth

Whereas **John Wing** of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol**  
In the **Province of the Massachusets Bay** In **New England** and  
Now Resident In **Rhoad Island** being one that hath made  
Profession with us the People Called Quakers yet for want



of a wathful Care over him Selfe hath let him Selfe into an undue Liberty in his Discourse in particular in his Saying that **Samuel Look** was an old Rogue and he would Indite him and also in Saying that he give his attest that he receive a Receipt Signed by **Jonathan Nickols** for Sixty pounds which hath proved to be falce which Things being of a fraudulent Nature and much Labour hath been bestowed upon him to bring to a sight of his outgoings but nothing Effectual hath been Done by him to make Sattisfaction Therefore the <sup>^</sup> monthly meetings Judgment was that a paper of Denial ought to go forth against him but upon his Sending in Some papers the matter hath been Suspended for some time for proof of his S<sup>^</sup>incerity but nothing to us appearing in that nature it is the Judgment of this meeting that he ought to be Set aside and Do give this forth as a Publick Testimony against him Denying the Sd **John Wing** to be one to be one in unity with us the abovesd people yet truly Desiring that he may Come to a Sence of his out goings & find mercy Given forth at our monthly meeting held In **Dartmouth** on the 15 of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1755 And Signed by order and in sd meeting by

**Isaac Smith** Clerk

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly and Draw an Epistle to the Same have Done it as ordered and the Quarterly Epistle hath been read in this meeting and well accepted And our Collection is refered till next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting ~~month~~ of Friend held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> Day of the 11 month 1755

## 291

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] meeting Called **Ichabod Eady** and **Jedidiah Wood** **Daniel Russell** Signifies that **Timothy Gifford** & **Martha Tuckers** marriage was orderly Consummated

At whereas The Friends of **Newtown** meeting Desires leave of this meeting to have week Day <sup>^</sup>Day meeting Settled amongst them which this meeting agrees and that it be on each fifth Day in Every week except the fifth preceeding the monthly meeting for the three Winter months Insuing Our Friend **Adam Mott** having Returned from his Religeous visit to the **West wood** and returned our Certificate and also produced Several Certificates from where his Service hath been to our good Sattisfaction there was Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends two pound nineteen Shillings **Rhoad Island** money

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of the 12 month 1755 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** & **Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**]

**Jonathan Wood & Christopher Gifford** present  
 And whereas **Peleg Gifford** is removed with his family to  
**Wareham** to Dwell and Desire a Certificate to the monthly  
 meeting at **Sandwich** Therefore this meeting appoints  
**Joseph Tucker & Nathaniel Howland** to Enquire into his Circum-  
 stances & Draw one and bring it to the next meeting if  
 they think Proper And whereas **William Barker** Desires  
 a Certificate to the monthly meeting at **Rhod Island** in relation  
 to marriage & Conversation therefore this meeting appoints the  
 abovesd two Frinds to make Inquiry and Draw one if they  
 think proper and bring it to the next monthly meeting  
 The of **Ponaganset** Visitters being Called upon they give an  
 account that they have visitted the greatest part of Friends  
 families under their Care and find things pretty well in  
 Some places & where they found things amiss they gave such  
 advice as they thought Suitable And also they have mad answer  
 to the Queries according to order which are reccommended  
 to the Quarterly meeting And the visitters for **Coakset** have  
 been Called upon but their answer was that they had not done  
 any thing The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly  
 meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same are **Joseph Tucker**  
**Adam Mott & John Russell Jun<sup>r</sup>**

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 290, 291; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 153

292

There was Collected at this meeting for the use of Friends  
 Six pounds **Rhod Island** money And this meeting orders  
 The Tresurer to pay to the overseers nine pounds **Rhod [Rhode]**  
**Island** money for the Last halfe years keeping the meet-  
 ing house And this meeting orders it being their mind that  
 on monthly meeting Days it might be better to meet at  
 eleven of y<sup>e</sup> Clock that for the time to Come that Friends  
 obseve & meet that time on monthly meeting Days  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting  
 House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 1 month 1756  
**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and  
**Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **John Mosher** and **Joseph**  
**Tripp** present The friends appointed have Drawn a  
 Certificate for **Peleg Gifford** and brought it to this meet-  
 ing which is Signed as also another for **W<sup>m</sup> Barker**  
 and **Joseph Tucker & Adam Mott** hath attend the Quarterly  
 meeting & Drawn an Epistle as ordered and the Quarterly  
 meeting Epistle hath been read at this meeting and well  
 accepted And the Tresurer has paid the nine pounds to the

Overseers as ordered and **Benjamin Russell** Son of **John y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>** hath Sent a paper to this meeting Concerning his paying mony towards the wars which is accepted

And whereas **Mary Slocum** Daughter of **Holder Slocum** hath gone out of the way & married out of our Good order

Therefor this meeting orders **Isaac Smith** to Draw o<sup>r</sup>e ore assist y<sup>e</sup> Women Frinds In Drawing up a paper of Denial against her and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 2 month 1756

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tuck & Peleg Smith** present For **Coakset Jonathan Wood & Peter Davel** present

And whereas **Jethro Hathaway** hath Sent a paper in to this meeting Signifying his Desire to be under y<sup>e</sup> Care of Friends Which we have Considred and and Concluded that he be under our Care for the time to Come

There was a paper of Denial brought to this meeting agaist **Mary Slocum** and **Isaac Smith** hath Signed it by order of this meeting and is ordered to read it at the End of a meeting for worship on a first Day between this and the next monthly meeting

### 293

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house In **Dartmouth** on the 15 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 3 month 1756 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset Jonathan Wood** and **Ichabod Eady** present and **Isaac Smith** hath read **Mary Slocum** now **Tuckers** Denial as appointed and is as followeth

Whereas **Mary Slocum** now wife of **William Duker** and Daughter of **Holder Slocum & Rebekah** his Wife of **Dartmouth** in the **County of Bristol** In the **Province of y<sup>e</sup> Massachusets Bay** In **New England** being One that had her education amongst Friends the People Called Qukers yet by giving way to her own Evil inclinations hath kept Company and married one very Contrary to her Father & mothers Consent and not only So but hath had a Child in a short time after marriage And Friends having Cleared them Selves as to their Duty in advising and Dealing with her & no sign of Repentance apearig We Can do no less for the Clearing the Blessed Truth of from such obstinate and Scandalous Proceedings but give forth this a publick Testimony against it Denying the s<sup>d</sup> **Mary Tucker** to be one in unity with us the aboves<sup>d</sup> People but Truly Desiring if it be the Will of God she may Come to a Sense of her out goings and unfeigned Repentance Given forth at our monthly meeting held in **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> month 1756 And Signed in and by order of S<sup>d</sup> meeting by **Isaac Smith** Clerk

And **Gershom Smith & Phebe White** Did Lay their Intention of taking Each other In marriage before this meeting and Wer Desired to wait until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for

their answer And **James Shearman & Daniel Russell** are  
are appointed to Inquire into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Cleanness  
and make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
The visitters both of **Ponaganset & Coakset** have given in  
Their accounts of their Service in visitting Friends families  
and Signify that where they found things not well they  
gave Such advice as they thought most propper  
And the Queries have been read and answers Given by  
the Visitters which is ordered to be Carried to the Quarterly meeting  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are  
**Adam Mott Abraham Tucker Jonathan Wood & Peleg Smith**  
and to Draw the Epistle to the Same  
There was Collected at this meeting five pound ten Shilling  
four **Rhoad Island** money

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 292, 293; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 154

## 294

And this meeting thinks proper to grant that there be still Con  
tinued a week Day meeting at **New Town** as heretofore as long  
as the monthly meeting shall think propper And we understand  
That **Christopher Gifford Juner** hath made an attempt to  
Lay his intentions of marriage before the ~~monthly~~ prepari  
tive meeting at **Coakset [Acoaxet]** & was not admitted by reason of  
his wearing fashonabl Cloaths therefore we understand  
that he is about to marry from among Friends this meeting  
appoints **Daniel Russell Ichabod Eady & Joseph Tripp** to Speak  
With the young man and See if there be any hopes of reclam  
ing him

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmouth** on the 19 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 4 month 1756 **Ponaganset**  
Meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset Jonathan**  
**Wood** And **Jonathan Mosher** present And **Gershom Smith** and  
**Phebe White** ~~Did lay their Intentions of marriage~~  
Came to this meeting for their answer and nothing appearing  
to hinder they had their answer that they might proceed to take  
Each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between  
this and the next monthly meeting Observing y<sup>e</sup> Good ord Esta  
-blishe among Friends In y<sup>e</sup> performance thereof and  
**Daniel Russell & Joseph Tripp** are appointed to See their  
marriage Consummated in s<sup>d</sup> order & make return to the  
monthly meeting next

And **Samuel Wing & Elizabeth Barker** and **Deliverance**  
**Smith** and **Hannah Smith** Did Lay their Intentions  
of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to Wait  
until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answers

and **Barnabas Howland** and **John Russell** are appointed to inquire into **Deliverance Smiths** Clearness and **Jonathan Hussey** and **David Smith** are appointed to Inquire into **Samuel Wings** Clearness and make report to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it all Except **Abraham Tucker** and Drawn a Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same as appointed And **Abiel Macomber** and **Rest Davel** Did Lay their intentions of marriage befor this meeting and were Desired to wait until the next monthly meeting for their answer

295

And **John Mosher** and **Othniel Tripp** are appointed to Inquire into the young mans Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting And **Samuel Wing** and **Elisabeth Barker** and **Deliverance Smith & Hannah Smith** appeared at this meeting for their answer And their answers was that they might proceed to marry In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting Observing the good order Established amongst Friends in the performance thereof and **Barnabas Howland & John Russell** are appointed to See their marriage Consumated [X through first paragraph] The Friends appointed to talk with **Christopher Gifford ju<sup>r</sup>** not having opportunity to Do it except **Ichabod Eady** to whom he signified that he was off the mind of marrying among Friends and we understand that he is married out of y<sup>e</sup> unity of Friends And **Peleg Huddlestone** and **Daniel Russell** are appointed to Discourse with S<sup>d</sup> **Gifford** to See if he is willing to to make any Satisfaction for his Disorder And whereas **John Tucker** hath Signified to this meeting that he Desires a Certificate to the monthly meeting at **Rhoad Island** of his Clearness as to marriage & Conversation therefore this meeting appoints **James Shearman & Isaac Smith** to make Inquiry and Draw one if they think fit

And whereas **Francis Tripp** hath had a Desire to lay his Intentions but this meeting but Friends thinks it is too much hurrying to be Decent Therefore it refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for Consideration And **Jabez Barker & Isaac Smith** are ordered to make up this meetings accompts with the Tresurer

At a monthly meeting of friends held our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17 Day of the 5 month 1756 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Shearman & George Smith** present for **Coakset Othniel Tripp & Joseph Tripp** present The Friends appointed to the three young mens Clearness that laid their Intentions before the last monthly meeting Signify they find nothing to hinder their proceedings in marriage and **Daniel Russell** and **Joseph Tripp** gives this meeting that **Gershom Smith** and **Phebe Whites** marriage was Consummated in good order and **Deliverance Smith** and **Hanna Smith** and **Samuel Wing** and **Elizabeth Barker** and **Abiel Macumber** and **Rest Davel**

Came to this meeting for their answers and each Coupple had their answers that they might proceed to marry

in

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 294, 295; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 155

296

that they might proceed in marriage in the good order Established among Friends In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting And the Same Friends that were appointed to See into their Clearness to See their marriages Consummated In s<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **John Tucker Jabez Barker** and **Isaac Smith** hath made up the monthly meetings accompts with the Tresurer and there remains in the Stock Six Shillings and eleven pence **Rhode Island** old tenor And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read at this meeting and well accepted The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it according to order The Friends appointed to talk with **Christopher Gifford Jun<sup>r</sup>** not having Done it are Still Continued to Do it and make return to the next monthly meeting And **Francis Tripp & Content Griffeth** Did lay their intentions of marriage before this meeting & were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and **Jedidiah Wood & John Mosher** are appointed to inquire Into **Francis Tripps** Clearness & make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting house In **Dartmouth** on the 22 Day of the 6 month 1756 **Ponanset** meeting Called **James Shearman & Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset Othniel Tripp & Jonathan Wood** present The Friends appointed to See into **Francis Tripps** Clearness Signify they find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage And **Francis Tripp & Content Griffeth** appeared at this meeting for their answer & their answer was they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this & the next monthly meeting observing the Good order Established amongst friends in the accomplishing thereof And **Peleg Smith & Barnabas Howland** are appointed to See their marriage Consummated and make return to the next monthly meeting And **Christopher Davel & Mehetabel Allen** Did lay their Intentions of marriage fore this meeting and wer Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and the Friends appointed at the last monthly to See the marriages Solemnized Signify that they were Con

-summated in good order

297

And whereas **Christopher Davel** Spent the greatest part of his time last Winter hereaways **Othniel Tripp & Joseph Tripp** are appointed to make Inquiry into his Clearness and bring in their account to the next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to Discourse With **Christopher Gifford ju<sup>r</sup>** Signify that they have Dan it and he Seems to have no Inclination to make Sattisfaction Therefore this meeting orders **Isaac Smith** to Draw up a paper of Denial against him and being it to the next monthly meeting **Joseph Tucker Jonathan Wood & Peleg Smith** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw y<sup>e</sup> Epistle are **Joseph Tucker Jonathan Wood & Peleg Smith** And whereas **Prince Barker** Desires a Certificate for him Selfe & family to the monthly meeting at **Pembroke** Therefor this meeting appoints **Isaac Howland** and **Peleg Smith** to Draw one if they find it propper and bring It to the next monly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at out meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 9 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 7 month 1756 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **William Barker & John Russell** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Othniel Tripp & Jonathan Wood** the Friends appointed to See into **Francis Tripp & Content Griffiths** marriage that it was Consummated In Good ord Signify that it was orderly performed And **Christopher Davel & Mehetabel Allen** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take Each other In marriage In Some Con-venient time between this & the next monthly meeting observing the good orde Established among friends in the performance thereof and **John Russell** and **Daniel Russell** are appointed to See their marriage Solemnized in s<sup>d</sup> order & make return to the next monthly meeting And the yearly meetins Epistle from **London** was read at this meeting to Good Sattisfaction And **Peleg Smith** hath attended the Quarterly meeting & Drawn the Epistle as ordered And the Epistle from the Quarterly meeting hath bee read and well accepted And **Christopher Gifford Ju<sup>r</sup>** paper of Denyal hath been read in this meeting and accepted and **Isaac Smith** hath Signed it by order of this meeting and there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Prince Barker** and the Choosing of visitters is refered till the next monthly meeting

And **Barnabas Howland Caleb Russell** and **John Russel the 3<sup>d</sup>** are appointed and added to the visitters of **Ponaganset** to give Such proper advice & Counsel as may be Necisary to Such Friends as are brought into Troubl upon the account of military affairs And **Peleg Huddleston** are appointed upon the Same account for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** There was Collected at this meeting 6£ -10<sup>s</sup> -02<sup>d</sup> **Rhoad Island** old tenor And the Treasurer is ordered to pay to the keeper of our meeting House 9 pound **Rhoad Island** tenor At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House on the 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month 1756 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & James Shearman** present for **Coakset Jonathan Wood** and **John Mosher** present **Daniel Russell** makes Report to this meeting this meeting that that **Christopher Davel** and **Mehetabel Allens** marriag hath been Consumated orderly the visitters appointed for this year are **Abraham Tucker Peleg Smith Nathanael Howland William Barker** and for **Coakset Jonathan Wood Othniel Tripp John Mosher & Joseph Tripp** and **Adam Mott & Barnabas Howland** are added & appointed as visitters with the other **Ponaganset** visitters At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 20 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 9 month 1756 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Adam Mott & John Russell** present for **Coakset John Mosher & Peter Davel** And **Jedidiah Allen & Eunice Wood** Did lay their intentions of marriage before this meeting and wer Desired to wait until the next monthly meeting for their Answer the 9 pounds **Rhoad Island** Currancy that was ordered to be paid to **Jonathan Hussey** is paid as ordered And **Nicholas Howland Daniel Russell** are appointed to see Into **Jedediah Allens** Clearness & make report to the next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting are **Jonathan Wood Joseph Tucker & Joh Mosher** and They to Draw an Epistle to Same Collected at this meeting 2 pound 16 Shillings & 10 pence **Rhoad Island** Currancy and this meeting is adhoured until y<sup>e</sup> first Sixth day in y<sup>e</sup> next month This meeting being met according to adjournment this first day of the 10 month 1756 The visitters of **Ponaganset** being Called upon Signify that they have not mad any progress in visitting friends families this Last Quarter

Neighther made answer to the Qeries **Coakset** visitters Signify that they have visited Frinds famlies under their Care and mad answer to y<sup>e</sup> Quries At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth**



on y<sup>e</sup> 18 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 10 month 1756 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **William Sanford**  
 and **Henry Hedly** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford & Ichabod**  
**Eady** present The Friends appointed to See Into **Jedidiah Allens** Clearness  
 Signify that things are not Clear therefore the matter is refered to  
 To the next monthly meeting the Friends appointed to attend the Quar-  
 -terly meeting and Draw the Epistle Signify they have Done it  
 And Whereas **Jedidiah Allen** hath sent two papers to this meeting  
 Signifying his Sorrow for his Disorders In the first place for his being  
 In a Quarrel and wounding a man Secondly for his paying money  
 towards maintaining war which this meeting accepts and the first  
 to be read publicly on a first Day at the end of the meeting for  
 Worship on a first Day he being present  
 At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 15 Day of the 11 month 1756 **Ponaganset** meeting  
 Called **Abraham Tucker & John Russell** present **Coakset**  
 meeting Called **Peter Davel & John Macumber** present  
 The Friends appointed to See into **Jedidiah Allens** Clearness  
 Signify they know nothing but that things are Clear  
 and **Jedidiah Allens** paper hath been read as ordered  
 And **Jedidiah Allen & Eunice Wood** appeared at this meet-  
 ing Desiring their answer and their answer was that they  
 might proceed in marriage in Some Convenient time between  
 this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order  
 Established among Friends In the performance thereof  
 And **Daniel Russell & Philip Tripp** are appointed to see  
 their marriage Consummated In the order aboves<sup>d</sup> and  
 make rturn to the next monthly meeting and **Edward Wing**  
**ju<sup>r</sup>** of **Sandwich & Mehetabel Russell D** And **William Anthony**  
**ju<sup>r</sup>** & **Sarah Shearman & Jacob Russell** and **Phebe Willcock**  
 Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting  
 and were Desired to wait until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
 for their answers and **William Sanford** and **William Barker**  
 are appointed to Inquire into **Jacob Russells** Clearness and  
**Isaac Howland & George Smith** are appointed to See into  
**W<sup>m</sup> Anthonyes** Clearness & make return to the next monthly  
 meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 298, 299; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 157

### 300

And Whereras **Abraham Thomas** of **Oblong** hath Sent a  
 Paper to this meeting Signifying his Sorrow for his outgoing  
 when amongst us Which this meeting accepts for Sattisfaction  
 And **Isaac Smith** is ordered to read it at the end of a meet-  
 ing on a first Day between this & the next monthly meeting  
 And whereas we understand that **Benjamin Farrest** and

**William Russell & Phebe Farrest & Mary Chase** having been upon a Religeous visit amongst us they being **Oblong** Friend and Desire Certificates from this meeting to the meeting where they belong Therefore this meeting appoints **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** to Draw Certificates for them & bring them to the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** the 20 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 12 month 1756

And this meeting adjournd until the 29 Day of this instant At a monthly meeting held by adjourment on the 29 day of y<sup>e</sup> 12 month 1756 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & John Russell** present for **Coakset Ichabod Eady** And **Edward Wing** and **Mehetabel Russell & Jacob Russell** and **Phebe Willcock & William Anthony** and **Sarah Shearman** appeared at this meeting for their answers and nothing appearing to hinder they had their answers that they might might proceed to marry in the good order Established among Friends in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting And **Niolas Howland** and **Daniel Russell** are appointed to See their marriage that is **Jacob Russell & Phebe Willcocks** consummated And **William Sanford & William Barker** are appointe upon the Same account for **Edward Wing** and **Mehetabel Russell** and **George Smith** and **Barnabas Howland** for **William Anthony** and **Sarah Shearman** and all make returns to the next monthly meeting

And **Daniel Russell** gives this meeting an account that **Jedidiah Allen** and **Eunice Woods** marriage was Consum-mated in good order and **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** hath Drawn the Certificates for our **Oblong** Friends

### 301

Which this meeting approves and orders they should be Signed There was Collected at this meeting and paid to **Jonathan Hussey** for the Last halfe years keeping the meeting House and Some other small business about y<sup>e</sup> meeting House 11 pound 3 shillings **Rhoad Island** money And whereas the women Desires assistance of this meeting upon that account account of **Peleg Huddlestons** Daughter and **William Sanfords** Daughter Therefore **Adam Mott & Joseph Tucker** are apointed upon that account And this meeting is adjourned until y<sup>e</sup> next Sixth Day come week This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 7<sup>th</sup> Day of the first month 1757 The Paper that **Abraham Tuck Thomas** Sent in hath been read as ordered and is as followeth **Oblong** the 9<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> month 1756 To the monthly meeting of Friends In **Dartmouth** Whereas I have through unwatch-fulness violated my own Consience & Dishonoured the Profession Which I have made by falling Into that Grie

-vous Sin of fornication also in keeping Loos Company  
Where I have been much Exposed to Temptations Espe-  
-cially in the excessive use of Stron Licquor for which  
above named Evils or Transgressions I have hope of for-  
-givenness from the Lord And Desire you my Friends to pass  
by my offences against the Church and receive me into  
your Christian Care and Charity again which is much  
Desired by me your Friend **Abraham Thomas**

and here follows **Jedidiah Allens** paper  
To the monthly meeting of Friends In **Dartmouth** on the  
18 Day Day of the 10 month 1756 These are to inform Friends  
of my misfortune in not keeping to Truth & my Education in  
Days past in my youth I Strayed away with the People of the  
World in the Customs & fashions thereof and further at  
Certain time I hapned to fall in with bad Company & had a  
Shameful Quarrel with one of them and in s<sup>d</sup> Quarrel  
I wounded him much tho not mortal which Cace was Lament-  
-able to me when past and to my Friends Which Evils I Can  
Truly Say I am Sorry for and I Desire I may never fall into  
the like again And I Desire Friends to allow me to remain under  
their Care While found in they way of well Doing as witness  
my hand **Jedidiah Allen**

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 300, 301; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 158

**302**

And the visitters have been Called upon to make answer to the  
Queries which they have Done in Wrighting and this meeting orders  
that they Should be sent to y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting

**Ichabod Eady Adam Mott Nicolas Howland** and **Caleb Russell**  
are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an  
Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same and this meeting thinks propper that this  
munite of the monthly meeting be perused in order that they  
may go on Record And **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker**  
With **Isaac Smith** are appointe upon that account

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
In **Dartmouth** on the 17 Day of the first month 1757 **Ponaganset**  
Meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** & **John Russ** y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> present  
**Coakset [Acoaxet]** meeting Called **Joseph Tripp** & **Jshua Cornell** present  
The Friends appointed see the three mariages Consummated  
Signify that they were accomplished in good order and nothing  
being Done as to assisting y<sup>e</sup> women mentioned at the last  
monthly meeting it is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next  
The friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting have  
Done it all except **Caleb Russell** and Drawn y<sup>e</sup> Epistle as ordered

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House  
 In **Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 2 month 1757 **Ponaganset**  
 meeting Called **James Shearman & Abraham Tucker** present  
 for **Coakset William Gifford** present and Whereas **Benjamin**  
**Howland** the Son of **Isaac Howland** hath Sent in a paper  
 to this meeting Signifying his Sorrows for paying money upon  
 The account of his being impressed but this meeting thinks  
 thinks it not full enough therefore **Paul Russell** and  
**Daniel Russell** are to advise with him & bring in their judg  
 meent in the matter to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
 And it is thought proper by this meeting that we have an  
 accoun of the Suffering of friends upon the account of mile  
 tary Servises therefore all friends who have been Sufferers  
 belong to this meeting ar Desired to bring in their accounts  
 to **Peleg Smith John Shepherd & David Smith** of **Ponaganset**  
 or to **Thomas Hathaway** and **Bartholomew Taber** of **Cushnot**  
 or to **John Mosher** and **Peter Davel** of **Coakset**

303

<sup>3</sup>  
1757

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth**  
 on the 21 Day of the 3 month 1757 **Ponanset** meeting Called **Caleb**  
**Russell** present for **Coakset John Mosher** and & **Joseph Tripp**  
 The matter Concerning **Benjamin Howland** is Referred to next  
 Monthly Meeting And this meeting hath Received a Paper Signed  
 by **John Davis ju<sup>r</sup>** Signifying his Sorrow for his Disorderly marriage  
 Which this meeting accepts Ther was a Certificate Signed at this  
 meeting for **Adam Mot** he being about to visit Friends at  
**Sandwich** And **William Macumber ju<sup>r</sup>** hath Sent in a pa  
 -per to this meeting Condemning his breach of order In paying  
 money towards military affairs Collected at this meeting 3£-2<sup>s</sup>-6<sup>d</sup>  
**Rhoad Island** old Tenor The Friends appointed to attend the  
 Quarterly meeting and Draw y<sup>e</sup> Epistle are **Joseph Tucker Peleg**  
**Smith Adam Mott & Caleb Russell** and to Draw an Epistle to  
 the Same And y<sup>e</sup> visitters of **Coakset** have given in their  
 account of their Service in visitting Friends families  
 And this meeting is adjourned till y<sup>e</sup> first Sixth Day in y<sup>e</sup> next month  
 at a monthly meeting of Friends held by adjournment  
 on the first Day of y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> month 1757 we have an account  
 at this meeting that there hath been 12£-15shillings Province  
 old tenor gathered and Sent to **Pembook [Pembroke]** according the advice  
 of y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting Ther was an account of the  
 Sufferings of friends upon account of y<sup>e</sup> Malitia Which  
 amounts to 1982£-18<sup>s</sup>-0<sup>d</sup> Province money  
 and there hath been a Paper presented to this meeting Signed  
 by **Christopher Slocum** Condemning his paying money towards military  
 affairs the Quries have been read and answers made to them  
 Which are ordered to be sent to y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting

and **Christopher Slocums** Paper is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> Day of the 4 month 1757 **Ponaganset** Meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset Ichabod Eady** and **& John Macumber** The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting ~~are~~ Have Done it and Drawn the Epistle as ordered and this meeting hath Received the Quarterly meetings Epistle which was read and well accepted

W

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 302, 303; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 159

### 304

And **Christopher Slocums** Paper hath been read in this meet-ing & Considered and accepted The Friends appointed to take The accounts of Friends Sufferings are Still Continued upon the Same account there was a Paper brought into this meeting Signed by **Abigail White** Condemning her outgoings Which is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And Friends of **Cushnot** have Desired to have a Week Day meet-ing Settled among them therefore this meeting agrees there may be a meeting kept there on the first and fourth fourth Day In each month from this time till our next Fall meeting And this meeting orders **Adam Mott & Joseph Tucker** to assist the women in Drawing up **Mary Huddlestons** Denyal the Friends appointed to Discourc With **Benjamin Howland** ar Still Continued to Do it

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meetin House In **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 5 month 1757 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Caleb Russell & John Russell** y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> present **Coakset {Acoaxet}** meeting Called **Jonathan Wood & Joseph Tripp** present And **Abigail Whites** Paper hath been read at this meeting and accepted and **Jonathan Wood** is ordered to take it and let her know it that She may be present Whe tis read and to be read at **Coakset** meeting House on a first Day at the end of a meeting for worship between this and the next monthly meet-ing & there was a Certificate read at this meeting Directed from the monthly meeting at **Portsmouth** on **Rhoad Island** Concerning **Benjamin Tripp** & his wife & famly of their orderly Conversation whilest among them recommending them to our Care which this meeting accepts **Daniel Russell** are Still Continued to Discourc with **Benjamin Howland** there was a paper of Denyal read at this meeting against **Mary Huddlestone** which is approved and **Isaac Smith** hath Signed it by order of this meeting and is ordered to

read it on a first Day at the end of the meeting for Worship  
between this and the next monthly meeting

There was an account of Friends sufferings by reason of their  
fines that was taken upon the account of their being impres-  
-sed and **Isaac Howland Peleg Smith & William Anthony** are  
appointe to view them and where there is need to Correct  
them and bring them to the adjornment of this meeting

305

And this meeting is adjourned till y<sup>e</sup> first fourth Day in y<sup>e</sup> next month  
At a monthly meeting of friends held by adjournment on the first  
Day of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1757 There was an account of Friends Sufferings  
by Reason of their fines taken from upon the account of their being  
impressed In the years 1755 and 1756 and 1757 which amounts three  
hundredred and eighty pound and four pence Lawful money  
Which this meeting hath Considred and allowed

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 20 Day of the 6 month 1757 **Ponaganset** meet-  
-ing Call **James Shearman & George Smith** present for **Coakset**  
**Jonathan Wood & Abiagail Whites** Paper hath been read as  
ordered We received a Certificate at this meeting from the  
monthly meeting at **Sandwich** Concerning **Joseph Wing** and his  
Wife of their orderly Conversation amongst them Recommend-  
-ing them to our Care Which this meeting accepts and whereas  
**Mary Huddlestones** Paper hath not been read **Isaac Smith** is  
Still Continued to Do it between this & y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And whereas **John Macumber** Son of **William Macumber ju<sup>r</sup>**  
hath Desired a Certificate from this meeting to the monthly  
meeting at the **Oblong** therefore **John Mosher** and **Othniel Tripp**  
are appointed to Inquire into his sircumstances & Draw one  
if they find things clear and bring it to the next monthly  
meeting The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting  
and Draw the Epistle are **Jonathan Wood Caleb Russell**  
**William Barker & Benjamin Tripp** and whereas we under-  
-stand that **Abraham Thomas** Desires a Certificate from this  
monthly meeting to the monthly meeting at the **Oblong** or  
**Nine Partners** therefore this meeting appoints **Isaac Smith**  
to Draw one and bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting  
And whereas it is thought Propper at this meeting that  
there might be a Com<sup>tee</sup> Chosen to take an account of  
Frinds Sufferings upon the account of miletary affairs  
if they think propper and Consider whither it may be  
Propper to Exhibit a Petition to y<sup>e</sup> Generl Cort or to the  
Superior Cort and to Do as they think propper in the affair  
Therefore this meeting appoints **Peleg Smith Thomas Hathaway**  
**Bartholonew Taber Jethro Hathaway Jabez Barker Joseph**  
**Tucker Joseph Gifford David Smith Daniel Russell and Giles Slocum**

306

A com<sup>tee</sup> in that affair At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18 Day of the 7 month 1757 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Shearman & John Russell** present And for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Ischabod Eady & Joseph Tripp** and **Mary Huddlestons** Denyal hath been read as ordered and is as followeth

Whereas **Mary Huddlestone** Daughter of **Peleg Huddlestone** and **Mary** his wife of **Dartmouth** In the **County of Bristol** In the **Province of the Massachusetts Bay** In **New England** hath had her Education among us the People Called Quakers yet for want of keeping to that pure Principle the Spirit of Truth to be her Director hath fallen into that foul Sin of fornication as is Evident by her being Delivered of a bastard Child & Consealing who is the father of it so that wee Can Do no less than give this forth as a publick Testimony against her Denying her the s<sup>d</sup> **Mary Huddlestone** to be one in unity Desiring that if it be the Will of y<sup>e</sup> Lord that she may Come to a sight & Sence of her outgoings and through unfeined repentance find mercy with The Lord and So come into unity with us his peopla again Given forth at our monthly meeting held In **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of the 5 month 1757 And Signed by order and In s<sup>d</sup> meeting by **Isaac Smith** Clerk

And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **John Macumber** The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw the Epistle have Done it all Except **Caleb Russell** there was two Epistles from **London** yearly meeting read at this meeting to good Sattisfaction And the Epistle from y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting hath been read to good Sattisfaction

And this meeting hath Signed a Certificate for **Abraham Thomas** We understand that the Com<sup>tee</sup> hath Drawn a Petition to the General Cort at **Boston** & the Same Com<sup>tee</sup> are Still Continued to Proceed in the affair as occation may require

And whereas **Seth Allen** Lies under a Scandalous report of being father to a bastard Child This meeting appoints **Nicolas Howland** and **Daniel Russell** to Discouce with him to See if he Can Clear him selfe or Condemn What he has Don amiss

And whereas we understand that **John Lawton** hath paid money towards military Services This meeting appoints **Christopher Giffor** and **Peter Davel** to Show him how that he had gone Con-trary to our profession and ought to Condemn y<sup>e</sup> Same and there was Collected at this meeting 3 pond 9 Shillings and 4 pence And this meeting orders y<sup>e</sup> treasur to pay to y<sup>e</sup> overseer two Dollars for y<sup>e</sup> last halfe years keepin the meeting House And **Isaac Smith** is ordered to Settle ~~their~~ the accounts of the

monthly meeting with **James Shearman** and **James Shearman** hath paid y<sup>e</sup> two Dollars

307

$\frac{8}{1757}$

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of the 8 month 1757 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Nicholas Howland** and **Daniel Russell** present for **Coakset John Mosher** and **Ichabod Eady** The Friends appointed to Discourse with **Seth Allen** not having had opper-tunity to Do it ar still Continued to Do it & make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And the matter Concerning **John Lawton** is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And **Isaac Smith** hath made up this meetings accounts With the Tresurer and there remains In y<sup>e</sup> Stock 7 Shillings & 11 pence Province old Tenor the Chosing Visitters is referer until the next monthly meeting

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 9 month 1757 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Jonathan Hussey & Daniel Russell** present for **Coakset Christopher Gifford & Peter Davel** present The Friends appointed to Discourse With **John Lawton** have Done it and Signify that he Doth no ways Condemn what has done in paying money towards Waring and fighting Therefor **John Mosher** is ordered to let S<sup>d</sup> **Lawton** know that if he Doth persist in the thing it being Con-trary to our Principles that friends must proceed to Denye him And **William Anthony ju** and his Wife have sent a paper in to this meeting Signifying their Sorrow for their outgoings In particular their having a Child Soon after marriage which is refered to the next monthly meeting And **Peace Wood** hath sent a paper to this Meeting Signifying her Sorrow for her breaking unity with Friends Which is refered to the next monthly meeting And the Choosing of vissitters is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly Meeting And this meeting is adjourned till the ~~next monthly~~ youths Meeting

This meeting being mett according to adjourment this 7<sup>th</sup> of the 10 month 1757 **Abraham Tucker Ichabod Eddy** and **Job Russell** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same and there hath been Some answer made to the Queries which are ordered to be Sent to the Quarterly meeting

And At a monthly meeting held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17 Day of the 10 month 1757 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Calep Russell** and **William Barker** present for **Coakset John Macumber** and **Benjamin Tripp** and **Henry Howland** and **Abigail Goddard** Did lay their their intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer and **Barnabas Howland & Willium Anthony** are appointed to inquire into the young mans



Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 306, 307; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 161

**308**

And **Peace Woods** papper hath been read again at this meeting and Considered which this meeting accepts for Sattisfaction The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it and Drawn an Epistle to the Same And the Quarterly meetings Epistle hath been read in this meeting and Well accepted And **Abraham Tucker Adam Mott William Barker** and **Job Russell** are Chosen visitters for **Ponaganset** And **John Mosher & John Macumber** for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** and for **Cushnot** it is refered until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And whereas **John Lawton** doth no ways incline to make any acknowledgment for what he hath been under Dealing that is the upholding Warring and fighting this meeting therfore Doth Deny him to be a Friend in unity with us till he make Sattisfaction And **William Anthony** & his wives paper is refered until the next monthly meeting and **Isaac Howland** and **George Smith** are appointed to talk with **William Anthony ju<sup>e</sup>** to know his Sincerity and make return to the next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 Day of the 11 month 1757 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker & John Russell** present for **Coakset Christopher Gifford** present And Choosing visitters for **Cushnot** is refer till next monthly meeting the Friends appointed to Discourse with **William Anthony ju<sup>f</sup>** Signify that they have Done it and he hath given them good Sattisfactions therfor this meeting accepted of him and his wives papar for Sattisfactions Provided that he will read it or git Some friend to read it at the end of a meet-ing for worship on a first Day he being present between this and the next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to make Inspection what Friends have been out of the way in military affairs are Still Continued for the Same Service There was Collected at this meeting 6 pound 9 Shillings & four pence At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 19 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 12 month 1757 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **William Barker & John Russell the 3<sup>d</sup>** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Icahabod Eddy** and **Joseph Tripp** present **Henry Howland** and **Abigail Goodard** came to this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Establishe among Friends in the accomplishing thereof and **Abraham Tucker** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to See their marriage

Consumated in s<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next monthly meeting  
 And **Benjamin Shearman** and **Elisabeth Lapham** Did lay their Intentions  
 of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next month  
 -ly meeting for their answer and **George Smith & Jonathan Smith** are  
 appointed to make Inquiry into the young mans Cleannedd & make  
 return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And **Joseph Tucker Abraham Tucker John Mosher** and **Abraham Russell**  
 are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to  
 the Same And whereas **Othniel Allen** Desires a Certificate of his Cleanness  
 as to marriage & Conversation to the monthly meeting at **Rhoad Island**  
 Therefor this meeting appoints **Nicholas Howland** and **Daniel Russell**  
 to make Inquiry and Draw one if they think propper and bring it to  
 the next monthly meeting There was Collected at this meeting  
 three pound five Shillings old Tenor and this meeting orders  
 The Tresurer to pay to **Antipas Hathaway** 2£=11s-10<sup>d</sup> old tenor for mend  
 -ing Glass about the meeting house and 4 pound ten Shillings to  
**Jonathan Hussey** for y<sup>e</sup> last halfe years keeping y<sup>e</sup> meeting House  
 At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 1 month 1758 **Ponaganset** meeting  
**Caleb Russell** present for **Coakset** none appeard

The Friends appointed to See **Henry Howlands** marriage Consummated  
 Signify that it was orderly accomplished and the Quarterly meeting  
 Epistle hath been read at this meeting and well accepted

**Joseph Tucker & John Mosher** have attended the Quarterly meeting  
 And Drawn an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same

And **Thomas Hix** Son of **Samuel Hix** of **Tiverton** and **Deborah Smith**  
 Daughter of **Benjamin Smith** Did lay their Intentions of taking  
 Each other In marriage before this meeting and were Desired  
 to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer and  
 this meeting is adjourned till the next fourth Day come Week  
 This meeting being met according to adjournment this 25 Day of the  
 first month 1758 And **William Anthony** & his wives paper hath  
 been read and is as followeth

To the monthly meeting of Friends held In **Dartmouth** on th 19 Day  
 of the 9 month 1757 These are to inform the meeting that for  
 Want Watchfulness we have given way to the Enemy as to Commit  
 the Sin of fornication as appears by our having a Child born so  
 Soon after marriage which hath brought Grief to our Parents and  
 And a Scandal to the Profession we make which Sin we Condemn  
 and are heartily Sorry for Desiring Friends would pass it by so as  
 Suffer us to remain under their care and hope by repentance  
 to find forgiveness with God given under our hands by us

**William Anthony**  
**Sarah Anthony**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 308, 309; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 162

**310**

And the Tresure hath paid 2£-11<sup>s</sup>-10<sup>d</sup> old Tenor to **Antipas Hathaway** for mending Glass about the meeting House and also 2 Dollers to **Jonathan Hussey** for keeping the meeting House and **Benjamin Shearman** and **Elizabeth Lapham** appeared at this meeting for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other In marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting opserving the good order Established among Friends in the ~~good order~~ ~~Good order~~ In the Performance thereof And **George Smith** and **Jonathan Smith** ~~and~~ are appointed to see Their marriage Consummated and make return to the next month-ly meeting And there was a Certificate Signed at this meeting for **Othniel Allen** Directed to the monthly meeting at **Rhoad Island** At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 2 month 1758 **Ponaganset** meet-ing called **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present & for **Coak-set John Macumber** and **Philip Tripp** The Friends appointed to See **Benjamin Shearman & Elizabeth Laphams** marriag Consumma-ted Signify that it was orderly accomplished and **Thomas Hix** and **Deborah Smith** appeared at this meeting Desiring their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other In marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order established ~~In the~~ among Friends in the Performance thereof and **William Anthony** and **John Russell the 2<sup>d</sup>** are appointed to see their marriage Sollemnized in s<sup>d</sup> order & make return to the next monthy meeting And **Abraham Shearman** and **Mary Howland** Widow of **Benjamin Howland** Late of **Dartmouth** Deces,d Did lay their inten-tions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting for their answer And also **Benjamin Butler & Esther Kempton** and **Israel Wood** and **Hannah Tripp** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait for their answers till the next monthly meeting and **William Anthony** and **Humphry Smith** and **James Shearman** are appointed to see into **Mary Howlands** Sircumstances and endeavor to have things Settled that the Children may not be liable to be wronged by her second marriage and **Caleb Russell & Job Russell** are appointed to Inquire Into **Abraham Shearmans** Clearness and make return to the next monthly meeting and **Ichabod Eddy** and **Christopher Gifford** are appointed to inquire into **Israel Woods** Clearness and **Abraham**

**Russell & Caleb ssell [Russell]** for **Benjamin Butler** and make return to the monthly meeting

311

And Whereas **Daniel Shepherd** and **John Merihew** being about to go to the **Oblong** or **Nine Partners** to stay some time and Desire Certificates this meeting Therefore appoints **Nathanil Howland & Nathaniel Bowdish** to mak inquiry and Draw their Certificates if they find things Clear

And Whereas **Peace Wood** being about visit Friends at **Sandwich** at their annual meeting and Desires a few lines by way of Certificate from this meeting to Friends there Therefore **Joseph Tucker & Adam Mott** are appointed to Draw one and bring it y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And whereas The General Cort hath made anact as we Suppose Intend -ed to favour frinds upon account of miletary Services Therefore this meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker Caleb Russell Thomas Hathaway Humphry Smith Daniel Russell Jethro Hathaway & Bartholomew Taber** to Consult about the matter & Consider the thing and bring in their Result to y<sup>e</sup> next Preparitive meeting and thi meeting is adjourned until the next Preparitive meeting

This meing mett according to adjournment on the 15<sup>th</sup> Day of the 3 month 1758 The Com<sup>tee</sup> appointed to Consider the act of the General Cort have mad return that they have Done it and find the Consequence of the affair to be So imprortant that think propper that it might be Communicated to the yearly meeting at **Rhoad Island** to have the mind of Friends in General about it

They have also Drawn an address to y<sup>e</sup> General Cort a Coppy Where -of was read at this meeting and approved

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 3 month 1758 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Daniel Russell** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet] John Mosher & Peter Davel** the Friends appointed to Inquir into y<sup>e</sup> Clearness of **Abraham Shearman Benjamin Butler** and **Israel Wood** Signify that they find nothing to hin -der their Intended marriages and they all appearing for their answers they had their answers that they might proceed to marry in the good order Established amongst the Friends in Some Con -venient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **Abraham Russ & Caleb Russell & Isaac Smith & Paul Russell** and **Ichabod Eddy & Christopher Gifford** are appointed to See Their marriages Consummated in s<sup>d</sup> order & make return to the next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to See **Thomas Hix** and **Deborah Smiths** marriae Consumated Signify that it was performed In Good order Certificates were Drawn and brought to this meeting for **Daniel Shepherd** and **John Merihew** which is refered as to Signing till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

312

There was a Paper presented to this meeting Signed by **Humphry** Son of **Peleg Smith** and his wife Condemning their outgoings which is Referred to the next monthly meeting and there was Some account of Friends Sufferings brought to this meeting which is ordered to be Sent to the Quarterly meeting And we understand from **Coakset [Acoaxet]** that **Stoakes Potter** and **Benjamin Shaw** are Listed Troopers and that **John Wood** hath paid Money to Save his Son from being Impressed and that **Isaac Tripp** and **Cornelius Potter** are married out of our Good order therefore **Christopher Gifford** and **Joseph Tripp** are appointed to Deal further with them and make returns to the next monthly meeting And whereas there are Some Friends belonging to **Coakset** That Live to the eastward of **Coakset** River that we understand have paid money towards military Services this meeting appoints **Peleg Huddleston** & **Nicholas Howland** to Labour with them to See if they Incline to Condemn it **Nicholas Howland** & **Daniel Russell** have Discourced With **Seth Allen** And he Desires Friends to wait till the next monthly meeting And the Queries were Read and answers given In wrighting which is ordered to be sent to the Quarterly meeting and Concerning the act of the General Cort as to taking Lists and the like it is referred to the Quarterly meeting for advice And wheras we have been a greate Expençe upon account of Petitioning to y<sup>e</sup> General Cort and also being behind hand as to the Charg of our new meeting House at **Newton** this meetings proper to address the Quarterly meeting for Relief upon that account and this meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker** **Peleg Smith** **Christopher Gifford** & **John Mosher** to attend The Quarterly meeting & Draw an Epistle to the Same At a monthly meeting meeting of friends held at our meeting House In Dartmouth on the 17 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 4 month 1758 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **William Barker** & **John Russell** the 3<sup>d</sup> present for **Coakset Benjamin** and **Philip Tripp** **Caleb Russell** Signifies that **Benjamin Butler** and **Esther Kamptons** marriage wa Consumated in good order in Degree And **Isaac** Signifies that he was at the Consummation of **Abraham Shearman** & **Mary Howlands** marriage and that it was orderly accomplished And the Friends appointed to See **Israel Wood** and **Hannah Tripps** marriage Sollemnized Reports that it was orderly performed

And **Seth Allen** hath Sent in a Paper to this meeting Signifyin his Sorrow Which is refered to the next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to Discourse with **Stokes Potter & Benjamin Shaw John Wood & Isaac Tripp** not having throug Done it are Continued to Do it and bring in their account to the next monthly meeting **Humphry Smith** & his Wives paper is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And wheras **Benjamin Russell Carpenter William Ricketson ju<sup>r</sup> Jonathan Slocum** and **Job Gifford** have paid mony upon military affairs not having Done anything towards making Satisfaction the matter is refer till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it as appointed And the Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and Well accepted one thing was omitted at the Last monthly meet-ing that is the **Coakset** visitters gave in their account in wright-ing of their Service in visitting friends families **Daniel Shepherd** and **John Merihew** had Certificates Signed at this meeting Directed to the monthly meetig at the **Oblong** or **Nine Partners** And whereas we understd that the Charge upon y<sup>e</sup> account **Newton** meeting House is not Completed **Joseph Tucker James Shearman** and **Paul Russell** are appointed to See into y<sup>e</sup> matter what money there is Due and bring in their account to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And Whereas **Edward Wing** Son of **Edward Wing** Deceased hath request-ed a few Lines by way of Certificate from this meeting to y<sup>e</sup> monthly meeting at the **Oblong** Therefore this meetig appoints **Humphry Smith** to Draw on and bring it tomorrow in the afternoon to Which Time this meeting is adjourned This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 18<sup>th</sup> of the 11 month 1758 And **Edward Wing** had a Certificate Signed at this meeting in behalfe of the meeting The visitters report to this meeting that they have Laboured with **Humphry Slocum** but Recive no Satisfaction therefore this meeting appoints **Paul Russell & Daniel Russell** to talk further with him and make report to the next monthly meeting At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dart-mouth** on the 15 Day of the 5 month 1758 D **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset Peleg Smith** and **Ichabod Eddy & Christopher Gifford** present And **Edward Thirston** of **Freetown ju<sup>r</sup> & Pernel Sawdry** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting and were Desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer as also Did **Joseph Soule & Dinah Tripp** who were Desire to wait as abovs<sup>d</sup> And **Christopher Gifford & John Macumber** are appoin-  
-ted to See into **Joseph Soales** Clearness & make retur accordingly

And **Seth Allens** Paper hath been Read and Considered at this meeting and it is Concluded not to be Sufficient without knowing Whither he hath took propper measures to make the young Womans Sattisfaction and **Eleazer Smith & William Rickesons** Paper are accepted for Sattisfaction

And **William Sisson Jonath Sisson & Benjamin Slocum** have sent In Papers Condemning their paying money towards the Militia which are refered And **Daniel Russell & Paule Russell** are Still Continued to Deal further With **Humphry Slocum**

The Friends appointed to Discource with **Stokes Potter John Wood Benjamin Shaw Cornelius Potter & Isaac Tripp** have Done it & they don't find **John Wood** to be Guilty and Concerng **Benjamin Shaw** the matter Is refered to the next monthly meeting and **Isaac Tripp Stokes Potter & Cornelius Potter** not Inclining to Do any thing towards making Sattisfacti this meeting Concludes them not under our Care for the time to come without Reformation And Whereas **Benjamin Russell Carpente** being under the Same Sircumstance are making not Sattisfaction this meeting Doth also set him aside from under our Care till there be some Reformation

And Whereas **Prince Howland** & his family being Removed to **Oblong** or **Nine Partnersto** Dwell Desire a Certificate from This meeting Therefore **Joseph Tucker & Adam Mott** are appointed to Draw one and bring it to the next monthly meeting if they think Propper

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 19 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 6 month 1758 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Caleb Russell & John Russell & Joh the 3<sup>d</sup>** present **Coakset [Acoaxet]** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford & John Macumber** present **Joseph Soule** and **Dinah Tripp** appeared at this meeting for their answer and it was that they might proceed to take each other in marriage in Some Convenient time between now and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established among friends in the performance thereof and **Christopher Gifford & John Macumber** are appointed to see their marriage Consummated in s<sup>d</sup> order & make return to the next monthly meeting And **Edward Thirston & Pernel Sawdy** came to this meeting for their answer which was that they might preceed to take each other in marriage in Some convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting and **Isaac Smith & Joseph Smith** are appointed to See their

marriage Consummated in s<sup>d</sup> order and make return to the next month  
-ly meeting And whereas the aboves<sup>d</sup> **Edward Thirston** not producing any Cer  
-tificate that he was under the Care of any monthly meeting yet had a  
good Character from **Swansey** monthly meeting Concerning him we have  
permitted him to have his answer and marry amongst us yet it is  
the mind of this meeting ought not to be allowed and so not to be made  
a president fo the Time to Come And Friends not having an opportunity  
to go through with that affar od **Seth Allens** it is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next  
monthly meeting And **Benjamin Slocum & William Sisson & Jonathan  
Sissons** papers have been Considered & accepted by this meeting and  
**Job Gifford** hath Sent in a paper to this meeting which is refered  
to the next monthly meeting The Friend that was to talk with **Hum  
-phry Slocum** Signify that he Desires that Friends would not be hasty  
abou Denying him therefore the matter is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next  
monthly meeting

~~At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in  
Dartmouth on the~~ And we understand that **Peleg Cornell Silas Kerby**  
and **Robert Kerby** have paid money towards Supporting military  
Services and have been Laboured With and they no ways Inclining  
to Condemn it yet this meeting hath refered it to y<sup>e</sup> next  
monthly meeting and there was a Certificate Signed at this meet  
-ing for **Prince Howland** and his famly and this meeting is adjourned  
untill the first fourth Day In y<sup>e</sup> next month

This meeting being mett according to adjournment this 7<sup>th</sup> Day  
of y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> month 1758 The matter Concerning **Humphry Smith**  
and his wife is refered till next monthly meeting And **Joseph  
Tucker Stephen Willcock & Henry Hedly** are appointed to  
attend the Quarterly meeting & Draw an Epistle to y<sup>e</sup> Same  
and this meeting hath agreed to Come to a Subscription of ten  
Dollars to finnish the Charge of **New Town** meeting House

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dart  
-mouth** on y<sup>e</sup> 17 Day of the 7 month 1758 **Ponaganset** meeting House in  
~~Dartmouth on the~~ Called **William Barker & Caleb Russell** present  
**Coakset** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford & John Macumber** present  
The Friends appointed to See **Joseph Soule & Dinah Tripps** marriage  
Consummated Signify And also The Friends that was appointed to See  
**Edward Thirston** and **Pernel Sawdys** marriage Consummated Signify  
That they wer accomplished in good order And y<sup>e</sup> matter Concer  
-ning **Seth Allen** And the matter Concerning **Humphry Slocum Smith**  
is refered until y<sup>e</sup> next meeting



The matter Concerning **Peleg Cornell Silas Cirby** and **Robert Kerby** is refered to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting as is also y<sup>e</sup> matter Concerning **Jonathan Slocum** The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting have Done it & Drawn an Epistle to the Same And the Quarterly meetings Epistle hath been read & well accep-  
-ted And whereas we are Desired by the Quarterly meeting to Come to a Subscription towards **Providence** meeting House the matter is refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

And whereas **Bejamin Shaw** not making any Sattisfaction uppon account of his paying mony upon y<sup>e</sup> account of military Services nor Inclining to Do any thing as we Can Learn this meeting thinks Propper to Set him aside And Conclude him not in unity nor under our Care for the time to Come Without Reformation And whereas **Peace Wood** and **Keziah Wood** have Signified that they have a Concern to visit Friends at the **Oblong** & thereaway & Desire Some lines by way of Certi-  
-ficate Therefore **Abraham Tucker** & **Joseph Tucker** are appoin-  
-ted to Draw them if think Propper & bring them to the next monthly meeting

There Was Collected at this meeting three pound Sixteen Shil-  
-lings & four pence Province old Tenor

The matter Concerning **Humphry Smith** Son of **Peleg Smith** And his wives paper is refered until y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting And whereas there is a great Charge arisen upon **Samuel Crow** by reason of his Lameness & Docters Charge And we think it our Duty to See into the affair and order **Abraham Tucker Isaac Smith** & **Paul Russell** to See What y<sup>e</sup> Charge is and What way he is in to pay it

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 21 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> month 1758 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **James Shearman & Abraham Tucker** present **Coakset [Acoaxet]** meeting Called present **Joseph Tripp Thomas Cook** of **Tiverton** And **Susannah Cornell** widow of **Edward Cornell** of Did lay their Intentions of marriage before This meeting & were desired to wait till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting for their answer And **Joseph Tripp** & **Philip Tripp** are appointed to Inquire into the widows Sircumstances And make report to the next monthly meeting This meeting orders the Tresurer to pay 2 Doller & ½ to **Jonathan Hussey** for the Last halfe year keeping the Meeting House

The matter Concerning **Seth Allan** & **Humphry Slocum** is

Refered until the next monthly meeting as is also the matter

Concerning **Robert Kerby**

And Whereas **Silas Kerby** not Doing any thing towards making Sattisfaction and also **Peleg Cornell** being under y<sup>e</sup> Same Sircumstance This meetink propper to Set them aside & Do denie them both To be in unity with us until Some Reformations There was Certificates Signed at this meeting for **Peace & Heziah Wood Humphry Smith ju<sup>r</sup>** & his & **Stephen Russell** have sent in Papers to to this meeting which are refered till y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting We Cannot Learn that **Samuel Crow** can Do any thing valuable towards paying the Docters for Curing his Legg Which Charge is 15 -14 Shillings Lawful money which this meeting hath Concluded to pay This meeting Concludes to Come to a Subscription towards **Providence Meeting House** also this meeting orders **David Smith** to take in the Subscrip-tions to pay the Charge of y<sup>e</sup> Docters upon account of y<sup>e</sup> abovs<sup>d</sup> **Samuel Crow** & to pay it out as he hath oppertunity **Daniel Russell** is appointed take Care of y<sup>e</sup> burying Ground (viz) to to Cut all y<sup>e</sup> Trees & brush and keep them Down and keep the fence in repair

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House In **Dartmouth** on the 18 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 9 month 1758 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Caleb Russell & Paul Russell** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Christopher Gifford & John Macumber** present The Tresurer hath paid the 2 Dollers & ½ as ordered **William Tripp & Mariah Hammond** Did lay their Intentions of marriage before this meeting as also Did **David Russell & Susannah Soule & Levi Smith** and **Silvester Allen** and were Desired to wait until the next monthly meeting for their answers and **Barnabas Mosher** and **Nathll Mosher** are appointed to Inquire into **W<sup>m</sup> Tripp & David Russells** Clear-ness & and **Nicholas Howland & Daniel Russell** are appointed to See into **Levi Smiths** Clearness & make returns to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting **Seth Allen** not Doing any thing so as to Sattisfy Friends it is Thought proppe that a Paper of Denyal should go forth against And **Isaac Smith** is ordered to Draw one & bring it to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting The matter Concerning **Robert Kerby** is refered

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 318, 319; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 166

320

And **Joseph Tucker** is Still Continued to Labour With him **Stephen Russells** paper hath been read at this meeting Which is accepted for Sattisfaction

And **Humphry Smith** & his Wives Paper is to be Returned to them and & they to git Some body to read it at the end of a meeting on a first Day they being present between this & y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

**Isaac Smith** & **Paul Russell** are appointed to mak up accounts with the Tresurer

**Abraham Tucker Peleg Smith** and **Humphry Smith** are appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and Draw an Epistle to the Same

And this meeting is adjourned till the first 5<sup>th</sup> day in y<sup>e</sup> next month

This meeting being met according to adjournment

This fifth Day of y<sup>e</sup> 10 month 1758

**Abraham Tucker** is appointed to See what mony is Raised toward y<sup>e</sup> Charge of **Providence** Meeting House and to See that it be Carried to y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting

And this meeting hath an account that there is Subscribed and paid toward the Charge of Petetioning to the General Cort 4<sup>l</sup> -18<sup>s</sup> -6<sup>d</sup> lawful money

**Thomas Cook** & **Susannah Cornell** appeared at this meet-ing for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in marriag in Some Convenient time between this & the next monthly meeting observing the good ord Established among Friends In the performance thereof and **Christopher Gifford**

and **Philip Tripp** are appointed to See their marriage Con-summated & make return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting

*m<sup>o</sup>*  
*16:10:*  
*1758* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 10 month 1758

**Ponaganset** meeting Called **Caleb Russell** & **Job Russell** present **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] meeting Called **John Cornell** & **Philip Tripp** present

The three Cupples that Laid their Intentions of mar-riage before the Last monthly meeting Came to this for their answers that they might proceed to marry In Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly meeting observing the good order Established among Friends in the performance thereof

and **Isaac Smith** & **Paul Russell** are appointed to See **William Tripp** & **Mariah Harmonds** marriage Consumma-ted

### 321

And **Barnabas Mosher** & **Nathaniel Mosher** are appointed upon the Same account for **David Russell** & **Susannah Soule**

And **Holder Slocum** & **Nicholas Howland** for **Levi Smith** & **Silvester Allen** There was a paper of Denyal Signed at this meeting against **Seth Allen** & **Isaac Smith** is ordered to read it at the end of a first Day meeting at **Ponaganset**

meeting House

**Philip Shearman & Mary Russell** Did Lay their Intentions  
of Taking each other in marriage before this meeting &  
Were Desired to wait till the next monthly meeting  
for their answer And **William Sanford & Nathaniel  
Bowdish** are appointed to see into y<sup>e</sup> young mans Clearness  
And make return to the next monthly meeting  
**Jonathan Slocum** hath Sent in a paper to this meeting  
Condemning ~~th~~ his paying money toward military affairs  
Which this meeting accepts

**Obadiah Gifford** hath Sent in a paper which is refered to the  
next monthly meeting **Humphry Smith** & his wives paper  
hath been read as ordered and is as followeth

To the monthly meeting of Friends at **Dartmouth**  
Esteamed Friends These Lines may inform that whereas we by  
not keeping to our Education & the Testimony of Truth in  
our own hearts have given way to our Inclinations and  
the Temptaion So far as to fall into the Sin of fornication  
and had a Child before marriage all which we are now  
very Sorry for and Do Condemn all our above mentioned  
out goings Hoping God will forgive us our Sins and Desire  
friends to pass by our offences and let us remain under  
their Care which we have a great value foe

**Dartmouth** y<sup>e</sup> 14 of y<sup>e</sup> 8 month 1758 -- **Humphry Smith  
Edith Smith**

The Friends appointed to attend y<sup>e</sup> Quarterly meeting  
Have Done it & Drawn an Epistle to the Same as ordered  
The Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read & well accepted  
The Sum that been Subscribed and paid towards **Providence**  
Meeting House is 36<sup>l</sup> -11<sup>s</sup> -6<sup>d</sup> **Rhad Iland** old Tenor  
**Peace Wood & Keziah Wood** was at this meeting and Returned  
their Certificates. **Peace Wood** and **Elizabeth Gidley** being  
about to visit **Rochester** Quarterly meeting Desired a few lines  
of friends Concurrance in the affair which was granted  
The Friends appointed to See **Thomas Cook & Susannah Cornells**  
marriage Consummated Signify that it was orderly Completed

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 320, 321; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 167

### 322

And this meeting appoints **Job Russell** to assist the Clerk  
in wrighting for the meeting as there may be occation  
This meeting hath Chosen **Abraham Russell & Thomas  
Hathaway** visitters for **Cushnot**

At a monthly meeting of Friends held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> Day of y<sup>e</sup> 11 m<sup>o</sup> 1758 **Ponganset** meeting

20-11<sup>mo</sup>  
1758

Called **Joseph Tucker & Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Christopher Gifford and John Macumber** The friends appointed to Enquire into **Phillip Shermans** Clearness Signifie they find nothing to hinder his Intended marriage The friends appointed to See the three marrages Consomated Signifie that they were present at the Sollomising thereof and Saw nothing but they performed in good order — **Phillip Sherman** and **Mary Russel** appeared at this meeting for their answer & their answer was that they might proceed to take Each other in marrage in Sum Convenient time between this & the next monthly meeting observing y<sup>e</sup> good order Established a mong friends In the proformance thereof and **William Sanford & Nathaniel Bowdish** are appointed to See their marriage - Consomated in good order & make Return to y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting — And where as **Seth Allens** paper of Denial hath not ben Read and his Father haveing Sent a paper to **Peleg Smith** which was Read in this meeting Signifying that he think Friends have delt hardly by his Son — the matter as to Reading his Denial is Referred to y<sup>e</sup> Consideration of y<sup>e</sup> next monthly meeting — and **Christopher Gifford** and **Daniel Rusel** are appointed to Discourse With [inereef?] **Allen** upon the affare – And whereas **Robert Kerby** hath been Dealt with in Love and waited Long upon to See if he Could Do any thing to make Satisfaction upon y<sup>e</sup> account of his paying money to military affares but nothing to Satisfaction hath been Done by him therefore this meeting thinks proper to Let him aside & Do Deny him the s<sup>d</sup> Robert to be one in Unity with us  
**Isaac Smith & Paul Rusel** hath maid up the meeting accounts with treasurer & there Remains in Stock £1-4 & 3-3/4 old tener — And where as Friends Liveing near the head of **Noquechuck River** have Signefied to They Desired Leave to have a meeting Set up there aboughts which this meeting agrees to and that it Should be held at **John Cornells** on every first Day the three winter m<sup>os</sup> Insuing -----  
And where as the friends in **Allens Neck** Signifie that thay Desier to have a meeting Settled at **Susannah Giffords** or at Some Convenient House near there a boughts for this winter Season  
And where as **John Merethew** Desired a Certificate of his Clearness as to marriage & Conversation to the

To the monthly meeting at y<sup>e</sup> **Oblong** or **Nine Parteners [Partners]** and **Nathaniel Bowdish & Nathaniel Howland** are appointed to Draw one and Bring it to the next monthly meeting or to y<sup>e</sup> adjournment of this meeting — And **Joseph Tucker Isaac Smith &**

**Paul Russel** are appointed to See into the Sircomstances of **Samuel Crow** Decesed & See Whither there be any thing Left to Defray the Charge arisen upon his account --  
And **Humphry Slocum** Hath made Satisfaction upon the account of his paying money towards military affaires and also for his Disorderly marrage -----

18: 12<sup>mo</sup>  
1758 At a monthly meeting of friends Held at **Dartmouth** on the 18 Day of y<sup>e</sup> 12 m<sup>o</sup> 1758 **Ponaganset** Called **Will<sup>m</sup> Barker & Job Russel** present **Coxet [Acoaxet]** meeting Called and none present by appointment the Friends appointed to See **Phillip Shermins** and **Mary Russels** marrage Consummated Signifies that it was orderly performed -----

The Visitters Chose for **Aponaganset** are **Abraham Tucker & Adam Mott** and **Will<sup>m</sup> Barker** and **Job Russel** & for **Coxet** the matter is Refared till the next monthly meeting **Peace Wood & Keziah Wood** haveing performed their Service at the **Oblong** and there aways there Certificates from the **Oblong** were Read at this meeting to good Satisfaction ---  
The friends appointed to See into y<sup>e</sup> Sircumstances of **Sa<sup>m</sup>l Crow** Deceased have Done it and thay find that in apparell and other things the value of £29-12:11 old tener  
There was Collected at this meeting £7-1-11 province money  
And this meeting is adjurned till the next 4<sup>th</sup> Day  
Come week (here is an omission See page 366)

This meeting being mett acording to adjurnment this 5<sup>th</sup> Day of of y<sup>e</sup> first m<sup>o</sup> 1759 the Representitive of **A-ponaganset** and **Coakset** being present at this meeting the Queries were Read and and answered in wrighting which are ordered to be Sent up to the Quarterly meeting the friend appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and **Josph Tucker Abraham Tucker & Will<sup>m</sup> Barker &** Draw an Epistle of the things needfull to the Same and Sign it in behalf of S<sup>d</sup> meeting

The matter Conserving **Seth Eden** is Referred to the next monthly meeting — there was £9-9-9 ½ province money Subcribed and paid in towards the Charge of **Providence** meeting House and **William Barker** is ordered to Carrie it to the Quarterly meeting ---

At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in Dartmouth on the 15 Day of the 1:<sup>st</sup> m<sup>o</sup> 1759 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **Caleb Russel & John Rusel y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>rd</sup>** present for **Coakset Jehabud Edey & John Macumber** present

15: of  
12 m<sup>o</sup>  
1759

**Barnabas Earl** and **Pernal Chase** did lay their intention of Marriage before this meeting and was desired to wait til the next monthly Meeting for their Answer and **William Sanford** and **Job Russell** are appointed to See into **Barnabas Earls** clearness and make Return to the next monthly meeting, and **Isaac Smith** and **Paul Russell** are appointed to See into the Circumstances of things that they may be Settle that the widows Children be not hurt by her Second Marriage, The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting have done it and drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed, and the Quarterly Meeting Epistle hath been Read at this Meeting and well accepted we understand that there was 7 Shillings Province money lacking towards paying for keeping the Meeting House which our Treasurer is ordered pay and hath paid it And there was a paper of Denial Signed at this meeting against **Mary Wood** Widow of **Daniel Wood junr** and **Isaac Smith** is ordered to Read it and the Matter Concerning **Seth Allen** is Referred

At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 2.<sup>d</sup> month 1759 **Ponigasett** meeting called **Abraham Tucker** present, **Coakset [Acoaxet]** Meeting Called and none Present The friends appointed to See into **Barnabas Earls** Clearness Signified that they find nothing to hinder his intended Marriage and also the friends that was to See into the affair Concerning the widows Children Signify that matters are well Settled according to their Judgment, And **Barnabas Earl** and **Pernal Chase** Came to this meeting for their Answer and their Answer was that they might proceed to take each other in Marriage in Some Convenient time between now and the next Monthly Meeting Observing the good order Established amongst friends in the performance thereof, and **William Sanford** and **Job Russell** are appointed to See it performed accordingly And **Seth Russel** and **Mary Mosher** did Lay their intentions of taking each other in Marriage before this Meeting, and was desired to wait til the Next Monthly Meeting for their Answer and **Paul Russell** and **Joseph Smith** are appointed to See into **Seth Russells** Clearness and make Return to the next Monthly Meeting, **Mary Woods** paper of denial hath been Read as ordered, And **Seth Allen** hath Sent a paper into this Meeting which is Referred to the Next Monthly Meeting

*E Bowen Requests to Come under our Care* **Elisha Bowen** hath Signified to this Meeting that he desires to Come under our Care therefore this Meeting appointed **Abraham Tucker** and **Caleb Russel** to discourse with him and make Return to the Next monthly Meeting **Nicholas Howland** and his wife hath Sent in a paper to this Meeting Condemning their Making Provision and inviting Some to a dinner after the Marriage of their Daughter who was Married out of the order of friends, which this Meeting accepts.

The friends on **Allens Neck** desires to have the meeting Continued there one month longer which is Granted, the friends appointed to view the

Minutes not having done it are desired to do it between this and the Next Monthly Meeting and **David Smith** and **Job Russell** are added to the Committee on that account

19: 3<sup>d</sup> mo  
1759 At a Monthly Meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 3,<sup>d</sup> month 1759 **Poniganset Meeting** Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset Christopher Gifford**, The friends appointed to See into **Seth Russells** Clearness

### 325

Signify that they find nother to hinder his intended Marriage, **William Sanford** makes Report to this Meeting that he was at **Barnabas Earl** and **Pernal Chases** Marriage and Saw nothing but that it was orderly Consumated, And **Seth Russell** and **Mary Mosher** appered at this Meeting for their answer, and their answer was that they might Proceed to take each other in Marriage in Some Conveniant time Between this and the Next monthly Meeting Observing the good Order established amongst Friends in the performance thereof, And **Paul Russell** and **Joseph Smith** are appointed to See their Marriage Consumated in Said order and Make Return to the Next monthly Meeting, and **Seth Allens** paper is refered to the next monthly meeting **Elihu Bowens** paper hath been read and Considered at this Meeting and the matter is Refered to the next monthly Meeting

And whereas the Set time being up for the holding a meeting at the upper part of **Coakset**, they desire that it may be held there Some time Longer therefore this meeting agrees that there be a meeting held there as heretofore for 2 months Longer

The friends appointed to view the Minutes have done it as ordered And **Isaac Smith** and **Paul Russell** have Sold the things that was **Samuel Craws** Deceased to his Brother **John** who has Given a note for the Mony, And **Isaac Smith** is orderd to Record the Minutes And whereas **Deborah Wilbour** wife of **George Wilbour** Signifies that She hath a mind to visit her friends and Relations at the **Oblong** and **Nine Partners** and Desires a Certificate, therefore this meeting appoints **Gideon Gifford** and **Phillip Allen** to Enquire of the woman into her Circumstances and draw one if they think proper

And this meeting hath Considered the Matter Concerning **Elihu Bowen** and find freedom to Receive him and Concludes him under our Care for the time to come

And whereas **James Macumber** Son of **William Macumber Ju.<sup>r</sup>** doth desire a Certificate from this Meeting to the monthly Meeting at **Oblong** or **Nine Partners**, this Meeting appoints **Joseph** and **Philip Tripp** to make Enquiry and draw one if they think proper and Bring it to the Next monthly Meeting

**Joseph Tucker** hath brought in an account that he hath had 25 Sheep taken from him for 6£16S demand. It was done in the month Called January 1758 by **Seth Williams**, and **David Ball Ebenezer Willisses** Clark of **Dartmouth**, Said Sheep valued at 8£. it was taken



upon account of a fine for his Sons not appearing at the General Master  
And **Peleg Smith William Sanford** and **Paul Russell** are appointed  
to attend the Quarterly Meeting and draw an Epistle to the Same  
Collected at this Meeting 3£4S10d Province tenor and this Meeting  
is adjourned to Youths meeting

This Meeting being mett according to adjournment this 6<sup>th</sup> day of  
the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1759 the Queries was read and Answers Given by **Ponigan=**  
**-set** visitors at this Meeting which is ordered to be Sent to the Quarter  
-ly Meeting, but no answer from **Coakset**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 324, 325; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 169

16<sup>th</sup> of 4<sup>th</sup> mo  
1759

326

At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting in **Dartmouth**  
on the 16.<sup>th</sup> day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1759 **Poniganset** meeting Called **James**  
**Shearman Caleb Russell** for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Othniel Tripp** and **Philip Tripp**  
The friends appointed to See **Seth Russell**, and **Mary Mosher's** Marriage  
Consumated Signify that it was performed in Good order

**E. Brown** Received[in margin]

And this Meeting hath Consider.d the matter Concerning **Elihu Bowen**  
and find freedom to Receive him and he to be under our Care for the time to Come

*E. Bowen*  
*Received*

And the matter Concerning **Seth Allen** is Referred till the next monthly  
Meeting

*Advice*  
*not to*  
*make*  
*Lotteries*

And whereas we understand that there has a Practice been of late  
amongst our younger Sort of People of making Lotteries which we think to  
be of a very hurtful Consequence, Therefore it is the advice of this Meeting  
for all under our Care to be Careful not to be in Said Practice, and  
that all friends Belonging to this Meeting Endeavour to Suppress ~~the~~  
the Same

**Peleg Smith** and **Paul Russel** hath attended the Quarterly Meeting and  
drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed, and we have Received an  
Epistle from the Quarterly Meeting which hath been Read and well accepted  
And there hath been two Certificates Signed in and by order of this Meeting  
one for **James Macumber** and the other for **Deborah Wilbour [Wilbur]** directed to  
the **Oblong** or **Nine Partners**

*F. Trip*  
*denied*

And we understand that **Francis Tripp** hath been disorderly in Mar-  
-rying out of the order of friends, therefore this Meeting orders **Othniel**  
**Tripp** and **Philip Tripp** to Labour with Said **Francis** to See if he doth any  
way incline to make Satisfaction

And **Abraham Tucker** and **Adam Mott** are appointed to Enquire into  
the Conversation of **Seth Allen** and make Report to the Next monthly  
Meeting

5<sup>th</sup> mo 1759

5<sup>th</sup> mo:  
1759

At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting  
House in **Dartmouth** on the 21.<sup>st</sup> day of the 5.<sup>th</sup> Month 1759 **Ponaganset**  
Meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present for

**Coakset Petter Davil** and **Christopher Gifford**, The friends that was appointed to Enquire Concerning **Seth Allens** Conversation not having throughly Gone through the matter are Continued to do it and make Report to the Next monthly Meeting

And whereas **Francis Tripp** hath Married out of the Good order Eshablished amongst us, we Cannot find that he doth incline to make Satisfaction, Therefore **Isaac Smith** is ordered to draw up

*F. Tripp*  
*denied* a paper of Denial against him and bring it to the next monthly Meeting

And whereas Some friends Seem not to be So Careful about keeping the time of day in Meeting together for worship, it is the mind of this Meeting that friends be Careful for the time to Come and meet together by 12 a Clock on first days and fourth days and by Eleven on monthly meeting days

### 327

And **Samuel Howland Ju.<sup>r</sup>** hath sent in a paper Signifying his Sorrow for his disorderly Marriage therefore the visitors are desires to talk with him and make Report to the Next monthly meeting

**Benjamin Butlar** and his wives paper Concerning their having a Child So Soon after Marriage hath been Read in this meeting and ordered to be read at the End of a meeting on a first day

And **Peter Davil** and **Joseph Tripp** are Chosen visitors for **Coakset** And whereas it is thought of Service that the meeting be Settled at the head of **Noquechuck River** for Some time Longer, therefore this meeting agrees that it be held there as in time past till our fall meeting next

*6<sup>th</sup> mo:*  
*1759* At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18.<sup>th</sup> day of the 6.<sup>th</sup> month 1759 **Poniganset** meeting Called **Caleb Russel** present and **John Russel the 3.<sup>d</sup>**, for **Coakset Christopher Gifford** and **Othniel Tripp**

The matter Concerning **Seth Allen** is Referred to the next monthly Meeting **Francis Tripps** paper of denial was Read in this meeting and **Isaac Smith** hath Signed it by order of this Meeting

the visitors not having had oppertunity to discourse with **Samuel Howland ju.<sup>r</sup>** it is refered to the next monthly Meeting and they Continued for the Service **Benjamin Butlar** and his wives paper not being read as ordered it is ordered to be done accordingly Between this and the next monthly meeting

*John*  
*Storer*  
*from*  
*O.E.* Our worthy Friends **John Storer** from **Nottingham** in **Old England** and **Benajah Andrews** from **Berlinton** in **West Jersey** was at this Meeting and their Labour of Love and Religious visit was kindly accepted and their Certificates was Read to good Satisfaction

And this Meeting agrees to Come to farther Subscription towards the Charge of **Providence Meeting House**

And **Joseph Tucker Abraham Tucker John Russell y<sup>e</sup> 3.<sup>d</sup> Humphry Smith John Mosher Jethro Hathaway** are appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting and draw an Epistle to the Same, And **Caleb Russel** and **Paul Russell** are added to attend the Quarterly meeting

It is the mind of this Meeting that all the Books belonging to the Meeting be brought

to the Next monthly Meeting, And this meeting is adjourn.d til the youths Meeting

This Meeting being met according to adjournment this 6.<sup>th</sup> day of the 7 mo 1759 the Queries have been Read and Answers Given at this Meeting which is order,d to go to the Quarterly Meeting

There hath been Subscribed and brought into this Meeting £22=17<sup>s</sup>=7<sup>d</sup> province old tenor towards the Charge of Providence Meeting House

7 mo: At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth**  
1759 on the 16.<sup>th</sup> day of the 7.<sup>th</sup> month 1759 **Poniganset** meeting Called **Nathaniel Bowdish**, and **William Barker** present **Coakset** meeting Called **Peter Davil** and **Philip Tripp** present

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 326, 327; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 170

### 328

**Benjamin Butlar** and his wives paper hath been read as ordered

This meeting hath accepted of **Seth Allens** paper provided that he read it or get Some person [?] ~~body~~ to Read it he being present at the end of a meeting for worship on a first day between this and the next monthly meeting

The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly meeting and draw the Epistle have done it as ordered

There were five yearly Meetings Epistles read at this Meeting which was to Good Satisfaction

The Quarterly meeting Epistle hath been read and well accepted we have an account that **George Lawton** Son of **John Lawton** hath Married out of our Good order and hath been dealt with by the visitors and Seems not to Incline to make any Satisfaction Therefore this meeting appoints **Benjamin** and **Philip Tripp** to Labour farther with him

**John Crow** hath Answered the note that he Gave to this meeting which hath defrayed the Remaining Charge of the Doctors upon the account of his Brothers Lameness, and Six pounds Nine Shillings and eleven pence old tenor over which is put in with the Colection which is £4=14<sup>s</sup>=11<sup>d</sup> old tenor

There are Several papers that have been given in, one from **Solomon Lapham** one from **Samuel Howland ju.<sup>r</sup>** one from **Obadiah Gifford** which are Refer,d to the next monthly Meeting

**James Shearman** is ordered to pay Six pounds three Shillings and nine pence to **Jonathan Hussey** for the Last half years keeping the meeting House

8 mo: At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth**  
1759 on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1859, **Poniganset** Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present, for **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] **Peter Devol** and **Joseph Tripp**, present

Whereas **George Lawton** hath Married out of the Order of friends and he hath been dealt with, and Refuses to make any Satisfaction, this

Meeting Concludes him not to be under the Care of friends

**James Shearman** hath paid £6=3<sup>s</sup>=9<sup>d</sup> old Tenor as ordered to **Jonathan Hussey**

This Meeting accepts of **Samuel Howland Ju,<sup>r</sup>** his paper for Satisfaction for his Marrying Contrary to the order of friends

*J Andrews  
& W Fosters  
Visit*

**Isaac Andrews** and **William Fosters** Certificates were Read at this Meeting and well accepted

This Meeting accepts of **Solomon Laphams** paper for Satisfaction for his out-goings in Marrying Contrary to the order of friends, and in paying his fine when Impressed to go to war

**Obediah Giffords** paper is Refer,<sup>d</sup> to the next monthly Meeting

There was a Complaint Brought to this Meeting by **Jonathan Sisson** against his Brother **William Sisson**, This Meeting appoints

**Peleg Huddleston John Gifford** and **Phillip Tripp** to Labour with him and hear and determine the Contrversy between them, any two agreeing

### 329

agreeing make a Judgment and make Return to the next monthly Meeting, **Solomon Lapham** hath Requested a Certificate from this meeting Therefore this Meeting appoints **Daniel Russell** and **Humphry Smith** to make Enquiry and draw one and Bring to the next monthly Meeting if they think fit

*9 mo:* At a monthly meeting of friends held at our meeting House in

*1759* **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1759 **Poniganset** meeting Called **Caleb Russell** present, for **Coakset Philip Tripp** present

**Timothy Davis** and **Hiphzibah Hathaway** did Lay their Intention of Marrige before this Meeting, and were desir,d to wait for their Answer til the next monthly Meeting

And whereas **Seth Allen** having neglected or Refused Reading his paper according to the order of the monthly Meeting, and there hath another Scandulous Report happened of the Like tenor as the former, and we have good Grounds to believe it to be true, Therefore this Meeting Concludes Said paper

*S. Allen  
Set aside*

Shall not be read Seeing things are So, And this Meeting Concludes it proper to Set him aside, and **Isaac Smith** is ordered to draw up a paper of Denial against him and bring it to the next monthly Meeting

The Committee appointed to determine the Contraversy between **William Sisson** and his Brother **Jonathan** have done it and brought in their Judgment to this Meeting which is accepted and is as followeth

we the Subscribers being a Committee appointed by the Last monthly meeting to hear and determine the difference between **Jonathan Sisson** and his Brother **William**, after hearing their pleas and duly Considering the affair, and having Reference to the last will and Testament of their deceased father, Conclude that **William Sisson** pay to his Brother **Jonathan** the Sum of one pound fourteen Shillings two pence one farthing Lawfull mony per annum, for and toward the Support of their Sister **Hannah Sisson**, until by Law they are acquitted from that Charge

**Philipp Tripp**  
**Peleg Huddelstone**

**Othniel Allen** being Removed to the **Oblong** or **Nine partners** to dwell Desires a Certificate from this Meeting to the monthly Meeting there Therefore this Meeting appoints **Phillip Allen** and **John Gifford** to make Inquiry, and draw one if they think proper and bring it to the next monthly Meeting, **Job Russell** hath desired a Certificate from this Meeting to the monthly meeting at **Salem** of his Clearness as to Marriage and Conversation This meeting appoints **William Sanford** and **David Smith** to make Inquiry and draw one if they think proper

And whereas it is thought proper that Some Friends be appointed to See that good order be Observed in the Galleries in full Meetings, and to place themselves where it may be most Convenient for that Service, Therefore this Meeting appoints **Caleb Russel**, **William Sanford**, and **John Russell the 2<sup>d</sup>** for that Service

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 328, 329; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 171

### 330

There was Collected at this Meeting five Pounds four Shillings and 2 pence province money, The treasurer is Ordered to pay to **David Smith** one Shilling and four pence Lawful Money which makes up the Sum in full of the Doctors Charge upon the account of **Samuel Craws** Lameness

And this Meeting is adjourn'd till the Youths Meeting

This Meeting being mett according to adjournment this 5<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1759, **Adam Mott**, **Stephen Wilcox**, **Abraham Tucker** **Caleb Russell** and **Philip Tripp** are appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting and draw an Epistle to the Same and Sign it in behalf of this Meeting

The visitors of **Coakset** [**Acoaxet**] Signifie that they have visited the families of friends under their Care and find things for the most part Midling well and they have also made Answers to the Queries which are ordered to be Sent by the Representatives to the Quarterly Meeting

10 mo:  
1759

At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1759, **Poniganset** Meeting Called **Peleg Smith** and **John Russell the 3<sup>d</sup>** present, for **Coakset** **Joseph Tripp**,

**Timothy Davis** and **Hephzibah Hathway** appeared at this Meeting desiring their answer, and their answer was that they might proceed to take Each other in Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly Meeting Observing the Good order Established amongst friends in the accomplishment thereof, And **Adam Mott** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to See it accomplished accordingly

The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting, have done it and drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed

There was a paper of denial Read at this Meeting against **Seth Allen** which this Meeting approves, and **Isaac Smith** hath Signed it by order of the Meeting and is Ordered to Read it on a first day at the End of the meeting

of worship Between this and the next monthly Meeting  
And whereas there was a Complaint brought into this Meeting by  
**William Woddel** against **Christopher Gifford** that he is about to wrong  
him in Several things, Therefore this Meeting appoints **Humphry Smith**  
**Abraham Shearman** and **Paul Russell** a Committee in that affair to  
hear and determine the matter and make Return to the next monthly Meeting  
There was a Certificate Signed at this Meeting for **Othniel Allen**  
There was also another signed for **Job Russell**

And the Quarterly Meeting Epistle hath been Read and well accepted  
And whereas the Friends near the head of **Noquechuk River** desires  
the Meeting might be Continued as it hath been which is Granted

*11 mo:* At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting  
*1759* House in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1759  
**Poniganset** Meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker**  
present for **Coakset Othniel Tripp** and **Ichabod Kerby**  
The friends appointed to See **Timothy Davis** and **Hiphzibah Hathways**

### 331

Marriage Solemnized Signify that it was done in good order

**Seth Allens** Denial hath been Read as Ordered

The Committee not having fully determin'd the affair between **William Woddel**  
and **Christopher Gifford** the matter is Referred to the next monthly Meeting and  
Said Com-<sup>tt</sup> Still Continued

Friends have accepted of **Ruth Hathways** paper for having a Child So Soon after  
Marriage, provided that She read it or get Some friend to do it She being present  
at the End of a first day Meeting for worship on a first day between this and the  
next monthly Meeting

*12 mo:* At a monthly Meeting of friends held at Our Meeting House in **Dart-**  
*1959* **-mouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 12<sup>th</sup> month 1759 **Poniganset** Meeting Called  
**William Sanford** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Ichabod Eddy**  
**Ruth Hathways** paper hath not been Read as ordered, therefore this Meeting  
orders that it be done between this and the next monthly Meeting  
The Committee apointed to Judge ~~between~~ on the Case Between **William Woddel**  
and **Christopher Gifford** have done it and their Judgment hath been Read in  
this Meeting and accepted, But Said **Woddel** doth not accept, but desires  
an apeal to the Quarterly Meeting which is Granted, and also Said **Christopher**  
**Gifford** being dissatisfied Concerning the Judgment doth desire an apeal like=  
=wise which is Granted

The visitors Chosen this year for **Poniganset** are **Abraham Tucker William Barker**  
and **Caleb Russell**, and for **Quitionut Thomas Hathway Abraham Russell** and  
**Bartholomew Taber**

The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting are **Joseph Tucker Abraham**  
**Tucker Humphry Smith** and **William Barker**, and they to draw an Epistle to the  
Same and Sign it; There was Collected at this Meeting 4£=14<sup>s</sup>=10<sup>d</sup> province mony  
The Treasurer is ordered to pay to **Jonathan Hussey** £6=3=9<sup>d</sup> for the Last half  
years keeping the Meeting House

And **Isaac Smith** and **Joseph Barker** are appointed to make up accouts with  
the Treasurer and make Return to next monthly Meeting

And as to doing anything towards **Providence** Meeting House, we do not find Ourselves in a way for it, being in debt here upon the account of petitioning to the General Court and other things

*1 mo:*  
*1760* At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmoth** on the 21<sup>st</sup> day of the first month 1760, **Poniganset** Meeting Called **Job Russell** and **William Barker** present, for **Coakset James Cornel** and **Joshua Cornel**  
**Ruth Hathways** paper hath been Read as ordered  
The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting have done it and drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed  
The Treasurer hath paid to **Jonathan Hussey** £6:3<sup>s</sup>:9<sup>d</sup> as order,d  
The Quarterly Meeting Epistle hath been Read and well accepted  
the friends appointed to make up accounts with the Treasurer not having done it are Still Continued to do it between this and the next monthly Meeting

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 330, 331; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 172

### 332

And whereas **Stephen Potter** hath Gone Contrary to our Profession in takeing up arms and going to war, and also hath of Late been published out of our Good order, Therefore **James Cornell** and **Benjamin Tripp** are appointed to discourse with Said **Potter** to See if he would make make any Satisfaction and make Return to the next monthly Meeting

*2,<sup>d</sup> mo:*  
*1760* At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 2.<sup>d</sup> month 1760, **Poniganset** meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present, for **Coakset [Acoaxet] Benjamin Tripp**

The friends appointed have made up accompts with the Treasurer and there Remains 9<sup>s</sup>=2<sup>d</sup> old tenor in the Stock

*S. Potter*  
*disown'd*

The friends appointed to discourse with **Stephen Potter** Signify they have done it and he Gives no Satisfaction therefore this Meeting thinks proper to Set him aside, And doth deny him the Said **Stephen Potter** to be one in Unity with us till Satisfaction be made

This Meeting appoints **James Shearman** and **Daniel Russell** to See about the Charge that hath arisen about petitioning to the General Court, and bring in an account to the next monthly Meeting

**William Taber** Son of **Joseph Taber** hath Sent a paper to this Meeting Signifying his Sorrow for his Marrying out of Our Good order which is Refer,d to the next monthly Meeting

And whereas **Adam Mott** Signifies that he hath thoughts of going to **Sandwich** upon a Religious visit, and desires a few lines from this Meeting, Therefore this Meeting orders **Joseph** and **Abraham** to draw up Something if

*J. Russell* they think proper and bring it to the next monthly Meeting  
*Chosen* And whereas **James Shearman** doth decline being Treasurer to this  
*Treasurer* Meeting, This Meeting doth Chuse **Job Russell** to Supply in that office

*3 mo=* At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House  
*1760* in **Dartmouth** on the 17 day of the 3.<sup>d</sup> month 1760, **Poniganset** meeting  
Called **William Barker** and **Job Russell** present, for **Coakset Philip Tripp**  
and **Peter Davel**

**James Shearman** and **Daniel Russell** not having done any thing in the  
affair that the Last monthly Meeting ordered are Still Continued to do it  
between this and the next monthly Meeting

And we understand that **Catharine Huddlestone** hath Married out of our  
Good order, and also had a Child Soon after Marriage, and She hath  
been Laboured with in order to bring her to a Sight of her outgoings but  
nothing to Satisfaction hath been by her, Therefore this Meeting thinks  
proper to Set her aside, and appoints **Isaac Smith** to draw up a paper  
of Denial against her and bring it to the next monthly Meeting

*C. Huddle=*  
*=stone Set*  
*aside*

**Williams Tabers** paper is Refer,d to the next monthly Meeting  
There was a Certificate Signed at this Meeting for **Adam Mott** and  
another for **Samuel Chase**

The friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting and draw the Epistle  
are

333

are **Joseph Tucker, Peleg Smith, Caleb Russell, and Peter Davel** and they  
to Sign the Epistle

The **Coakset** visitors have Given in an account in writing of their Service  
in visiting friends families and also their Answer to the Queries  
there was Collected at this Meeting £3=2<sup>s</sup>=2<sup>d</sup> old tenor

And this Meeting is adjourn,d til the youths Meeting

This Meeting being met by adjournment the 4<sup>th</sup> day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1760, none  
of the Representatives present but **Job Russell**

The Queries was Read and Answered by the visiters

Whereas **Christopher Gifford & William Woddel** did not prosecute their appeal  
as intended, Do Still Desire an appeal to the next Quarterly Meeting which  
is Granted,

This Meeting is adjourned again to the 14<sup>th</sup> day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1760

This Meeting being mett according to adjournment this 14<sup>th</sup> day of the 4 mo: 1760

There was 79 Dollars with what hath been Delivered to **Benjamin Akin** Contri=  
=buted at this Meeting, and Delivered to **Humphry Smith** in order for the  
Distressed people at **Boston** who have met with a Great Loss by fire, and  
to be Delivered to the Select men or overseers of the **Town of Boston**

*4<sup>th</sup> mo:*  
*1760*

At a Monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 4 month 1760, **Poniganset** Meeting Called  
**Daniel Russell** and **Caleb Russell** present, for **Coakset Icabud Eddy**  
**Isaac Smith** not having drawn any thing as ordered against **Catharine**  
**Huddlestone**, is Still Continued to do it and bring it to the next monthly Meeting  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting have all attended it



Except **Peleg Smith** and drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed  
 This Meeting hath accepted of **William Tabers** paper for Satisfaction  
**Humphry Smith** makes Report that he hath Delivered the Mony that  
 was Contributed for the poor people at **Boston**, to **Benjamin Akin** to be  
 Deliverd at **Boston** for the use of the above Said  
 And **Luke Hart Joseph Smith William Mosher** and **Joseph Mosher ju.<sup>r</sup>**  
 are appointed to take the whole oversight of the Burying Ground at **Newtown**  
 and **Daniel Russell** Son of **James Russell** having gone out of the way in  
 his Marriage and other things, Therefore this Meeting orders **Stephen**  
**Willcocks** and **Daniel Russel** to talk with him and bring in their account  
 to the next monthly Meeting  
 This Meeting orders **Daniel Russell** to pay to **Peleg Smith** 6<sup>s</sup>=4<sup>d</sup> Lawfull  
 Mony which Compleats the Charge of Petitioning to the General Court  
 And also to pay to **Isaac Smith** two Dollars and a half for Recording the  
 Minutes of the Monthly Meeting, and to pay the Remainder of the money  
 into the Treasurers hands  
 The Quarterly Meeting Epistle hath been Read at this Meeting and  
 Well accepted  
 Whereas it was Signified in the Epistle that there was Considerable mony  
 Wanting toward Defraying the Charge of **Providence** Meeting House  
 This Meeting therefore appoints **Humphry Smith, Christopher Gifford**

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 332, 333; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 173

**334**

and **Adam Mott** and **Bartholomew Taber**, to draw up Something  
 in order for Friends to Subscribe to as they find freedom ———  
**John Russell 3<sup>d</sup>** hath Signified that he and his wife are about  
 to put out their Son **John Williams** to a friend at **Sandwich**, and  
 Desires Some lines to the monthly Meeting there of his being under  
 our Care, and **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed  
 in that affair — — —

*5<sup>th</sup> mo:* At a Monthly<sup>^</sup> Meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in  
*1760* **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1760, **Poniganset [Apponagansett]** meeting  
 Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** presend, for **Coakset [Acoaxet]**  
**Joshua Cornell**

**Samuel Shove** and **Abigail Anthony** did Lay their Intentions of  
 taking each other in Marriage before this Meeting and were desird  
 to wait till the next monthly Meeting for their answer — —

**Daniel Russell** hath Answered the Mony that he was to pay to **Peleg**  
**Smith** and **Isaac Smith**

X This Meeting hath Received a Receipt form [from] **Boston** Signed **John**  
**Phillips** of 24 pounds Lawful Mony that we have Sent for the use of  
 of [*sic*] the Sufferers in the Late fire — —  
 we understand that **Daniel Russell** Son of **James** Desires that friends would

wait til the next monthly Meeting therefore the matter is Refer'd  
There was a paper of Denial against **Catharine Huddlestone** brought  
to this Meeting and **Isaac Smith** hath Signed it by order of the Meeting  
and is also appointed to Read it on a first day at end of the Meeting  
of Worship between this and the next monthly Meeting — — —  
**Daniel Russell** hath the Remainder part of the mony that was  
in his hands to the Treasurer as ordered, which is 7<sup>£</sup>=7<sup>s</sup>=10<sup>d</sup> old tenor  
We understand that **Benjamin Wing ju<sup>r</sup>** being Removed with his family  
to **Smithfield** to dwell, Desires a Certificate, therefore this Meeting  
appoints **Peleg Huddlestone** and **Ichabud [Ichabod] Eddy** to draw one if thy find  
things Clear and bring it to the next monthly Meeting — — —

6<sup>th</sup> month  
1760

At a monthly Meeting held in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day  
of the 6<sup>th</sup> month 1760, **Benjamin Shearman** and **Jonathan Hussey**  
present, And this Meeting is adjourned till this day week

At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting house  
in **Dartmouth** by adjournment on the 23<sup>d</sup> day of the 6<sup>th</sup> month 1760,  
**Poniganset** Meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker**  
present, for **Coakset James Cornel[1]** and **Peter Davel [Daval]** — — —  
**Samuel Shove** and **Abigail Anthony** appeared at this Meeting  
for their Answer, and their Answer was that they Might proceed to  
take each other in Marriage in the Good order Established among  
Friends, in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly  
Meeting, And **Peleg Smith** and **Humphry Smith** are appointed to  
See their Marriage Consumated and make Return the next monthly Meeting

### 335

**Benjamin Russell** Son of **Benjamin Russell** and **Elisabeth Slocum** Daughter  
of **Holder Slocum** Deceased, have laid their Intentions of Marriage before this  
Meeting, and were desired to wait till the next monthly Meeting for their Answer  
and **Jonathan Hussey** and **Stephen Willcocks [Wilcox]** are appointed to Enquire into the  
young mans Clearness and make Return to the next monthly Meeting ———

*[quarter page of blank space]*

Whereas **Daniel Russell** Son of **James Russell** having Signified or Given  
Ecouriagement of making Satisfaction but not having done anything in  
that nature this Meeting thinks proper that **Stephen Willcocks** and **Daniel  
Russell** talk further with him and if he make no Satisfaction as they may  
Judge Reasonable then they to draw a paper of denial against him and  
bring it to the next monthly Meeting — — — ———

**Catharine Huddlestones** paper of denial hath been read as ordered  
There was a Certificate Signed at this Meeting for **Benjamin Wing ju<sup>r</sup>** and  
Wife and Child directed to the monthly Meeting in **Smithfield** — — —  
This Meeting is Adjourned to the youths Meeting

This Meeting being met according to adjournment this 4<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1760  
The Representatives have been Called upon and all present but **Peter Davel [Daval]**  
**Poniganset** visitors have made Answers to the Queries in writing which is

ordered to be Sent to the Quarterly Meeting — — — — —  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting are **Adam Mott  
Humphry Smith** and **Caleb Russell**, and they to draw an Epistle to the  
Same and Sign it in behalf of this Meeting — — — — —

X There was one hundred Sixty & three pounds Eleven Shillings in **Rhod[e] Island**  
Mony Subscribed toward the Charge of **Providence** Meeting House which  
this Meeting orders to be Sent to the Quarterly Meeting — — —

7 mo:  
1760 At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 21 day of the 7<sup>th</sup> 1760, **Poniganset** Meeting Called **Caleb  
Russell** and **John Russell the 3<sup>d</sup>** present, for **Coakset Ichabud [Ichabod] Eddy** and  
**John Mosher** present  
**Benjamin Russell ju<sup>r</sup>** and **Elisabeth Slocum** did appear for their answer  
and their Answer was that they might pr[o]ceed to take each other in Marriage  
in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly Meeting  
observing

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 334, 335; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 174

### 336

observing the good order Established amongst us in the performance  
thereof, and **Humphry Smith** and **Jonathan Hussey** are appointed to See  
their Marriage Consumated in Good order and make Return to the next  
monthly Meeting — — — — —

The Friends appointed to See **Samuel Shoves** and **Abigail Anthonys**  
Marriage Consumated Make Return that it was accomplished in good order  
Whereas **Stephen Willcocks [Wilcox]** and **Daniel Russell** Were appointed  
last monthly Meeting to draw a paper of deniel against **Daniel Russel[I]**  
Son of **James Russell**, if they thought proper, accordingly they have  
drawn a paper of deniel against him and brought it to this Meeting  
and it was Signed by øf order of this Meeting and **Daniel Russell**  
is appointed to Read it or get it Read between this and the next monthly  
Meeting, The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting and  
draw an Epistle the Same make Report that they have attended the  
Said Meeting and drawn an Epistle as ordered

*D: Russel  
disown'd*

There was a paper Sent to this Meeting Signed by **Nicholas Lapham**  
Signifying his Sorrow for Marrying out of the Good order Established  
amongst us which is Refer'd to the next monthly meeting — — — — —

It hath been agitated whether or no it is warrantable for friends to take  
up land lately Improved by the French near **Noviscocia [Nova Scotia]** which is Refer'd  
to the next monthly Meeting

X It is the mind of this Meeting that it is Inconsistant with our Principles to pay  
the tax Said to be Laid upon friends in Lieu of Personal Service in Carry=  
=ing on the present war — — This Meeting Received two Printed Epistles  
and Three Written Epistles, One printed and one written from **London**  
one printed and one written one from **Philadelphia**, and one written  
Epistle from **Flushing**, And this Meeting Received an Epistle from the

last Quarterly Meeting and it was Read and the Contents thereof  
Recommended to friends Observation

This Meeting orders the Treasurer to pay **Jonathan Hussey** 3 Dollars ——— ———

*8<sup>th</sup> mo:*  
*1760* At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at our meeting house in  
**Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1760, **Poniganset** Meeting  
Called **Joseph** and **Abraham Tucker** present, for **Coakset Peleg Huddle-**  
**=stone** and **Joseph Tripp** — present

**Humphry Smith** and **Jonathan Hussey** Signifies to this Meeting that  
they was at the Solomnising of **Benjamin Russell** and **Elisabeth**  
**Slocums** Marriage and Saw nothing but that it was done in Good Order  
**Daniel Russell** Son of **James** his paper ~~hath~~ of Denial hath been Read  
as ordered ———

**Mary Akin** wife of **Benjamin Akin ju<sup>r</sup>** hath Sent in a paper  
Signifying her Sorrow for her outgoings, in paticular her having a Child So

### 337

Soon after Marriage, which this Meeting accepts, provided She read it or  
get Some friend to do it at the End of a first day Meeting between this and  
the next monthly Meeting

**Nicholas Laphams** paper hath been Read in this Meeting and accepted, and  
he Still to Remain under our Care

And as to the matter Refer<sup>d</sup> to this Meeting Concerning whether it might  
be warrantable for Friends to take up Land near **Noviscocia** [**Nova Scotia**] lately  
Inhabited by the French, This Meeting thinks proper to Refer it to the  
Quarterly Meeting for Advice ——— ———

The Treasurer hath paid **Jonathan Hussey** 3 Dollars as ordered ——— ———

*J: Case*  
*Requests*  
*to Come*  
*under*  
*our Care* And wheras **Job Case** hath made application to Come under our Care,  
which is Refer'd to the next monthly Meeting, and **Peleg Smith** and  
**Philip Allen** are Appointed to talk with Said **Case** upon that account  
and make Return to the next monthly Meeting

And whereas we understand that **Jedidiah Wood** hath made a purchase  
near **NovaScotia**, and also Sold a Couple of Servants to a man in them  
parts, which is Refer'd to the next monthly Meeting

This Meeting hath Agreed to Come to a Subscription toward the Building  
a Meeting House for Friends at **Boston** ——— ——— ———

And we understand that **Peleg Slocum ju<sup>r</sup>** is under Scandalous Report  
of Committing fornication, therefore this Meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker**  
and **John Russell the 3<sup>d</sup>** to talk with him and make Return to the next  
monthly Meeting

**Othniel Tripp** is Chosen visitor for **Coakset** in the room of **Joseph Tripp**  
who hath Desired to be Excused — — —

*9 mo:*  
*1760* At a monthly Meeting held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth**  
on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1760 **Poniganset** Meeting Called **Peleg**  
**Smith** and **Joseph Tucker** present for **Coakset John Mosher** and **Ichabud** [**Ichabod**]  
**Eddy** present — —

**Joseph Slade** and **Deborah Howland** have Laid their Intentions of  
Marriage before this Meeting and were desired to wait for their

Answer till the next monthly Meeting

**Mary Akins** paper hath been Read as ordered

The matter Concerning **Job Case** is Refer'd to the next monthly Meeting

The matter Concerning **Peleg Slocum ju<sup>r</sup>** is Refer'd to the next monthly Meeting  
and **Joseph Tucker** and **John Russel the 3<sup>d</sup>** are Still Continued to talk with  
him and make Report the next monthly Meeting

This Meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** to See things Settled  
with

Men 1727 - 1762; pp 336, 337; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 175

**338**

with **Deborah Howland**, So that her Children be not hurt by her  
Marriage, and make Report the next monthly Meeting

10<sup>th</sup> mo:  
- 1760

At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1760: **Poniganset [Apponagansett]** Meeting  
Called **John Russell the 3<sup>d</sup>** and **William Barker** present, for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **John**  
**Mackumber [Macomber]** and **Peter Davil [Davol]**

The friends Appointed to See into the affairs of the Widow **Deborah**  
**Howlands** Estate, Signify that they have made Enquiry, and find  
nothing as they apprehend but that She may Marry without danger  
of wronging her Children

**Joseph Slade** and **Deborah Howland** appear'd at this Meeting for  
their Answer, and their Answer was that they might proceed to take  
each other in Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and  
the next monthly meeting, Observing the Good order Established  
amongst Friends in the performance thereof, and **Joseph Smith** and  
**Barnabas Mosher** are appointed to attend See their Marriage  
Consumated and make Return to the next monthly Meeting ~ ~ ~

The matter Concerning **Job Case** is Refer'd to the next monthly Meeting

The matter Concerning **Peleg Slocum ju<sup>r</sup>** is Refer'd to the next monthly  
Meeting ~ ~ ~

**Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** hath attended the Quarterly Meeting  
and drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed

The Quarterly Meetings Epistle hath been Read in this Meeting  
and well accepted

X

Whereas we that is the monthly Meeting hath accepted mony of  
**Jedidiah Wood**, which we Cannot be easy to keep by Reason that he  
hath not made Satisfaction in Relation to his Exposing to Sail two  
Indian Children to **NovaScotia**, which action we Can have no  
unity with, nor with him till done, and **Peter Davil [Davol]** is appointed to  
deliver the Mony to him again and let him know upon what Account,  
Whereas **Mary Potter** hath Signified that She is about makeing a visit  
to the **Oblong** to her friends and Relations there and desires a few lines  
by way of Certificate to the monthly Meeting there and **Peter Davil**

and **Philip Tripp** are appointed to Enquire into the affair and draw one as they Shall think proper and bring it to the next monthly Meeting  
X And this Meeting appoints **Daniel Russell, Joseph Smith, William Sanford,** and **Jos Paul Russell** to Endeavour to keep the people Orderly in the Galleries and Else where at this fall Meeting Coming on at

339

**Poniganset** and **Peter Davel [Davol], Ph[i]lip Tripp** and **Joshua Cornel[1]** are appointed for the Same business at **Coakset** — — —

**Job Russell** hath brought a Receipt to this Meeting Signed by **Ebenezer Pope** of **Boston** that he hath Received £10=1<sup>s</sup>=8<sup>d</sup> Lawful Mony toward the Charge of Building Friends Meeting House at **Boston**, Said Mony being Contributed by our monthly Meeting

11 mo: At a monthly Meeting of friends at our Meeting House in  
1760 **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1760 **Poniganset** Meeting Called **William Barker** and **Caleb Russell** present, for **Coakset Philip Tripp** and **Israel Wood** ~

The Friends appointed to See **Joseph Slade** and **Deborah Howlands** Marriage Consumated, Signify, that they being there, Saw nothing but that it was performed in good order

*J: Case* Whereas it hath been Some time Since **Job Case** hath made application to Come  
*Received* under our Care, and Still Continuing S<sup>t</sup>eady in his mind upon that account, we find freedom to accept of him and he to be under our Care for the time to Come

*P.* And whereas **Peleg Slocum ju<sup>r</sup>** not having done any thing to make Satisfaction  
*Slocum* this Meeting thinks proper to Set him aside, and **Isaac Smith** is Order'd to  
*Set aside* draw up a paper of denial against ~~me~~ him and bring it to the next monthly Meeting; There was a Certificate Signed at this Meeting for **Mary Potter**  
The matter Concerning **Jedediah Wood** is Referred to the next Monthly Meeting  
And whereas **Benjamin Rider** Son of **William Rider**, hath Signified his desire of Coming under our Care Therefore this Meeting Appoints **Adam Mott** and **Joseph Smith** to talk furdur [*sic*] with him and make Enquiry into his Conversation and make Return to the next monthly Meeting

12 mo: At a monthly Meeting of friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth**  
1760 on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 12<sup>th</sup> month 1760, **Poniganset** Meeting Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present, for **Coakset John Mosher & Joseph Tripp** ~ ~  
There was a paper of denial Read in this Meeting Against **Peleg Slocum** Son of **Holder Slocum** deceased, which this Meeting Orders **Isaac Smith** to Read publickly at the End of a first day Meeting between this and the next monthly Meeting,

*J. Potter* **John Potter** Son of **Aaron Potter** hath made Application to ~~Come~~ this Meeting  
*& wife* both he and his Wife to Come under Our Care which is Refer'd to the next monthly Meeting  
*Requests* The matter Concerning **Jedediah Wood** is Referred to the next monthly Meeting  
*to Come* And this Meeting having Received the Committees account Concerning **Benjamin**  
*under* **Rider** (which was very Satisfactory) therefore this Meeting accepts and he  
*our Care* to be under Our Care for time to Come  
*B. Rider*

*Recei<sup>d</sup>* Whereas friends and friendly people dwelling near **Gideon Allens** being at a great distance from any Settled Meeting of friends, they desire to have

340

have a Meeting Settled at **Gideon Allens** for this winter Season, Therefore this Meeting agrees that there be a Meeting Settled there for the three months to Come, that is two days in a month the first first days in Each month and the Sixth day following Our Preparative Meeting, which is the Second Sixth day; The Friends Appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting are **Joseph Tucker, John Mosher, Abraham Tucker, and John Russell 3<sup>d</sup>**, and **William Barker**, and they to draw an Epistle to the Same, and Sign it in Behalf of this Meeting

There was Collected at this Meeting £6:15<sup>s</sup> old tenor, And this Meeting Orders the Treasurer to pay 3 dollars to **Jonathan Hussey** for keeping the meeting House

*1 mo:* At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at Our Meeting House in *1761* **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the first month 1761, **Poniganset [Apponagansett]** meeting Called **Caleb Russell** and **John Russell the 3<sup>d</sup>**, present, for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** none present **Peleg Slocums** paper of denial hath been Read as Ordered  
The Matter Concerning **John Potter** and wife is Refer'd to the next Monthly Meeting  
The Matter Concerning **Jedidiah Wood** is Referred to the next Monthly Meeting  
The Friends appointed have attended the Quarterly Meeting and drawn an Epistle to the Same as appointed  
The Quarterly Meeting Epistle hath been Read in this Meeting and well accepted  
The Chusing of Visitors is Referred to the next monthly Meeting  
There was a Certificate Signed at this Meeting for **Benjamin Rider** to the monthly Meeting at **RhodeIsland**

*Books Given to the Meeting* There was 23 Books brought into this Meeting, 14 of **William Dells** works and nine of **John Rutlys**, which was Bestowed upon us by the yearly Meeting of **Pensylvania**, and we have also Received an Epistle from the Same which was Read to Good Satisfaction ~ ~ ~ ~ ~

*2<sup>d</sup> mo:* At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at Our Meeting House *1761* in **Dartmouth** on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of the 2<sup>d</sup> month 1761, **Ponaganset** Meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present, for **Coakset Peleg Huddlestone & Philip Tripp** ~ **Wesson [Weston] Briggs** and **Phebe Russell** did lay their Intentions of taking each other in Marriage before this Meeting, and were desired to wait till the next monthly Meeting for their Answer and **Peleg Smith** and **Stephen Wilcox** are appointed to Enquire into the young mans Clearness and make Return to the next monthly Meeting

*W: Wood Requests to Come under our Care* **William Wood Glaiser [Wm Glazier Wood?]** hath Signified to this Meeting that he hath a desire to be under Our Care, Therefore **Thomas Hathway [Hathaway]** and

341

**Bartholomew Taber** are appointed to talk with him and make Enquiry

*J: Potter  
& wife  
Received*

Concerning his Conversation and make Return to the next monthly Meeting **John Potter** Son of **Aaron**, and his Wife having in time past declared their desire of Coming under Our Care, and due Enquiry hath been Made and nothing Appearing to hinder, we find freedom to accept, and they to be under our Care for the time to Come

**Adam Mott, Abraham Tucker, Caleb Russell, and William Barker,** are Chosen visitors for **Poniganset**, and **Thomas Hath[a]way** and **Bartholomew Taber** for **Quitionet [Acushnet]**

*M. Kerby  
disownd*

Whereas **Mary Kerby [Kirby]** now **Wilbour [Wilbur]** Daughter of **Nathaniel Kerby** deceased hath Married Out of Our Good order, and doth nothing to make Satisfaction altho friends have done their duty in advising her, Therefore this Meeting

doth Conclude to Set her aside and doth deny her to be in unity with us

X

Whereas Friends near the head of **Noquechuck River** have petitioned this Meeting that they may Build a Meeting House near thereabouts, Therefore this Meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker, Abraham Tucker, John Mosher, Caleb Russell, Philip Tripp** and **Paul Russell**, a Committee to go and See where it may be most Convenient, and Consider all Necessary Circumstances, and to allow or disallow as they may think proper in that affair and make Return to the next monthly Meeting

Whereas it hath been advised by Epistle from the Quarterly Meeting that there be some meet persons or persons Appointed to take an account of things Remarkable Occuring among Friends from time to time, as [p?]lying[?] Sayings, or other things as may be for the promotion of Truth

*3 mo:  
1761*

At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at Our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the 3<sup>d</sup> month 1761, **Ponaganset** Meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present, for **Coakset Peter Davil [Daval]** and **Philip Tripp** —

The Friends appointed to See into **Wesson [Weston] Briggs** Clearness Signifie they find nothing to hinder his proceeding in his Intended Marriage

**Wossen [Weston] Briggs** and **Ph[e]be Russell** Appeared at this meeting for their Answer, and their Answer was that they might proceed to take each other in Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly Meeting, Observing the good order Established amongst friends and **Peleg Smith** and **Stephen Willcox** are appointed to See their Marriage Solemnized in S<sup>d</sup> order, and make Return to the next monthly Meeting,

This

Men 1727 – 1762; pp 340, 341; V Otieno 1/20/2020

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 177

*W: Wood  
Received  
in Unity*

342

This Meeting having Received a good Report of **William Wood Glaiser** do Conclude to Receive him, and he to be under our Care for the time to Come The Committee appointed to See about the Building a Meeting House near the head of **Noquechuck River** have Signified that they think **John Cornells** Ground upon the West Side of the highway against **Philip**



**Howlandes** is the most Suitable place to Build it, all Circomstances Considered, And the Com.<sup>ts</sup> thinks it proper that the petitioners have Liberty to Build one agreeable to their Request, and think a House 28 feet wide and 30 feet Long and one Story high Should be the Dimentions of Said House

- x And this Meeting appoints **Philip Tripp, Lemuel Sisson, John Davis ju.<sup>r</sup> Daniel Wood** and And **Abiel Macumber**, to take a Deed of the Land that Said House is to be Set upon --  
And whereas the Limited time is up Concerning the keeping a Meeting at **Gideon Allens**, It is thought proper that it may be kept there for two months longer as heretofore
- x The Treasurer is Ordered to pay to **Jonathan Hussey** for work and Nails, and a gate for the Grave yard One pound fifteen Shillings Old tenor; Collected at this Meeting £3:15:5 Old tenor  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting are **Peleg Smith, Paul Russel, Peter Davil** and **Philip Tripp**, and they to draw an Epistle to the Same and Sign it in behalf of this Meeting  
**Thomas Hathway, Daniel Russells** and **Philip Tripp** are appointed to Get all the accounts of Friends Sufferings upon the account of the militia, and Exhibit them to the adjournment in order to go to the Quarterly Meeting ---  
And this meeting is adjourned to the first Sixth day in the next monthly This Meeting being met according to adjournment this 3.<sup>d</sup> day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1761 the Representatives being present  
The visitors of **Poniganset** and **Coakset** have Signified, that they have make a pretty thorough visit throughout friends families under their Care --  
And the Queries have been Read and Answer'd and the Representatives are ordered to Carry them to the Quarterly Meeting  
The accounts of friends Sufferings upon the account of the Military affairs were br<sup>o</sup>ught to this Meeting, which was allowed, and order'd  
to

343

to go to the Quarterly Meeting

**Mary Akin** wife of **William Akin**, hath Sent in a paper to this Meeting which is Refer'd to the next monthly Meeting

The Treasurer hath paid £1=15<sup>s</sup> Old tenor to **Jonathan Hussey** as order'd

4<sup>th</sup> mo:  
1761

At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1761 **Ponaganset** meeting Called **William Barker**, and **Caleb Russell** present, for **Coakset Icabod Eddy**, The Friends appointed to See **Wesson Briggs** and **Phebe Russells** Marriage Consumated Signify that it was done in good order

The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting have done it Except **Paul Russell**, and drawn an Epistle to the Same as Appointed

The Quarterly Meeting Epistle hath been Read in this Meeting and well accepted

287£  
Prior[?]

**Almy Russells** paper Concerning her Sorrow for her outgoings hath been Read as Ordered

*Prov  
Metg  
House  
[something  
crossed out]*

And the Quarterly Meeting hath Desired in their Epistle that this Meeting Raise the Sum of 278£ **Rhode Island** old tenor to defray the Charge of **Providence** Meeting House and yard which this Meeting agrees to and this Meeting appoints **David Smith** and **Jonathan Hussey** to get in the Subscriptions, and **Joseph Mosher** and **Joseph Merihew** for **New=  
=town** and **Philip Tripp** for **Coakset** upon the Same account and make Return to the next monthly Meeting and this Meeting hath accepted of **Mary Akins** paper and She to Remain under our Care And whereas it is Ordered that each monthly Meeting be Supplied with a Book of Disipline Transcribed, Therefore this Meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker Peleg** and **Humphry Smith** to procure a Blank Book and agree with Some Suitable person to Transcribe ~~them~~ it

*5<sup>th</sup> mo:  
1761* At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of the 5<sup>th</sup> month 1761 **Poniganset** Meeting Called **Peleg Smith** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset John Mosher** - **Daniel Russell** and **Mary Russell** and **Joseph Gifford** and **Hannah Howland** and **Samuel Smith** and **Mary Anthony** Did all Lay their Intentions of Marriage before this Meeting, and were Desired to wait till the next monthly Meeting for their Answers and  
**Abraham**

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 342, 343; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 178

### 344

**Abraham Tucker** and **Joseph Tucker** are apointed to see into **Joseph Giffords** Clearness, and **James Shearman** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed upon the Same account with **Daniel Russel** and **Peleg Smith** and **Barnabas Howland** for **Samuel Smith** and all to make Return to the next monthly Meeting we understand that a blank Book is procured according to the order of Last monthly Meeting, and the Same Comittee are Still Continued to agree with Some Suitable person to Transcribe the Book of disipline

*P.Gifford  
and wife  
Requests  
to Come  
under  
our Care*

Whereas **Peleg Gifford** and his wife hath Signified that they desire to Come under the Care of Friends, Therefore this meeting appoints **James Shearman** and **Paul Russell** to talk with him and make Enquiry Concerning his Conversation, and make Return to the next monthly Meeting

6<sup>th</sup> mo:  
1761

At a monthly Meeting of Friends held by  
on the 22 day of the 6<sup>th</sup> month 1761 **Poniganset** Meeting Called  
**Paul Russell** and **Caleb Russell** present, for **Coakset William**  
**Macumber** and **Peter Davil**

The Friends appointed to Enquire into the three Couples  
Clearness, Signify they find nothing to hinder their intended  
Marriages, And they all had their Answers that they might  
Proceed to Marry in Some Convenient time between this  
and the next monthly Meeting, Observing the good order  
Established amongst Friends in the performance thereof,  
And **James Shearman** and **Isaac Smith** are appointed to See **Daniel**  
**Russell & Mary Russells** Marriage Consumated in Said order, and  
**Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith & Barnabas**  
**Howland** are appointed to upon the Same account for the other  
two couples, And all to make Return to the next monthly Meeting  
And we understand that the Committee have Employed a friend to  
Transcribe the Book of disipline

The Friends appointed to Enquire Concerning **Peleg Gifford** and his  
wife

345

*P. Gifford*  
*and wife*  
*Received,*

wife Signify that they find nothing but that we may accept, and this  
Meeting doth accept them and they to be under our care for the time to Come

*J. Gifford*  
*Requests*  
*to Come*  
*under*  
*our care*

**Jonathan Gifford** Signifies that he desires to be under the Care of Friends  
and **Jonathan Hussey** and **David Smith** are appointed to talk with him  
And whereas **Job Anthony** and his family being Removed to **Rhode Island**  
to dwell and desires a Certificate, Therefore this Meeting appoints  
**Humphry Smith** and **Daniel Russell** to make Enquiry and draw one if  
they think proper and make Return to the next monthly Meeting, and  
likewise they to make Enquiry Concerning **Frances Barker** and draw one  
if they think proper for him --

*H Stanton*  
*forx Cor:*

Our Friend **Henry Stanton** from **N. Carolina** was at this Meeting and  
his Labour in the Truth well accepted and his Certificate Read and well  
accepted; And whereas **Susannah Gifford** doth desire some assistance being  
in difficulty Therefore this Meeting appoints **Nicholas Howland** and his wife  
to take Care and assist her in what they think Necessary

*[sideways, in*  
*gray]*  
*£287 0 0*  
*46 4 1*

**Peleg Smith, Joseph Tucker, Abraham Tucker, Thomas Hathway, Philip**  
**Tripp** are appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting, and draw an Epistle  
to the Same and sign it in behalf of the monthly Meeting

*paid. £240 15 11*  
*[Note that 20*  
*shillings/pound,*  
*12 pence/shilling]*

And this Meeting is Adjourned to the youths Meeting --  
This Meeting being met according to adjournment the 3<sup>d</sup> dy of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1761  
This meeting hath Raised the money to defray the Charge of **Providence**  
Meeting House all but £46=4<sup>s</sup>=1<sup>d</sup> **Rhode Island** old tenor and **Joseph Tucker**  
is ordered to Cary it and pay it to the Quarterly Meeting --

7<sup>th</sup> mo:  
1761

At a monthly Meeting held at **Dartmouth** the 20<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1761 **Ponaganset** Meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Joseph Tucker** present, for **Coakset John Mosher** and **Peleg Huddleston** present The Friends appointed to see **Daniel Russells** and **Mary Russells** Marriage and **Joseph Giffords** and **Hannah Howlands** Marriage, and **Samuel Smiths** and **Mary Anthonys** Marriage Consumated, make Report that the Said Marriages was accomplished in Good order; The matter Concerning **Jonathan Gifford** is Referred the next monthly Meeting, and **Jonathan Hussey** and **David Smith** Still Continued to make furdur Enquiry into his conversation and make Report to the next monthly Meeting,  
**Joseph Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** make Report that they attended  
the

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 344, 345; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 179

### 346

the Quarterly Meeting and drawn an Epistle to the Same and Signed it in behalf of the monthly Meeting as appointed, This Meeting Received an Epistle from the Quarterly <sup>Meeting</sup> of **Rhod Island** which was Read and the Contents Recommended to friends obser-  
=vation; Whereas **Humphry Smith** and **Daniel Russell** was appointed last monthly Meeting to Enquire into **Job Anthonys** and his wives Life and Conversation, and they to draw a Certificate for them to the monthly Meeting of **Rhode Island** and also to Enquire into **Frances Barker** and his wives Life and Conversation and draw a Certificate for them if they thought proper, which hath been Neglected, therefore they are still continued to proceed as above said, and make Report to the next monthly Meeting  
The visitors have Informed this meeting that **Jonathan Smith ju.<sup>r</sup>** hath been overtaken by Spirituous Liquors, therefore this Meeting appoints **Daniel Russell** and **William Sanford** to Labour with him and make Report to the next monthly Meeting  
**David Smith** and **Jonathan Hussey** are appointed to make up accompts with the Treasurer and make Report to the next monthly Meeting  
There was Collected at this Meeting £6=18<sup>s</sup>=3<sup>d</sup> old tenor, and the Treasurer is ordered to pay three Dollars to **David Smith** for keeping the Meeting House half a year

8<sup>th</sup> mo:  
1761

At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** on the 17<sup>th</sup> of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1761 **Ponaganset** Meeting Called **Peleg Smith** and **Abraham Tucker** present for **Coakset Peter Davel** --  
The matter Concerning **Jonathan Gifford** is Refer,d to the next monthly Meeting  
**Job Anthony**, and **Frances Barkers** Certificates were brought to

this Meeting and the Signing of them is Refer,d to the next monthly Meeting  
**Christopher Gifford** we understand hath fulfilled the yearly Meeting,  
Judgment in the Case between hm and **William Woddel** -----  
**William Sanford** and **Daniel Russell** not having talked with **Jonathan  
Smith ju.<sup>r</sup>** are still Continued to do it and make Return to the  
next monthly Meeting

347

The Friends appointed to make up accompts with the Treasurer  
have done it and find that there Remains in the Stock £6=9<sup>s</sup>=8<sup>d</sup> old tenor  
Whereas **Daniel Russell** Signifies to this Meeting that **Stephen Willcock**  
hath Liv,d in one of his Houses for Some Considerable time, and  
**Willcocks** Circomstaces is Such that he cannot well pay the Rent  
Therefore Said **Russell** is desir,d to bring in his account Regular to  
the next monthly Meeting

9<sup>th</sup> mo: At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at our Meeting  
1761 House on the 21 day of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1761 **Poniganset** Meeting Called  
**Daniel Russell** present, for **Coakset James Cornel** and **Philip Tripp**

*J.Gifford* The Friends appointed to discourse with **Jonathan Gifford** son of  
*Receiv,d* **Benjamin Gifford** Concerning his Coming under the Care of friends  
Signify, they have done it and find nothing to hinder therefore this  
Meeting finds freedom to accept, and he to be under our care for  
[sideways, in the time to Come  
gray] the time to Come  
*Benj<sup>a</sup> Taber* This Meeting hath Received a Certificate from the Monthly Meeting  
*House* at **Rhode Island** Concerning **Thomas Hicks** son of **Samuel Hicks** his  
orderly Conversation whilst with them, Recommending him to  
our Care which this Meeting doth accept  
And this Meeting hath Received two Certificates from the monthly  
Meeting at **Nantucket** one for **Benjamin Taber** and the other for  
his wife which were Read and accepted by this Meeting  
**Frances Barker** and **Job Anthony's** Certificates were read and  
Approved in this Meeting, and Signed in and by order of this Meeting  
This Meeting hath Received a Certificate from the monthly Meeting  
at **Sandwich** Concerning **Abigail Shepherd** wife of **John Shepherd**  
Recommending her to our care which is accepted  
Whereas **Elnathan Eldridge** and **Lathan Wood** having Signified  
their desire of coming under the Care of Friends, Therefore this  
Meeting appoints **Humphry Smith** and **Peleg Huddleston** to talk  
with **Lathan Wood** to understand his Sincerity and make Report  
to the next monthly Meeting, and **Jonathan Taber** and **John Russell**  
**the 3,<sup>d</sup>** are appointed upon the Same account for **Elnathan  
Eldridge;**  
**Joshua Davil** hath Signified to this Meeting that he hath a desire  
to come under our Care. Therefore **Joseph Tripp** & **Icabod Eddy**  
are

348

are appointed to talk with Said **Joshua Davil**, and bring in their account to the next monthly Meeting

The matter Concerning **Jonathan Smith ju.<sup>r</sup>** is Continued till the next monthly Meeting and **Daniel Russell** and **William Sanford** are Continued to watch over and advise him as they may think proper --

**James Shearman** and **Joseph Smith** are appointed Overseers of the Door among Friends of **Ponaganset** and to Give advice as they think Proper, and for **Cushnet Jonahan Taber** and **Thomas Hathway**, and for **Coakset Peleg Huddleston** and **Philip Tripp** ---

*E. Bowen* We understand that **Elihu Bowen** hath took a distaste Against Friends Principles and is Joined to the Baptists, or is about to Join with them Therefore **James Shearman** and **Paul Russell** are appointed to talk with Said **Bowen**, if they think proper to know his Reasons for Leaving Friends, and make Return to the next monthly Meeting -- and this Meeting is Adjourn,d till the youths Meeting day

At a Monthly Meeting held by adjournment in **Dartmouth** on the 2,<sup>d</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1761 **Ichabod Eddy**, **Humphry Smith** and **Cabe Caleb Russell** are appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting, and draw an Epistle to the Same, and Sign it in behalf of the monthly Meeting The Queries have been Read and Answers Given by the Visitors of **Coakset** and **Ponaganset**, and ordered to be Sent to the Quarterly Meeting This Meeting orders **Daniel Russell** to pay the mony that this Meeting was order,d to Send to the Quarterly Meeting upon account of the Charge of Providence Meeting House, which sum is 45 pounds with Interest till paid

*Business of the overseers of the poor* The overseers of the poor among Friends are to Inform themselves into the Circumstances of things among them and make Return how they find things to each monthly Meeting for the time to Come Whereas **Daniel Russell** hath brought an account to the monthly Meeting that **Stephen Willcock** is Considerably in debt to him for Houserent, Therefore this Meeting appoints **Peleg Huddleston** **William Barker** and **John Potter** to Enquire into the matter, and See that things are done Regular and See whether Said **Willcock** Cannot do Something himself, and to Consider Whether it may be proper that wood may be Sold off of the Meeting House Lot to pay that Debt, and make Return to the next monthly Meeting

*10 mo: 1761* At a monthly Meeting held in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1761 **Ponaganset** Meeting Called **Daniel Russell** - and **Joseph Smith** present, for **Coakset Israel Wood** present --

*L. Wood*  
*Received*

349

The Friends appointed to Enquire into **Lathan Woods** Life and Conversation make a Satisfactory Report, Therefore this Meeting Concludes to accept of him to be under our Care for the time to come

The Matter Concerning **Elnathan Eldredge** is Referred to the next monthly Meeting, and the Friends are Continued to take Care to talk with him and make Report to the next monthly Meeting

**Lathan Wood** and **Sarah Tucker** did Lay their Intentions of Marriage Before this Meeting and was desired to wait till the next Monthly Meeting for their Answer, and **Humphry Smith** and **Peleg Huddleston** are appointed to Enquire into the young mans Clearness, and make Report to the next monthly Meeting

The matter Concerning **Joshua Davil** is Referred to the next Monthly Meeting  
The Matter Concerning **Jonathan Smith ju.<sup>r</sup>** is Referred to the next Monthly Meeting and the Friends appointed to talk with Said **Smith** are still Continued on the Same account --

*E - Bowen* The matter Concerning **Elihu Bowen** is Referred to the next Monthly Meeting  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting Signified they have done it and drew an Epistle and Signed it in behalf of the Meeting as Appointed

We Received an Epistle from the Quarterly Meeting which was Read and well accepted

*Money* **Humphry Smith** has paid the mony for the Charge of Repairing **Providence**  
*Paid* Meeting House and yard, and brought a Receipt for the same, and  
*Providence* Likewise Said **Smith** has paid 2 ½ Dollars for to be put in the yearly Meeting Stock  
*Mg* The Friends appointed to talk with **Stephen Willcox** and to see if he  
*House* Can not pay **Daniel Russell** his demand; and also to see of it is proper

*[scratched*  
*markings]*

to sell wood off the meeting House **Lot**, Signified they had done nothing therefore the matter is Referred to the next monthly Meeting, and they Continued upon the Same account

And this Meeting appoints **Job Russell** to draw two Certificates one for **Peace Wood** and **Elisabeth Gidley** and bring them to the adjournment --

Whereas **David Merihew** desires a few lines by way of Certificate therefore this Meeting appoints **Joseph Smith** and **Barnabas Mosher** to Enquire into his Life and Conversation, and draw a Certificate for him if they think proper and bring it to the next monthly Meeting,

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 348, 349; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 181

350

The Meeting Appoints. **Peleg Smith** and **Humphry Smith** to draw a paper of Denial agaist **Lusannah Russell** for her outgoings and bring it to the next monthly Meeting ----

The Meeting appoints **William Sanford John Potter William Barker** and **Jonathan Hussey**, Overseers to take notice that the people in

the Galleries behave orderly, or other where at our fall Meeting,  
And this Meeting appoints **Joseph Tripp** and **Philip Tripp** and **William Gifford** to oversee they yearly Meeting at **Coakset [Acoaxet]** that the people behave orderly

And this Meeting is adjourn,d to the 2<sup>d</sup> day after our yearly Meeting at the 12<sup>th</sup> hour of the day

At a Monthly Meeting of Friends held by adjournment in **Dartmouth** on the 26<sup>th</sup> day of the 10<sup>th</sup> month 1761 The Representatives being present Our Esteemed Friends **Robert Willis** from **Woodbridge** in **New Jersey** and **Lot Tripp** from the **Oblong** were at this Meeting, and their visits well accepted, and their Certificates read to Good Satisfaction There was two Certificates Signed at this Meeting, one for **Peace Wood**, and another for **Elizabeth Gidley** directed to the Quarterly Meeting next to be held at the **Long Plane**

Our worthy Friends **Susanna Hatton** from **Waterford** in **Ireland** and **Susanna Brown** from **Pensylvania** were at this Meeting and their Labour and Service in the Truth well accepted, and Their Certificate have been Read in this Meeting to Good Satisfaction This Meeting hath Received a Certificate from Friends of the **Oblong** Concerning **Deborah Wilboour** of her Good Conversation whilst among them in her late visit which was to our Satisfaction

*11 mo=* At a monthly Meeting of Friends held at our Meeting  
*1761* House in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup> month 1761 **Ponaganset [Aponaganset]** Meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present, for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Ichabod Eddy --**

*E. El=* The Friends appointed to talk with **Elnathan Eldridge** Signify  
*=dridge* that he hath Given them Good Satisfaction, And this Meeting finds  
*Received* freedom to accept of him and he to be under our Care for the time to Come The Matter Concerning **Elihu Bowen** is Refer,d to the next Monthly Meeting The Friends appointed to Enquire and talk with **Jonathan Smith ju,<sup>r</sup>**  
*J.Davil* **Joshua Davil** have Given in a Good Report Concerning him,  
*Received* therefore this Meeting accepts, and he to be under our care;

### 351

The matter Concerning **Stephen Willcox** is Refer,d to the next Monthly Meeting The Friends appointed to Enquire into **Luthan Woods** Clearness, Signify they find nothing to hinder his Intended Marriage

**Luthan Wood** and **Sarah Tucker** come to this Meeting for their Answer and their Answer was, that they might proceed to take Each other in Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly Meeting, Observing our Good order in the performance thereof, and **Joseph Smith** and **Daniel Russell** are appointed to See their Marriage Consumated, and make Return to the next monthly Meeting

Whereas we have heard Something of **John Merihews** misconduct at the **Oblong**, this Meeting thinks it proper to Send a letter to Friends there - to acquaint them in what Circumstance he was under here in Relation to Truth, which this Meeting orders to be sent there. There was a Certificate Signed at this Meeting for **David Merihew**



This Meeting is adjourned till next fourth day come week  
At a monthly Meeting held by adjournment on the 25<sup>th</sup> day of the 11<sup>th</sup>  
month 1761 the Representatives being present;  
There was a paper of denial Signed at this Meeting against  
**Lusannah Russell, and Isaac Smith** is ordered to Read it on a first  
day at proper Season

Whereas we understand that the widow **Rebecah Slocum** doth  
Refuse to Give her Consent that her Daughter **Rebecah** should Marry  
with **Humphry Smith ju, r**. Therefore **Joseph Tucker** and **Daniel Russell**  
are appointed to talk with her to know her Reasons, and also with  
with the young man as they think proper, and make Report to our  
next monthly Meeting

*J.Akin  
Requests  
to come  
under  
our Care*

We understand that **John Akin** son of **James Akin** hath a desire  
to Come under the care of Friends, Therefore this Meeting  
appoints **Nathaniel Bowdish Henry Hedly** and **William  
Barker** to talk with him and make Enquiry Concernig his Conversation  
and Bring in their account to the next Monthly Meeting  
It was also Signified to this Meeting that **Henry Russell** and **Mary  
Brayton** hath a desire to Lay their intentions of Marriage  
before the monthly Meeting which this Meeting allows if nothing  
appears to hinder

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 350, 351; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 182

### 352

*12<sup>th</sup> month  
1761*

At a monthly Meeting held at our meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** on the 21<sup>st</sup> day of the 12<sup>th</sup> month 1761, **Poniganset**  
Meeting Called **Abraham Tucker** and **William Barker** present  
for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Joseph Tripp** and **John Mosher** Present  
**Nicholas Davis** and **Sarah Williams** did appear for their answer  
and their answer was that they might Proceed to take each other  
in Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next  
monthly Meeting observing the Good order Established among us  
in the performance thereof, and **Caleb Russell** and **Thomas Hathway**  
are appointed to See their Marriage Consumated and make Report  
to the next monthly Meeting

The matter Concerning **Elihu Bowen** is Referred to the next monthly  
Meeting, The matter Concerning **Stephen Willcox** is Refer,d to  
the next monthly Meeting and **James Shearman Joseph Tucker**  
and **Abraham Tucker** are appointed to talk with him and make  
Report to the next monthly Meeting

The Friends appointed to See into **Luthan Wood** and **Sarah Tuckers**  
Marriage make Report that it was accomplished in Good order  
The Friends appointed to talk with **John Akin** Concerning his Desire  
desire of coming under the Care of friends make Report that he  
Gave them Satisfaction, therefore the matter is Refer,d to the

next monthly Meeting - - - -

This Meeting appoints **Abraham Tucker Isaac Smith David Smith** and **Joseph Tucker** to Peruse the monthly Meeting minutes to see what part of them they think Proper to be put on Record The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting are **Caleb Russell John Mosher Jonathan Hussey** and **Ichabod Eddy** and they to draw an Epistle to the Same and Sign it in behalf of this Meeting, There was Collected at this Meeting 7<sup>£</sup>:6<sup>s</sup>:7<sup>d</sup> old tenor, and the Treasurer is ordered to pay **David Smith** three Dollars for keeping the Meeting House --

353

1<sup>st</sup> mo  
1762

At a monthly Meeting held at our Meeting House in **Dartmouth** the 18<sup>th</sup> of the first month 1762, **Ponaganset** Called **Joseph Tucker** and **Abraham Tucker** present, for **Coakset Peleg Huddleston** and **Christopher Gifford** present

**Elnathan Eldridge** and **Ann Allen** did appear to Lay their Intentions of Marriage and were desired to wait till the next monthly Meeting for their answer, and **Caleb Russell** and **Thomas Hathway** are appointed to make Enquiry into his Clearness of Marriage, and make Report to the next monthly Meeting

The friends appointed to see **Nicholas Davis** and **Sarah Williams's** Marriage Consumated, make Report that it was accomplished in Good order whereas **Elihu Bowen** hath Gone out from among us and joyned himself to Baptists, and a Great & much Labour hath been bestowed on him and there appearing no hopes of his Return, therefore this Meeting doth Conclude to set him aside, and do Disown him to be one in unity with us

**Lusanna Russells** paper of Denial hath been Read as order,d This Meeting Received a Certificate from **Nantucket** Concerning our friend **Silvanus Allen** Recomending him to be one in unity while among them which this Meeting accepts

The matter Concerning **Stephen Willcox** is Refer,d to next monthly Meeting and **Joseph Tucker Abraham Tucker** and **James Shearman** are Still Continued to talk with him and Enquire into his Circumstances Relating to his debts and Procure as Just account as they can and make Report to the next Monthly Meeting

This Meeting doth Conclude to accept of **John Akin** to be one under our Care and in unity with us --

whereas **Susanna Davil** hath Requested to Come under the Care of friends and the friends appointed to treat with her make Report that She Gave them Good Satisfaction, therefore this Meeting doth Conclude to accept of her to be one in unity with us and under our Care;

We understand **Elizabeth Russell** Daughter of **Joseph Tripp** hath Gone Contrary to Good order in Marrying the worlds way and She hath been timely Laboured with, but She Continuing Obsti=  
=nate, this Meeting doth Conclude to deny her the Sd **Elizabeth**, and

do set her aside as one not in unity with use - - - - -

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 352, 353; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 183

**354**

The friend, appointed to peruse the Minutes to see what part they should think proper to put on Record make Report that they have done it as appointed; The Friend, appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting, and draw an Epistle, Signify that they have done it as appointed we Received an Epistle from the Quarterly Meeting of **Rhod Island** which was Read and well accepted.

This Meeting appoints **Daniel Russell** overseer of the Burying yard in.stead of his father **John Russell**

The Treasurer hath paid **David Smith** 3 Dollars for half a years keeping the Meeting House

This Meeting appoints **Peter Davil** and **Philip Tripp** Visitors for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** for the year Ensuing

This Meeting appoints **Adam Mott Abraham Tucker Caleb Russell** and **William Barker** Visitors for the year Ensuing

This Meeting appoints **William Sanford** and **Henry Hedly** to Enquire into **David Barkers** clearness as to Conversation and Marriage and to draw a Certificate for him to the Monthly Meeting of **Swanzy** if they think proper and bring it to the next monthly Meeting

This Meeting appoints **Thomas Hathway** and **Bartholomew Taber** Visitors for the year Ensuing; - - - - -

*2 mo: 1762*

At a monthly Meeting held at **Dartmouth** the 15<sup>th</sup> of the 2 month 1762, **Ponaganset** Meeting Called **Peleg Smith** and **Abraham Tucker** present, for **Coakset William Macumber** and **Israel Wood** present, **Elnathan Eldridge** and **Ann Allen** did appear for their answer and their answer was that they might proceed to take each other in Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly Meeting Observing the Good order Established amongst us in the performance thereof, and **Caleb Russell** and **John Russell the 3,<sup>d</sup>** are appointed to see their Marriage Consumated in Said order and make Report to the next monthly Meeting **Humphry Smith ju.<sup>r</sup>** and **Rebekah Slocum ju.<sup>r</sup>** and **John Akin** and **Peace Russell** and **Ignatius Dillingham** and **Deborah Gifford** did all appear <sup>^and</sup> Laid their Intentions of Marriage and were desired to wait for ther answers till the next monthly Meeting and **William Anthony** and **Benjamin**

**Howland 2.<sup>d</sup>**

**Howland the 2<sup>d</sup>** are appointed to see ~~their M~~ into **Humphry Smith j.<sup>r</sup>**

Clearness as to Marriage and Conversation and make Report to the next monthly Meeting, and **Henry Hedly** and **William Barker** are appointed to see into **John Akins** Clearness as to Marriage and Conversation and make Report to the next monthly Meeting --

The Friends appointed to make Enquiry into **Stephen Willcox's** affairs make Report that he Cant pay **Daniel Russell** his demand for House Rent, Therefore this Meeting doth Conclude to pay it for him this present year out. and **Daniel Russell** is desired to bring his account to the next monthly Meeting;

There was a Certificate Signed for **David Barker** to <sup>^the</sup> monthly Meeting of **Swanzy** Certifying his Clearness as to Marriage & Convers=  
=ation

Whereas we understand that Going to Horse Raceing is a prevail=  
=ing Practice, therefore this Meeting doth Conclude to make a minute against all Such Practices; And if any Friends are found Guilty of any Such practice they are liable to be dealt with as offenders

**David Smith** is appointed to take Charge of the Books belonging to this Meeting, and to take them home with him and distribute them out as he shall think proper - - - -

And this Meeting is adjourned to next Second day at the House of **John Russell the 2,<sup>d</sup>** at **Meshoam [Mishaum Point]** at <sup>^Eleven</sup> ~~ten~~ o'clock in the morning

At a monthly Meeting held by adjournment at the House of **John Russells the 2,<sup>d</sup>** at **Meshoam** in **Dartmouth** the 22<sup>d</sup> day of the 2,<sup>d</sup> month 1762, the Representatives for **Pona=  
=ganset** were **Abraham Tucker** and **Peleg Smith** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** none present - - -

**Henry Russell** and **Mary Brayton** did Lay their Intentions of taking each other in Marriage, and were Desired to wait till the next monthly Meeting for their answer; And **Peleg Smith** and **Humphry Smith** are appointed to make Enquiry into the young mans Clearness as to Marriage and Conversation and make Report thereof to the next monthly Meeting.

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 354, 355; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 184

3<sup>d</sup> mo:  
1762

At a monthly Meeting held in Dartmouth the 15<sup>th</sup> of the 3<sup>d</sup> month 1762, **Ponaganset** Called **William Barker** and **Nathaniel Bowdish** present; for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Christopher Gifford** and **Peleg Huddlestons** present; The Friend, appointed to Enquire into **Humphrey Smith ju.<sup>rs</sup>** Clearness as to Marriage and

Conversation make Report that they don't find anything to hinder his Proceeding in Marriage and also the friend, appointed to make Enquiry into **John Akins** Clearness make Report that they don't find anything to hinder his Proceeding in Marriage This Meeting Received a Certificate from the Monthly Meeting of **Sandwich**, Concerning **Ignatuis Dillingham**, Certifying his Clearness as to Marriage and Conversation and also that he has his parents Consent in taking in Marriage **Deborah Gifford**; ---

**Humphry Smith j,<sup>r</sup>** and **Rebeckah Slocum j,<sup>r</sup>**, and **John Akin** and **Peace Russell** And **Ignatuis Dillingham** and **Deborah Gifford** did appear for their answers ~~was that they~~ and their answer was that they might Proceed to take each other in Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly Meeting, observing the Good order Established amongst us in the performance thereof; The friend, appointed to make Enquiry into **Henry Russells** Clearness make Report that they find nothing to hinder his Proceeding in Marriage;

**Henry Russell** and **Mary Brayton** did appear for th<sup>e</sup>ir answer and their answer was that they might Proceed to take each other in Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly Meeteing observing the Good order Established amongst us in the performance thereof and **Peleg Smith** and **Humphry Smith** are appointed to see their Marriage Consumated and make Report to the next monthly Meeting; and **William Anthony** and **Benja<sup>n</sup> Howland 2,<sup>d</sup>** are appointed to see **Humphry Smiths** and **Rebeckah Slocums** Marriage Consumated and make Report to the next monthly meeting; And **Henry Hedley** and **William Barker** are appointed to see **John Akin** and **Peace Russells** Marriage Consumated and make Report to the next monthly Meeting, And **Joseph Tucker** and **Joseph Smith** are appointed to <sup>^see</sup> **Ignatius Dillingham** and **Deborah Giffords** Marriage Consumated and make Report to the next monthly Meeting, **George Sanford** and **Rachel Gifford** did Lay their Intentions of Marriage and were

de=

357

desired to wait till the next monthly Meeting for their answer and **William Barker** and **David Smith** are appointed to make Enquiry into **George Sanfords** Clearness as to Marriage and Conversation and make report to the next Monthly Meeting; the friend, appointed to see **Elnathan Eldridge** and **Ann Allens** Marriage Consumated make Report that it was Consumated in Good order; **Caleb Russell** is appointed to desire Doctor **Tobey** to Send his accompt to the next Monthly Meeting of Doctering of **Samuel Crow**; --

whereas **Samuel Howland** desires a Certificate to the **Oblong** therefore this Meeting appoints **Joseph Gifford** and **Nathaniel Howland** to make Enquiry into his Conversation

and affairs and draw one if they think proper and bring it to the next monthly Meeting  
 whereas **Increas Allen** <sup>^j,r</sup> hath Married out of the Good order of Friend, and having been timely Laboured with by the Visitors and neglecting to make Satisfaction therefore this Meeting doth appoint **Christopher Gifford** and **Benjamin Tripp** to treat furdur with him and make Report to the next Monthly Meeting  
 There was Collected at this Meeting £3=15<sup>s</sup>=8<sup>d</sup> old tenor.  
 This Meeting is adjourned to the 2,<sup>d</sup> day of next month  
 This Meeting being met according to adjournment this 2,<sup>d</sup> day of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1762 **Ponaganset** Called **William Barker** present for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** none present by appointment  
 The Queries have been re<sup>^</sup>ad and answered and the answers are to be sent up to the Quarterly Meeting by the Representatives  
 The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting are **Joseph Tucker Humphry Smith** and **Caleb Russell** and they to draw an Epistle to the Same and Sign it in behalf of this Meeting  
**Henry Hedley** signified to this meeting that he is about to remove with his family to live at **Rhode Island** and desires a Certificate for himself and family therefore this Meeting appoints **Abraham Tucker** and **Joseph Tucker** to make Enquiry into his affairs and  
 and

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 356, 357; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 185

### 358

~~Desires~~ Draw one for himself and famaly if they think proper and bring it to the next monthly Meeting  
 We understand that **Jonathan Smith j.<sup>r</sup>** still continues to take too much Spirituous Liquor, Therefore this Meeting appoints **William Sanford** and **William Barker** to discourse with him and make Report to the next monthly Meeting --

<sup>4<sup>th</sup> mo:</sup> At a monthly Meeting held in **Dartmouth** the 19  
<sup>1762</sup> of the 4<sup>th</sup> month 1762, **Ponaganset** Called **Joseph Smith** and **William Barker** present, for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Joseph Tripp** and **Peter Devil** present;  
**George Sanford** and **Rachel Gifford** appeared for their Answer, and their Answer was, that they might proceed to take each other in Marriage in Some Convenient time between this and the next monthly Meeting, observing the Good order Establish,d among us in the performance thereof, and **Joseph Smith** and **William Mosher** are Appointed to see their Marriage Consumated in Said order and make Report to the next Monthly Meeting;

The friend, Appointed to see **Humphry Smith j,<sup>r</sup>** and **Rebeckah Slocums** Marriage Consumated make Report that is was accomplished in Good order, and also the Friend, Appointed to see **John Akin** and **Peace Russells** and **Ignatius Dillingham** and **Deborah Giffords** **Henry Russell** and **Mary Braytons** Marriages Consumated make Report that the Said Marriages was accomplished in Good order;

**Caleb Russell** is appointed to desire **Doctor Tobey** to send his accompt to the next Monthly Meeting for Doctering **Sam<sup>ll</sup> Crow** Whereas the Friend, appointed to make Enquiry into **Sam<sup>ll</sup> Howlands** Conversation make Report that they think it not proper to Grant him a Certificate untill Some Reports be Cleared up; Therefore this Meeting doth appoint **Joseph Tucker** and

### 359

and **Joseph Gifford** and **Abraham Tucker** to make Enquiry into his Conversation and Affairs and draw a Certificate for him if they think proper and bring it to the next monthly Meeting This Meeting Concludes to accept of **Phebe Husseys** paper of Condemna= tion for Satisfaction She to Read it or Get Some Friends to read it on a first day of the week after Worship, and She to be present between this and the next monthly Meeting

The matter Concerning **Increas Allen j,<sup>r</sup>** is Refer,d to the next Monthly Meeting; The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting make Report that they have attended the above s,d Meeting and drawn an Epistle as appointed; This Meeting Received an <sup>^</sup>Epistle from our Quarterly Meeting which was read and well accepted The Friends appointed to make Enquiry into **Henry Hedleys** Conversation and Affairs, and to draw a Certificate for him and his Family makes Report that they have <sup>^</sup>not done it, Therefore they are still Continued to do as appointed and make Report to the next monthly Meeting;

The matter concerning **Jonathan Smith junior** if Refer,d to the next monthly Meeting

The matter Concerning **Samuel Howlands** Desire for Certificate is Refer,d to the next monthly Meeting

We understand that **Daniel Cornel** hath gone Contrary to Good order in Marriage, and he hath been dealt with by the Visitors and neglects to make Satisfaction; therefore this Meeting appoints **John Mosher** and **Joseph Tripp** to discourse further with him and make Report to the next monthly Meeting

**Daniel Russell** doth acquit the monthly Meeting from any further Rent for **Stephen Wilcox** living in his House

We Received a few lines of Recommendation from the Monthly Meeting of women held at **Portsmouth** Concerning **Kaziah Allen** wife of **Othniel Allen**, Concerning her being under their Care when She Came here to live which this Meeting accepts;

Whereas Tily **Wilcox** hath trangressed the Good orders of  
Friends in Marriage, and also in having a child soon after  
Marriage

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 358, 359; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 186

360

Marriage, and the visitors hath Laboured with him, and he  
doth not incline to make any Satisfaction, this Meeting doth  
appoint **Daniel Russell** and **Nicholas Howland** to discourse furdre  
with him and make Rep<sup>p</sup>ort to the next Monthly Meeting; --

5 mo:  
1762

At a Monthly Meeting held in **Dartmouth** the 18<sup>th</sup> of the  
5<sup>th</sup> month 1762; **Ponaganset** Meeting Called **Humphry Smith &**  
**Joseph Smith** present, for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Philip Tripp** and **Israel Wood** present  
The Friends appointed to See **George Sanford** and **Rachel Giffords** Marriage  
Consumated make Report that it was accomplished in Good Order,  
**Caleb Russell** hath desired **Doctor Tobey** to send his accompt as app=  
=ointed and accordingly he hath sent it, which this Meeting accepts  
which is Eighteen Shillings Lawfull Money, for Doctering **Samuel Crow**  
in his Last Illness;

The matter Concerning **Samuel Howland** is Refer,d <sup>^to</sup> the next Monthly Meeting  
**Phebe Husseys** Paper of Condemnation hath been Read as Ordered  
The matter Concerning **Increas Allen** is Refer,d to the next Monthly Meeting  
This Meeting hath Given **Henry Hedly** and his family a Certificate  
to the Monthly Meeting of **RhodIsland**;

The matter Concerning **Jonathan Smith j,<sup>r</sup>** is Refer,d to the next monthly  
Meeting; and this Meeting appoints **Job Russell** to Enform Said  
**Smith** that this Meeting desires him to draw a paper of Condem=  
=nation and bring it to the next monthly meeting, and the  
Paper must be Read Publickly at the Close of a first day Meeting;  
Whereas **Nathaniel Howland** desires a Certificate for himself  
and Family, therefore this Meeting doth appoint **Joseph Smith**  
and **Barnabas Mosher** to make Enquiry into his Conversation  
and affairs, and draw a Certificate for him and his Family if they  
think proper, and bring it to the Monthly Meeting;

The Matter Concerning **Daniel Cornel** is Refer,d to the next  
Monthly Meeting, and **John Mosher** and **Joseph Tripp** are still  
Continued to treat with him if they have an oppertunity and  
make Report to the next monthly Meeting;

The matter Concerning **Tiley Willcox** is Referred to the next  
Monthly Meeting, and **Daniel Russell & Nicholas Howland** are  
still



still Continued to discours with him if they have an oppertu=  
nity and make Report to the Monthly Meeting;

This Meeting appoints **Isaac Smith** to draw up a Paper of denial  
against **Deborah Willcox**, and bring it to the next Monthly Meeting

6 mo:  
1762

At a monthly Meeting of Friends held in **Dartmouth** on  
the 21 of the 6 month 1762, **Ponaganset** Called **James Shearman**  
and **Peleg Smith** present, for **Coak[set] Othniel Tripp** and **Philip**  
**Tripp** present; The matter Concerning **Samuel Howland** is  
Referred to the next Monthly Meeting;

Whereas **Increas Allen junor** hath Married out of the order  
Established among us, and also in marrying his first Cousen, and  
he hath been timely Laboured with, and he not Regarding the  
Care of Friends, therefore this Meeting doth appoint **Isaac Smith**  
to draw a paper of Denial against him and bring it to the  
next monthly Meeting;

Whereas **Jonathan Smith juner** hath for some Considerable time  
been in the practice of takeing too much Spiritous Liquor, and  
he hath been admonished from time to time, and there appear=  
ing no hopes of his amendment, therefore this Meeting, for the  
Clearing of our Testimony doth appoint **Joseph Tucker** and  
**Abraham Tucker** to draw up a paper of Denial against him  
and bring it to the next monthly Meeting;

The matter Concerning **Daniel Cornel** is Referred to the next  
monthly Meeting, and **John Mosher** and **Joseph Tripp** are Still  
Continued to discourse with him if they have an oppertunity  
and make Report to the next Monthly Meeting;

Whereas **Tiley Willcox** and his wife hath trasgressed and  
gone contrary to the order established amongst us in Marry=  
ing out from among us, and they have been sufficiently Laboured  
with, and there appearing no signs of sorrow for their outgo=  
ings, therefore this Meeting doth appoint **Isaac Smith** to  
draw up a paper of denial against them and bring it to  
the next monthly Meeting; **Peleg Smith** and **Humphry Smith**  
are appointed to draw an Epistle to the Quarterly Meeting

next

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 360, 361; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 187

next to be held at **Rhode = Island** and bring it to the Adjourn=  
ment, and this Meeting is adjourned to the first sixth day  
in next month;

This Meeting being mett according to to adjournment the 2,<sup>d</sup>  
day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1762; The Representatives are Called, for  
**Ponaganset Peleg Smith** present, **Coakset Phiplip Tripp** present.

The Visitors of **Coakset [Acoaxet]** have made Answers to the Queries;  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meetings are  
**Peleg Smith, Philip Tripp & Ichabod Eddy,**  
This Meeting hath sent an Epistle to the Quarterly Meeting  
signed in this Meeting

7<sup>th</sup> mo  
1762

At a monthly Meeting held at our Meeting House in  
**Dartmouth** the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1762; **Ponaganset** €  
called **Paul Russell** and **William Barker** present, for **Coakset**  
**John Mosher** and **Philip Tripp** present,  
whereas **Samuel Howland** hath transgressed and Gone Contrary  
to Good order in a Scandalous manner in uttering Several  
unbecoming Speeches, and he hath been Laboured with, and he  
Denied the fact proved against him, and neglected to make  
Satisfaction; Therefore this Meeting (for the Clearing of <sup>our</sup> Testimony)  
doth appoint **Isaac Smith** to draw a Paper of denial against  
him and bring it to the next monthly Meeting;

*Increase  
Allen  
disowned*

There hath been a Paper of Denial read and Signed against  
**Increase Allen j,<sup>r</sup>** for Marrying his first Cousins and also in Marry=  
=ing out of the order established amongst us;

This Meeting hath drawn up a Paper of denial against **Jonathan  
Smith j,<sup>r</sup>** for his outgoings, **Job Russell** is appointed to read it at  
the end of a first day Meeting for worship,

The matter Concerning **Daniel Cornel** is Refer,d to the next monthly  
Meeting, and **John Mosher** and **Joseph Tripp** are still Continued  
to discourse with him and make Report to the next Monthly Meeting

*T. Wilcox  
Disown,d  
and his  
wife*

This meeting hath Read and Signed a Paper of Denial against  
**Tiley Wilcox** and wife for their outgoings, and **William Anthony**  
is appointed to Read it at the End of a first day Meeting of worship,  
The Friends appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting Signify  
that they have attended it as appointed;

The

### 363

The Treasurer has paid **Doctor Tobey** for doctering **Sam,<sup>ll</sup> Crow**  
in his Last Illness, which is Three dollars;

Whereas **Isaac Howland j,<sup>r</sup>** hath married out of the order of  
Friend., and never hath been Dealt with, by the monthly  
Meeting, therefore this Meeting doth appoint **Peleg Smith** and  
**Humphry Smith** to treat with him, and make Report to the  
next monthly Meeting;

This Meeting Received an Epistle from the Quarterly Meeting of  
**Rhode Island**, which was Read in this Meeting and well accepted;  
This Meeting Likewise Received two Epistles from London, one Printed  
and the other written; We also Received two more <sup>written</sup> Epistles, one from  
the yearly Meeting of **Philadelphia**, and the other from the yearly  
Meeting of **Flushing** and **Long Island**; and Likwise one Epistle from  
the yearly Meeting of **Rhode - Island**, which was all Read in this  
Meeting to Good Satisfaction;

Whereas **Peleg Smith j,<sup>r</sup>** hath Married out of the order Establish  
=ed among us, and also Married without his Parents Consent  
and the Visitors hath dealt with him and he neglects to mak  
Satisfaction, therefore this Meeting appoints **Joseph Tucker**  
and **Isaac Howland** to discourse with him and make Report  
to the next monthly Meeting;

*Jacob Chase* Whereas **Jacob Chase** hath married out of the order of Friend;  
and he hath been timely dealt with by the Visitors, and hes  
not Regarding the Care of Friends. Therefore this Meeting doth  
appoint **Paul Russell** and **Joseph Smith** to discourse with him  
and make Report to the next Monthly Meeting;

There was Collected at this Meeting £ 3-15<sup>s</sup>-9<sup>d</sup> old tenor, the  
Treasurer is ordered to pay **Jonathan Hussey** thirty Shillings  
for Shoeing a traveling Friends Horse ---

*8<sup>th</sup> mo:  
1762* At a monthly Meeting held in **Dartmouth** on the 16<sup>th</sup>  
of the 8<sup>th</sup> month 1762, **Ponagamset [Aponaganset]** Called **Joseph Tucker** present  
for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Peter Devil** and **Israel Wood** present;

*Sam,<sup>n</sup>  
Howland  
disown,d* **Samuel Howland** paper of denial hath been Signed in this  
Meeting; and **Isaac Smith** is appointed to Read it at the end of a  
first

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 362, 363; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 188

### 364

first day Meeting for worship, and make Report to the next  
monthly Meeting;

**Jonathan Smith ju,<sup>r</sup>** his Paper of denial hath been Read as  
Appointed; and Likewise **Tiley Willcox** and his wifes Paper of  
denial hath been Read as appointed; which see in pages 366:367

*D Cornel  
Disowned* Whereas **Daniel Cornel** hath Gone Contrary to Good order  
Established amongst us in Marriage and he hath been dealt  
with by the Visitors and Refuses to make Satisfaction, therefore  
this Meeting doth Deny the Said **Daniel Cornel** to be one in unity  
with us;

*P Smith  
jun,<sup>r</sup>  
Disownd* Whereas **Peleg Smith ju.r** hath Gone Contrary to the Good order  
Established among us in Marring out the worlds way, and also in  
Marrying without his Parents Consent, and he hath been  
Sufficiently dealt with, and Refuses to make Satisfaction;

*Jacob Chase* therefore this Meeting doth deny the S,d **Peleg** to be one in Unity  
with us; The Matter Concerning **Jacob Chase** is Referred  
to the next Monthly Meeting, and **Joseph Smith** and **Paul  
Russell** are still Continued to discourse with him and make  
Report to the next monthly Meeting;

*R.Soule  
Disown,d* The Treasurer has paid **Jonathan Hussey** 30 Shillings as ordered  
whereas **Ruth Soul** daughter of **Benj.<sup>n</sup> Tripp** has Married out of  
the Good order Established among us, and she hath been dealt with

Sufficiently and Refuses to make Satisfaction, therefore this Meeting doth deny the Said **Ruth Soule** to be one in Unity with us; Whereas **Joseph Tucker ju,<sup>r</sup>** desires a few lines by way of Certificate, to the Monthly Meeting of **Sandwich**, Certifying his Clearness as to Marriage and Conversation, therefore this Meeting doth appoint **Joseph Smith** and **Barnabas Mosher** to make Inquiry and draw one if they think proper and bring it to the next Monthly Meeting;

*E Mosher  
Requests to to  
Come under  
our Care*

Whereas **Ebenezar Mosher** Requests to Come under the Care of Friends, therefore this Meeting doth appoint **Joseph Smith** and **Barnabas Mosher** to discourse with the Said **Mosher** and make Report to the next monthly Meeting; there was Collected at this Meeting £3=16<sup>s</sup> old tener The Treasurer is ordered to pay to **Jonathan Hussey** three Dollars for half a year, keeping the Meeting House:

M

*9 mo:  
1762*

365

At a monthly Meeting held in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> of the 9<sup>th</sup> month 1762, **Ponaganset** Called **Thomas Smith** and **Joseph Tucker** present, for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** **Philip Tripp** and **Peter Devil** present, **Samuel Shove** and **Rebeckah Tucker ju,<sup>r</sup>** did Lay their Intentions of Marriage, and were desired to wait till the next monthly Meeting for their answer,

*S.Howland  
disown,d*

**Samuel Howlands** paper of Denial hath been Read is appoint[ed] The matter Concerning **Jacob Chase** is Refer,d <sup>^to</sup> the next Monthly Meeting

*J. Chase →*

There was a Certificate Signed for **Joseph Tucker ju,<sup>r</sup>** Certifying his Clearness as to Marriage and Conversation to the Monthly Meeting of **Sandwich**; The matter Concerning **Ebenezer Mosher** is Referred. to the next monthly Meeting,

*J.  
Russell  
Clerk*

The Treasurer hath paid **Jonathan Hussey** 3 Dollars as ordered This Meeting appoints **Job Russell** Clerk instead of **Isaac Smith** according to **Isaac Smiths** Request --

*Children,  
Births  
& Deaths  
to be  
Recorded*

Whereas it hath been the practice of Friend, to Record the Births and Deaths of their Children, we understand the Said practice hath been very much neglected, therefore it is the advice of this Meeting that all Friends be Carefull to Get the Births and Deaths of their Children Recorded in the Friends Book of Records; The the Queries have been Read and answered in this Meeting; Whereas, **Lydia Tripp** Daughter of **John Lawton**

*L.Trip  
disownd*

has Married out of Unity of Friends, and she hath been Sufficiently dealt with, and Refuses to Make Satisfaction, therefore this Meeting doth Deny the s,d **Lydia Tripp** to be one in unity with us and not under our care;

Whereas **Archapas Hart** hath for some time past neglected to attend Meeting, for Worship and Discipline, and hath been dealt with by visitors, and he Refuses to Comply to order

and

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 364, 365; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 189

**366**

and Good advice, therefore this Meeting doth appoint  
**Joseph Smith** and **Barnabas Mosher** to deal funder with  
him and make Report to the next Monthly Meetg;  
This Meeting doth appoint  $\mp$  **Joseph Tucker Abraham  
Tucker, Humphry Smith** and **Peter Davil** to attend the  
Quarterly Meeting, and draw an Epistle to the same, and  
Compile the Queries into a General answer for this Meeting  
and bring the Epistle and answers to the adjournment;  
This Meeting is adjourned to the youths meeting next

This meeting being met according to adjournment  
the first day of the 10 month 1762, the Representatives for  
**Ponaganset** both present, for **Coakset [Acoaxet]** none present;  
The Friends appointed to draw an Epistle to the Quarterly Meeting  
and Compile the <sup>^</sup> answers to the Queries, have done it as appointed, and the Epistle  
was Signed by the Clerk in this Meeting, and is Sent up to the  
Quarterly Meeting by the Representatives;  $\sigma$ —

---

The following adjournment ought to have been placed in pa 323  
between the 27<sup>th</sup> & 28<sup>th</sup> lines

This Meeting being met according to adjournment this 27 day  
of the 12<sup>th</sup> month 1758, There was a Certificate Signed at this  
Meeting for **John Merihew** to the **Oblong**, and <sup>^</sup>this Meeting is  
adjourned to the first sixth day in the next month See P 323

---

the two following denials ought to been placed in page 364

---

Whereas **Jonathan Smith j,<sup>ur</sup>** hath had his Education among  
friends Nevertheless through unwatchfullness by not keeping  
to that unerring Guide the Spirit of truth hath fallen into that  
Scandalous Practice of taking too much Spirtuous Liquor to  
the Grief and trouble of friends, and although much Labour  
hath been taken with him in order to bring him off from so  
evil a practice, yet all seems to be of little or no Effect,  
therefore for the Clearing of truth we think we can do no less than  
Give this forth as a Publick Testimony against him the the said  
**Jonathan Smith** Denying him to be one in unity with use the

Peo=

**367**

People Called Quakers, Yet sincerely Desiring that if it  
be the will of God that he may Come to a sight & Sense of his

outgoing, and through unfeigned Repentence find Mercy;  
Given forth at our Monthly Meeting held in **Dartmouth** the 19<sup>th</sup>  
day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1762,

And signed in and by order of said Meeting by .. **Isaac Smith** Clerk  
-----

Whereas **Tyley Wilcock** son of **Stephen Wilcock** & **Mary** his  
wife of and **Deborah** the wife of the s.<sup>d</sup> **Wilcock** & Daughter of **Benj,<sup>a</sup> Russell**  
all of **Dartmouth** in the County of **Bristol** in the Province of the  
**Massachusetts Bay** in **New England**, the s.<sup>d</sup> **Wilcock** and wife being  
both under the Care of Friends (the People Called Quakers) yet for  
want of keeping to the Spirit of Truth in themselves have Given  
way to a loose & vain Conversation as Plainly appears by her  
having a child so soon after Marriage, they being married  
out of the Good order Established amongst us, and they having been  
duly dealt with in order to bring them to a sight of their outgoings  
but nothing appearing to friends Satisfaction of their Repentence  
Therefore for the Clearing of the Blessed Truth of such Scandalous  
Practices, we can do no less but Give forth this as a Publick de=  
=nial against them the s.<sup>d</sup> **Tyley Wilcock** and **deborah** his Wife, denying  
them to be in Unity with us the above s.<sup>d</sup> People. Yet Truly desiring  
if it be the will of God, they may Come to a sight of their outgoings &  
unfeigned Repentence, Given forth at our Monthly Meeting held  
in **Dartmouth** on the 19<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month 1762 and signed in &  
by order of sd meeting by - - - ----- **Isaac Smith** Clerk

[bottom third of page is ripped out]

Book; Men 1727 - 1762; pp 366, 367; 1/20/2020, V Otieno

Website Image; Block 17, PDF page 190